

THE BEALE FAMILY
OF
VIRGINIA

and
Its Collateral Family Lines

BY
Frances Beal Smith Hodges

Gc
929.2
B36h
1158936

M.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01200 5176

THE GENEALOGY OF THE BEALE FAMILY

1399 - 1956

Compiled from personal correspondence covering most of the forty-eight states, England and the Virgin Islands; personal interviews with scores of Beale descendants throughout the South; family bibles, old letters and various legal documents zealously possessed by members of the family; various records and publications in the Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.; D. A. R. records; State & National Archives Departments; county and church records; Virginia & Tennessee State Libraries; as well as libraries of many Historical & Genealogical Societies; Census Reports and numerous other sources too varied to enumerate.

Frances Beal Smith Hodges
(Mrs. Luke)
Wichita Falls, Texas

Price \$10.00

EDWARDS BROTHERS, INC.
Ann Arbor, Michigan
1956

Copyright 1956
By
Frances Beal Smith Hodges

This Edition is limited to 300 copies

1158936



Frances Beal Smith Hodges
(Mrs. Luke)
Wichita Falls, Texas

Charles E. Little Co 2/2-00

H

PREFACE

My interest in genealogical research began early in 1930 when my sister-in-law, Willie Hodges Gardner, urged me to establish eligibility for D. A. R. membership and has continued to the present day.

Men are more interested in genealogy than women, perhaps due to the fact that men feel themselves progenitors of a race of people and thereby, assume an individual responsibility in the preservation of its records.

Out of this genealogical research has come, from all over the United States, friendships that have greatly enriched my daily life and to them I am indebted and sincerely grateful for much of the data that has gone into this genealogy.

My sole purpose in compiling this family history has been to prepare a source from which later Beale descendants would have a starting point in their individual research; thus, I have included every scrap of information that came into my possession with the hope that it would be the connecting link to tie two seemingly unrelated lines into the one line that it is.

As an accountant I am not a professional typist (proof of which follows) but I believe my training as an accountant has provided a record of family history as accurate as it is possible to make one from inadequately kept public records of Colonial times plus the ravages of time, war and fire on all records, both public and private. And it is my sincere hope that any one using this volume for research will pass on to me additional material that will permit a supplement to be compiled and later to become a part of this history.

While in Philadelphia in 1935, a Hollander who had just become a naturalized citizen said to me -

'Your family helped to lay the foundation on which this great country was built; think how deeply buried lies the original corner stone which is the heritage you pass on to your beloved son! My son's heritage? A naturalization paper.'

From that date my genealogical research ceased to be 'my Aunt Emmy', so humorously called by my husband, and was reborn the proud heritage that it was.

Frances Beal (Smith) Hodges

2120 Virginia Drive,
Wichita Falls, Texas.



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2018

<https://archive.org/details/genealogyofbeale00hodg>

THE BEALE FAMILY OF ENGLAND

The Times Dispatch of Richmond, Va., Nov. 26, 1920, published the following article on the Beale family of England as taken from 'A History of All Saints Church of Maidstone, Kent County, England', by J. Cave Brown, E.M.A. This history was taken from the monument & tabletts which still appear on the piers & walls & some on the pavements of the church:

"Foremost among them, both for its age & also for its character... so rare if not unique... is the one to the Beale family. It has also an additional claim to notice inasmuch as that old Maidstone family of which some of the descendants still reside in the town, produced a direct representation in the person of one late Rev. Beale Post, whose name & highly valuable work on 'All Saints College' has been so frequently referred to in these pages. This tablet supplies also a connecting link with an ancestry who held an honorable place here at least 400 years ago, contemporary with Archbishop Courtney himself.

Inserted in the SE face of the graceful column which separates the S. aisle of the chancel from the choir proper, is an engraved copper plate, 30 inches long & 18 inches wide, containing a genealogy of six generations (the designer himself representing the 7th) & covering a period considerably over 2 centuries.

Thomas Beale, thrice grandson of John Beale, his great grandfather's great grandfather, twice mayor of this town himself, loyal to God & the King, of frugal & contented spirit, beloved by his neighbors & studying the good of this town, the husband of 2 wives & the father of 21 children, died Feb. 2, 1593 & left surviving 6 sons & 2 daughters whose father, Wm. Beale, late protreve of this town, who succored its needy in his time, died in the year 1534, whose grandfather, Robert, lived in this town & died in 1490. His great, great grandfather, William in 1492 having in this time been portreve of this town & one of the first brethren of the Fraternity of Corpus Christi in this town, was buried in the church at St. Faith, & John, his great, great, great grandfather also died in 1399. Here they lived earning a good report; here, dying, they look for a resurrection of the flesh at the advent of Christ. May God's blessing rest on their posterity. Thomas, the son of said Thomas, erects this monument to their memory".

This copper plate in All Saints Church, Maidstone, is divided into 6 spaces, each representing a generation;; each of these spaces is divided into 3 compartments; the center one containing the figure of the parent; the left the sons, with the name of the one who succeeded to the family honours; & the right, the daughters.

Mr. Frank Tyler of Maidstone, England, supplied further data on this family (from wills, deeds, etc.) which has enabled the writer to supplement the brief history taken from All Saints Church.

The following genealogical table may better explain the line of descent in reversed order:

John Beale of Maidstone, d 1399, md & had

A1 Wm. Beale, he was in his time portreve & one of the elder brethren of the Fraternity of Corpus Christie, d 1429, & was buried in St. Faith's Church; md Catherine & had

B1 Son

B2 Daughter

B3 Daughter

B4 John Beale of Maidstone, d 1461 (2nd son) md 1st, Agnes; md 2nd, Alicia & had

C1 Son

C2 Robt. Beale of Maidstone (1st son), d 1490, md Agnes & had

D1 Wm. Beale, he was twice portreve of Maidstone (1st son), d 1534, md Johanna & had

E1 John Beale, (1st son), Visitation of London, 1634, P 314; md & had

F1 Richard Beale, Esq., of London, (1st son), merchant, d 1636; he was originally a clothier, afterwards purchased sundry estates in Kent & resided at Whaddon, County Surrey; Visitation of London, 1634, P 314; he left his grand nephew, Richard Beale*, his heir; funeral notice of Richard appeared in The Heraold's College record. He md Bersheba Gilbert & had G1 to G7, all issue d unm as recorded in the above mentioned funeral notice.

F2 Alexander Beale of Frettenden md & had

G1 Richard Beale of Maidstone, Visitation of London, 1634, P 314; md Nov. 28, 1601, Margaret Hicks of Bekesbourne (Canterbury Mar. Licenses) also (Visitation of Kent, 1663 & Frittenden Parish Reg.) & had

H1 Margaret Beale, b 1602, Frittenden Parish Reg.

H2 Richard Beale*, (Visitation of London, 1634, P 314), Esq. of Hayle-place, Loose, d 1664, was Justice of Peace for Kent. Named heir to great uncle, Richard Beale who d 1636, & who named him in his pedigree at the Visitation of London of 1634 as being 'beyond the seas' at that date; md Susan, daughter of Edward Bennett, deputy to the Hanburg Company (Visitation of Kent, 1663) & had

i1 Richard Beale, b 1645, d 1703.

i2 Alexander Beale, b 1646, of Barbados, md Martha Curtis.

i3 Edward Beale, b 1648.

i4 to i11 Daughters.

E2 Wm. Beale, d 1607, named in Will of Thos. Beale, 1606, Consist. Ct. Canterbury.

E3 Margery Beale, named in Will of Thos. Beale, 1593, Prerogative Office, Doctors' Commons, md John Clarke & had

F1 Ralph Clarke.

E4 Son (shown on monument of Thomas

E5 Daughter (Beale above mentioned

- E6 Daughter (also named in Will of Thos. Beale.
- E7 Thomas Beale, d 1593, was a Jurate of Maidstone Corporation & Mayor in 1561 & 1574; married 1st, 1547, Johanna Cobb who died 1551 (Maidstone Parish Reg.), & had
 - F1 Alice Beale, b 1548 (Maidstone Parish Reg.) md Thos. Snat & had issue.
 - F2 Clement Beale (Maidstone Par. Reg.) married & had
 - G1 Wm. Beale, b 1577 (Maidstone Par. Reg.) became Mayor of Farnesham, 1608 (Jacob: History of Farnesham 1774).
 - G2 Elizabeth Beale, b 1581.
 - G3 Jeremy Beale, b 1583.
 - G4 Judith Beale, b 1585 (Maidstone Par. Reg.)
 - G5 Katherine Beale, b 1589.
- Thomas Beale, d 1593, md 2nd, 1553, (Maidstone Par. Reg.) Alice Wolgate, d 1613 & had
 - F3 Thos. Beale of Maidstone, 1559-1606, named in his father's Will, 1593, Prerogative Office, Doctors' Commons; was erector 1600 of copper plate in All Saints Church, Maidstone; md Sept. 13, 1603, Elizabeth Masters of Willesborough (Canterbury Mar. Licenses) & was named in Will of husband, 1606 (Consist. Ct. Canterbury). The issue of this marriage, viz: concerning the son, Thomas, whose birth I have been informed occurred on Dec. 2, 1604, with its source of reference being M.S. Maidstone Register but-unfortunately for Beale descendants, my British correspondent, Frank W. Tyler, F.S.A.; F.S.G., of Canterbury, was unable to verify this Thomas being the son of Thomas who died in 1606, but with the hope that some future reader of this genealogy will perhaps find the clue that will prove this link with the American family, I am including same as one of the issue of above union, with the full realization as to its possible erroneous inclusion & surmised kinship. His issue
 - G1 Thos. Beale, b Dec. 2, 1604 (M. S. Maidstone Reg.).
 - G2 Margaret Beale who was named in the Will of her father in 1606, Consist. Ct. Canterbury.
 - G3 Robt. Beale, b 1606, md Oct. 15, 1639, Ursula Bedmanton (West Farleigh Reg.).
 - F4 John Beale of London, merchant, living in 1633 when he entered his pedigree in the Visitation of 1633; named in the Will of his father, Thos. Beale, 1593, Prerogative Office, Doctors' Commons; md Anne, daughter of Allan Ducker

(Le Neve's Pedigrees of Baronets, Vol 2, P 319)
& had

G1 Sir John Beale of Farningham Court, created Baronet in 1660; Sheriff for Kent 1665; died 1684; purchased Chillington House at Maidstone which is now the Maidstone Museum; also West Court in Detling; md 1st, 1655, at Aylesford, Anne, daughter of Sir Wm. Colepeper of Aylesford of Preston Hall. No issue & at her death in 1657, he md 2nd, Jane, daughter of Richard Duke, Esq., of Maidstone, by whom he had 4 daughters & no son so that at his death in 1684 the baroncy became extinct.

G2 Richard Beale, b 1617.

G3 Thomas Beale, b 1619.

G4 William Beale.

F5 William Beale. (named in will of Thos. Beale,

F6 Edward Beale. (1593, Prerogative Office,
(Doctors' Commons.

F7 Elizabeth Beale, b 1572, md Snatt.

F8 Ambrose Beale, gent., also named in Will of Thos. Beale, 1593, lived at Maidstone where he was Mayor in 1624 & 1637; b 1575, d 1655; md 1st, 1598, Katherine, daughter of Maples, of Malden Kent, who was b ... & by whom he had no issue. He md 2nd, April 18, 1617, Anne, widow of Thos. Reve, Jurat of Maidstone (Canterbury Mar. Licenses). In 1636, Ambrose Beale was fined by Archbishop Laud £ 50 as a leading Puritan there (Civil War; Parliamentarians). He had

G1 John Beale, gent., b 1606, was Mayor of Maidstone 1667; (Visitation of Kent, 1663); md 1st, Rebecca, daughter of Whittaker of London; later he md Mary, daughter of Thos. Ely of Sevenoaks, who d 1677, without issue, two years prior to death of John in 1679.

G2 Israel Beale (1st son) of Maidstone, gent., d 1653, (Visitation of Kent, 1663); md (name of wife not given in Visitation of London, 1633, P 159); md 2nd & had
H1 Ambrose Beale.

G3 Robert Beale, b 1612, named in Will of father in 1655, Prerogative Office, was living 1671.

G4 Anne Beale, b 1611, named in Will of Ambrose Beale, 1655, Prerogative Office & in Will of John Beale, 1679, Consist. Ct. Canterbury.

D2 Son.

D3 Daughter.

The above genealogy of the Beales of Maidstone, Kent Co., is taken from Wm. Berry's Genealogies of Kent, London, 1830, P. 18.

BRITISH RECORDS OF BEALES

Stephen Beale of Maidstone, yeoman, married Mary Vidian, May 29, 1592 (Canterbury Mar. Licenses).

1651... Andrew Beale of Maidstone, a leading Royalist there (proceedings of the Committee for Compounding).

CIVIL WAR CAVALIERS

1651... Andrew Beale of Maidstone, fined £ 80.

1648... Dr. Wm. Beale, master of St. John's College, Cambridge, sequestered for delinquency.

1652... Alderman Paul Beale of York compounded.

1646... Thos. Beale of Wakefield Lodge, Northampton, petitioned to compound.

1647... Edwin Beale of Marylehom compounded.

1642... Capt. Richard Beale imprisoned as a Delinquent.

1649... Edward Beale, a Delinquent.

1660... After the Restoration Capt. Roger Beale petitioned for some place. Stated that he had been repeatedly wounded during the wars & had been imprisoned after the Battle of Worcester.

CIVIL WAR PARLIAMENTARIANS

1652...Col. Wm. Beale was prominent on the Parliament side, both in the English & Irish campaigns.

1636...Ambrose Beale of Maidstone had been fined by Archbishop Laud £ 50 as a leading Puritan there.

1650...Richard Beale, a Parliamentary Commissioner for the Kent Militia.

1653...Capt. Thos. Beale on service at Bristol & in Ireland.

1651...Capt. Ephraim Beale muster master at Bristol.

1656...Order from the Privy Council for warrants to the Ordnance Officers in the town to provide Capt. Beale, commanding the 'Protector's Life Guard' with 160 breast plates, back plates, & 'pott' helmets.

FROM PARLIAMENTARY & STATE PAPERS OF THE PERIOD

The following are from the Calendars of the Colonial Papers preserved in the Public Record Office.....American Beales before 1700:

Thos. Beale: Sept. 30, 1668...The order re Castle Comfort which will be found under Thos. Beale I of York Co., Va., Aug. 11, 1676....Proclamation by Nathaniel Bacon; Thos. Swanne; Thos. Beale; Thos. Ballard & James Bray; addressed to the Sheriff of Westmoreland Co.; Gov. Berkelev having absented himself from the Government to proceed to the election of Burgesses to meet at James City, the 4th of September next.

William Beale of Barbados:

One of the 'planters & merchants' of Barbados who petitioned re difficulties in recovery of debts there.

Extract from Will of Roger Rydle, or Ridley, Mayor of Canterbury, 1452, 1459, 1468; will dated 8 Jan. 1470, '..... to Haman or Homan Beale, Thomas atte Wode (several Times Mayor of Cant) & Wm. Ingram, whom I constitute my executors..... the same Hamon Bele shall have 40.... for his trouble, etc.

William Sauver: The Antiquities of Canterbury, 1640, Temporal Government, P 369 seq.; Canterbury Cathedral, Chapter Library, M.S.S. C. 185 'Mayors of Canterbury':

No. 16...Hamon Beale 1464.

No. 30...Hamon Beale 1478.

No. 75...Thomas Beale, sonne of
Hamon Beale, 1523.

No. 84...Thomas Beale..... 1532.

No. 91...Thomas Beale 1539.

In the same Vol., P 104, in the account of the Church of the Grey friars, Cant. (this church is long since destroyed): 'Hamon Beale, a Citizen, & in his time twice Mayor of Canterb., choosing their (ie, the Franciscans) church for the place of his buriall, as Babell his wife had formerly done, gave 40^s in money to the Convent.'

In a MSS. in possession of Wm. C. Urry of Canterbury, England, the following extracts were taken:

'Let all men know, here & hereafter, that I, Milo, son of John de Sceglan, have given & granted & have continued by this present charter to William de la bele a certain annual revenue of six pence....from certain land in Burgh... Witnesses....Alan Plant (Burgh is in Lincolnshire).' This deed is undated but must be within a few years of 1260 as Alan Plant became Parson of Burgh 1260-61.....'Let all men know here & hereafter that I, Wales Pymchim of Burgh, near Waynesflet, have given, granted & have continued by this charter to William atte Bele of the same place & to his heirs & assigns a building with garden & field.... in Burgh..... Thursday next after the feast of St. Bartholemew Apostle, 47 Edwd. III, 1374-5.' (Burgh, Wainfleet, are in Lincolnshire).

Register of Parish of St. George, Canterbury:

Marriages, May 27, 1584: Clement Bassock & Elizabeth Beele, widow.

Notitia Parliamentaria, 1750, P 262:

Members of Parliaments for the County of Kent:

Richard Beal, Esq., 1654.
Richard Beal, Esq., 1656, P 275.

Scholar of Winchester School, Hampshire:
Richard Bele, 1418 (of Fransham).

- - - - -

To establish dates along with terms used in connection with the English history of the Beale family:

RESTORATION was a term employed in the history of England in connection with the re-establishment of monarchical government which returned with the accession of Charles II in 1660.

CAVALIER which was derived from the Latin, cabballus, 'a nag', was a horseman which later acquired the meaning of 'Knight' or 'Gallant'. In 1641 the term 'Cavaliers' was applied as a nickname to Charles' partisans in opposition to the Roundheads, or friends of the Parliament, and from a term of reproach it came to be adopted as a title of honor, until, after 1679, it was superseded by 'Tory'.

Charles II reigned in England from 1660 to 1685; he was present in the battle of Edgehill in 1642, where he narrowly escaped capture; on May 8, 1660 he was proclaimed King at Westminster & on the 26th he landed at Dover after eight years foreign exile (during Cromwell's reign) & was welcomed, at Whitehall, by the two houses of Parliament on May 29, 1660.

MAIDSTONE, county town of Kent, on the right bank of the Medway, 34 miles ESE of London. At its west entrance, overlooking the river, are the remains of All Saints' College, established in 1620, as a hospital for pilgrims traveling to Canterbury.

WHITEHALL was originally a palace in London but after the death of Wolsey it became crown property which was the scene of Wolsey's disgrace, Henry VIII's death, the execution of Charles I, & the deaths of Cromwell & Charles II. The hall now serves as a military & naval museum.

ENGLISH
COAT OF ARMS



COAT OF ARMS
CAPTAIN THOMAS BEALE II
YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA.



BEALE COAT OF ARMS

The Beale coat of arms as designated to the family of Kent County, England, are:

Arms.....Sable on a chevron between three griffins' heads
erased argent; three estoils gules
Crest.....Unicorn's head erased or, semee of estoiles gules
Motto.....None recorded.

To make the above more understandable by those not versed in the terms of heraldry - A black chevron between three silver griffins' heads erased; with three red six pointed jagged stars on the chevron. The crest is a gold unicorn's head erased, sprinkled with red six pointed jagged stars. The older arms did not bear mottoes which were adopted in later generations as each individual found a motto that appealed to him or in some manner referred to the 'character' of the family.

The Beale coat of arms as cut on the tomb stone of Capt. Thomas Beale who died in 1679 & was buried at Chestnut Hill, Richmond County, Va., is among the oldest known coat of arms & differs slightly from the English arms in that the three estoils gules (three red stars) are replaced by what appears to be three cross molines (the cross of this type being modeled after the metal fastening on millstones) but being described by some members of the family as being 'knight temporal crosses' & which is presumed to have replaced the red stars because the emigrant Beale is supposed to have been a Knight of Malta.

There is a motto recorded by some members of the American family, being 'rather death than dishonor', but whether or not it was used is not known to the writer nor has she been able to ascertain same by any accepted source of reference. The motto was the battle cry of the Royalists at Edge Hill & the Beales were known to be Royalists, thus possibly adopted same as the Beale motto.

BEALE - THE NAME

Major Frank Lee Beals, U. S. Army retired, of Chicago, Illinois, did a great deal of research on the origin of the name Beale and in 1929 published a small booklet, a copy of which was given to the writer who has taken the following abstracts from it:

"the name Beal is one of the oldest, if not the oldest, in existence, going back as it does to the beginning of all things, & being connected with the creation of man himself. As a surname it dates back to about the 11th century when surnames first began to be employed.

In its present form it first came to light some 1200 years before Christ, although it had undoubtedly been in use for many centuries before that.

The name Beal, which I consider the basic name from which all of those having the same root, regardless of the branch, took their origin, the spelling has remained constant. That Beale is a

Celtic name most authorities agree...the Celts came up out of the valley of the Danube about 1200 B.C. & established dwellings about the lakes in Switzerland. There are two towns still in existence in Switzerland which bear names of peculiar significance, Baal & Biel. The Celts were the earliest Aryan settlers in Europe.

The Druids were their priests who taught the existence of one god, 'Beal'. Celtic antiquarians claim that Beal means 'the source of all beings' or the life of everything. It is generally admitted that the Celtic god Beal has affinity with the Phoenecian god Baal. In each case the surpreme deity was identified with the sun, & fire was regarded as the symbol of divinity. The remanants of one of the Druidical places of worship still stands at Stonehenge, Salisburg Plain, England.

Benjamin Thorpe says of the sacred fires of the Druids, 'This custom of kindling sacred fires on certain days prevails throughout the whole of Europe (1851), & was known to antiquity, particularly in Italy. The Celts kindled such fires, on the first of May, to the god Beal, (thence even now called Bealtine).'

As a place name Eeale (e,l,s) undoubtedly originated with the god of the Druids, Beal.

The name originated with Belus, a god, third descendant of Io, son of Libya. He has affinity with Bali of Hindu mythology & with Baal, the principal male deity of the Phoenecian & Canaanitish nations. Nebuchadnezzar built a temple to Belus & it was inside this temple that the tower of Babel stood. The Assyrians erected the first statue to him & worshipped him as a god, calling him Baal. The word 'baal' signified lord & master of the universe. There is a temple to Baal at Tanis. This Syro-Phoenecian deity is the Baal of the Hebrew scriptures. He has affinity with the Egyptian god Set & with the Assyrian god Bel.

Belus became the Baal, or ruler, of Babylon, & according to the historians of Armenia, was deified & worshipped by the name of Baal. Belus had a daughter who was queen of Carthage.

The Scripture mentions 'Chamanim', the Temples consecrated to the worship of Baal & in which a perpetual fire was kept burning. It signified 'places enclosed with walls'. Baal Shamen is the god who dwells in heaven & is analogous to the Greek Zeus.

The name Beal, Baal, Belus must be between 6200 & 6500 years old, or to state it in another way it must have been in existence for 195 generations, more or less. Undoubtedly it originated with Belus & was handed down through time in the religious practices of many peoples....."

THE BEALE FAMILY IN AMERICA

The presumed arrival of our Thomas Beale I was about 1640 but our first authentic record of him in America is when he applied in 1646 for 250 acres of land in York County, Va., viz:

At a Court held for York County the 16th of October 1646 the following entry was made -

'Whereas Thomas Beale hath in the Court made sufficient proof that there is due to him 250 acres of land for the transportation of five persons in the Colony...viz: Thomas Beale, Alice Beale, Morgan Hen-nett, John Ashfield & John Hayward. The Court hath ordered that certificate thereof be made ... September

(York Co. Rec.)
The next mention of him is his first appointment as a Member of the Council in 1662 (Wm-Mary Quart. Vol. 3, P 65-67).

Lt. Col. Thos. Beale who served as a Member of his Majesty's Council for Virginia, also served as an officer of the Colonial Militia.

The Virginia Statutes at Large by Hening, Vol 2, P 320, mentions Thomas Beale as a Member of the Council in 1673-74 & again P 54, as a Member in 1676. He was recommended by Charles II for Commandant at Point Comfort, Sept. 30, 1668 & for Lieutenant Colonel, 1671.

Colonial Dames of America in Virginia, History & Register, 1892-1930 'state that Thomas Beale I was born in England about 1621, died in Virginia after 1676 & served as a Member of the Council 1670.'

Virginia Magazine of History & Biography, Vol 5, P 26, states that 'Among the General Court Decisions, 1664-1670, which met at James City, June 29, 1665, we find as a Councilman, Col. Carter, Col. Beale, Col. Willis, Col. Bacon; as Secretary, Thos. Ludwell. In Vol 5, P 118, we find that 'Among the General Court Decisions, Sept. 28, 1667, there were present: Thos. Ludwell, Secretary; Edward Carter, Henry Corbin, George Read, Nathaniel Bacon & Major Beale.

In Virginia Genealogies, P 738, we find that Thomas Beale, Back Creek, York County, Va., owned two thousand acres on Rappahannock Creek, Jan. 31, 1667, said land being purchased or obtained from Richard Lawrence & wife, Elizabeth, of James City County, Va.

Col. Thos. Beale & wife, Alice, (Alice Beale is said to have been the widow of Reade at the time of her marriage to Thomas Beale...Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog. Vol 23, folio 10) patented land in York County, Va., March 25, 1649.

The family tradition is that Thomas Beale was a Member of the Life Guards of Charles II & came to Virginia when the Cavaliers were dispersed. The York County records show that he returned to England at the Restoration & brought back to the then Governor of Virginia, Sir Wm. Berkeley, the following letter:

"September 30, 1668

White Hall

The King to the Governor of Virginia.....Recommends Thomas Beale of whose abilities & prudence the King hath had long experience, to be Commander of his Majesty's Fort or Castle called 'Castle Comfort' in York River which hath been for time void & if that be disposed of to any other Fort or Castle that may become void." (Domestic Entry Book Charles II, Vol 31, P 11, at Richmond, Va.) The Castle being occupied he was made Lt. Colonel of York (Sainsburg Mss. Va. State Library).

Another family tradition has it that first mention seems to be made to the Beales in history, when Capt. Thos. Beale distinguished himself in The Siege of Pontifract Castle & was wounded, whereupon he was picked up by a Dutch vessel & brought to the West Indies. We find that he & his descendants owned large plantations at Santa Cruz, Virgin Islands, which were called 'Jerusalem' & 'Paradise' (thus bearing out the fact that the original Beale might have spent some time in the Virgin Islands) & that they spent their summers in Virginia where they had a large trade for their sugar, rum, etc., & to which territory they had their own ships laden with rich cargoes plying from the Virgin Islands. In 1624 the Beales came to their plantation in Suffolk, Nansemond County, Va., on one of their ships. During the Revolutionary War the Beales, descendants of the emigrant, lost their ships & about the same time their plantations in Santa Cruz were destroyed by tornado, thus their return to Virginia.

Still another tradition has it that the Cavalier Beale was a Knight of Malta & the Knights of Malta bought the Island of Santa Cruz in 1651. This accounts for the Beale's interest in Santa Cruz & the Knight Templar Crosses on the Beale Arms. The Knights of Malta as they have been known since 1530 was the name of the Hospitallers of St. John of Jerusalem, a military order founded by one Gerald (Gerard) probably about 1113, to care for the poor & strangers in the Holy Land. From 1309 to 1522 they were known as the Knights of Rhodes. There are now four great priories in Bohemia & Italy (New Standard Encyclopedia).

Thomas Beale I was called Major in 1661 when we find an order entered, 'directing the Sheriff of York County to take ye said Bushrod into this custody & him with a guard of six soldiers to convey to ye prison of York County until ye next quart. Ct. at James City'. However, in February 1661-1662, Bushrod had so far regained the favor of the Court as to be appointed with Major Beale & Lt. Col. Henry Gooch to divide the estate of Wm. Hughes, dec'd. (Wm-Mary Quart. July 1892, P 93); he served as Justice of York County; as Lt. Colonel of York County in 1668 & under Governor Berkeley as a Member of the Council for many years; he sat in judgement on Bacon (Tyler's Cyc. of Va. Biog.) & during Bacon's rebellion was one of the signers of the proclamation of August 11, 1676, calling the election of Burgessess for an Assembly to meet Sept. 4, 1676.

The Court for York County, Va., held at the house of Col. George Reade, Aug. 27, 1661 Present - Col. Francis Maryson, Governor; Col. Geo. Reade; Major Thomas Beale & Lt. Col. Henry Gooch.

The Court for York County, Va., held Aug. 25, 1662 Present- Edward Hill, Esq. & Col. Thomas Swann, Esq. who sat as 'itinerary Judges' & also Nathaniel Bacon, Col. George Reade & Major Thomas Beale of the Council.

Mr. Thomas Beal, Edw., Counsell of State mentioned as 'Itinerary Judge' (Wm-Mary Quart. Vol 25, P 30).

From the above records which we accept as authenticated facts it would seem that Thomas Beale came to America, obtained the 250 acres of land due him in 1646 & perhaps remained until he patented the land in 1649 & then, maybe leaving his family in Virginia, he returned to England where he continued his citizenship for whichever side he was on until about 1661, when ne again returned to the State as is shown

by the order given above & remained here until after the Restoration in England at which time he brought back to the Governor, Sir Wm. Berkeley, the letter dated Sept. 30, 1668. From this time on, it would appear that Thomas Beale I remained in the States where he died sometime around 1700 when his will was refused record in York County because it was not properly witnessed.

The will of his wife, Alice Beale, 'Widow of Thos. Beale, Esq.' was recorded in York Co., Feb. 24, 1702, & stated 'that she desired to be buried in the garden on the plantation on which she dwells & as near the grave of her deceased husband as possible'. This plantation was 'Mulberry Bend' on Back Creek, a few miles below Yorktown, near the mouth of York River.

In her will, dated Oct. 9, 1700, Alice Beale named her grandson, Thos. Beale; granddaughter, Elizabeth Powell who had two children; great grandsons, Thomas & Benjamin Reade, sons of Francis Reade; cousin Robt. Jones; grandson, Peter Goodwin; cousin, Sarah Brown, wife of Wm. Brown to whom was willed 'Bay Trees' plantation of 200 acres & plantation on Back Creek of 300 acres for life. Executors, Peter Goodwin & Sarah Brown. Witnesses: Sam Cooper, Thomas Edmunds & Elizabeth Ridge.

York County Records...Personal - Alice Beale gave 'Betty', negro, to granddaughter, Rebecca Goodwin; one negro man to great grandson, John Goodwin, and to what appears to be ... Samuel Bilkson, bed, rugs & curtains, etc.

In Book 12, 1702-1706 - there appears in the York County, Va., records a deed of gift to her grandson, Peter Goodwin, by Madam Alice Beale, in 1702, as executrix of her deceased husband, Col. Thos. Beale's estate (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 31, P 276) 'out of the natural love & affection I bear my grandson, Peter Goodwin, &c., all my land on Back Creek in the Parish & County of York, to redound to grandson, Thos. Beale of Rappahannock, should the said grandson, Peter Goodwin, die without heirs. Dated Sept. 23, 1702.

Court for York County, Va., held Oct. 31, 1661 Present - Major Thomas Beale, Esq., Capt. Wm. Hay.

May 26, 1671, mention is made of Lt. Col. Thomas Beale & Alice, his wife

On the Duke of Gloucester St., Williamsburg, Va., the quaint church, Bruton Parish, the oldest Episcopal church in America, contains a pew with the bronze plate bearing this inscription: 'Thomas Beale, Member of the Council, 1662, Vestryman 1684'.

Family tradition provides most interesting conversation as well as reading material but unfortunately, it is not always accurate nor to be depended upon & is included here only because the writer has been unable, after 25 years of research, to separate the true from the false & hopes that some future genealogical researcher or Beale descendant may solve that which now remains unsolved.

That Thomas Beale I was married upon his arrival in America is evidenced by the fact that he included the name of his wife, Alice Beale, as being one of the five persons imported by him to the Colonies, & it is with sincere regret that the writer has been unable to locate the marriage record of this couple, although her English correspondent, Mr. Frank W. Tyler, has made a minute search for the marriage record in Kent County, England, records.

The issue of Thomas Beale & wife, Alice, were:
A1 Ruth Beale, b. abt 1644, York Co., Va.; d 1698 when her will was probated in York Co., Va., on Nov. 24th of that year. Named in her will was daughter, Elizabeth Lucas; grandsons, John & Thomas Read & John Smyth; granddaughter, Redley (??); Elizabeth Lucas, Margaret Lucas, Ruth Rascow; Sarah Vauson; Sarah Smyth & Susanna Tiplady.

Ruth Beale md Capt. John Tiplady, who died about 1669 & whose will was administered by Ruth Beale Tiplady, his widow. He was the son of Matthew Tiplady, Merchant of London...Deed from Matthew Tiplady of London, Merchant, appointing his loving 'unkle' Mr. John Goodwin of the Parish & County of York, Gent., his attorney in Va. Recorded in York Co., May 24, 1699....Capt. Tiplady served as a Justice of York Co., 1677 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog. Vol 37, P 163); as Church Warden of York Parish, April 1661; he obtained land grants in York County in 1685 for 345 acres, as is recorded in Book 7, P 443.

Their issue:

B1 Elizabeth Tiplady md Nov. 10, 1670, Thos. Reade of Warwick who died before 1688. There appears of record in York Co., Nov. 10, 1670, a document by Thos. Read wherein he asked for his wife's part in her Father's estate which was granted on Nov. 10, 1670 by Mrs. Ruth Tiplady, wife of John Tiplady (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 6, P 142).

From 'The Reades & Their Relations', P 8, we find that the Thomas Reade, executor of the will of the Hon. George Reade, 1671, was a kinsman as stated in said will. This Thomas Reade of Warwick married Elizabeth Tiplady, daughter of John Tiplady & Ruth Beale, & had two sons living in 1702.

From this same publication we give a brief sketch of the Reade ancestry as therein set forth for whatever benefit it may give to the reader or descendant of the above couple. The writer was unable to ascertain the exact relationship of Thomas Reade to the Hon. George Reade, above mentioned, other than is stated in the will of the Hon. George Reade.

'The first clue to the English history of George Reade' was the fact, shown in several letters in the English Calendar of Colonial Papers that he had a brother, Robert, who was private Secretary to his uncle, Sir Francis Windebanks, Secretary of State for England during the reign of Charles I. From this it was ascertained that George Reade was a descendant of the Reades of Faccombe Manor, County Southampton, England (Gen. Meredith Reade, former American Consul at Paris, made researches into history of the family of Robert & George Reade, which was published in Long Athenaeum, April 28, 1894).

The conspicuous branches of the Reade family in England, all of which are believed to have come from the same ancient stock, are those of Borstall, Brockett Hall, Shipton Court, Ipsden House, Blackwood & Faccombe.

The Faccombe branch of Faccombe Manor (to which was attached the living of Faccombe Rectory) also owned lands in the County of Cork, Ireland, as well as Manor of Linkenholt, Hampshire. The arms & crests vary, but on all the shields is

to be found the same form of the Cross. The coat of the Reades of Gloucester & York Counties, Va., is carved on the tomb of Thomas Reade.

Andrew Reade of Faccombe, who acquired Linkenholt Manor in Hampshire, married a Miss Cooke of Giddy Hall. His will was proven Oct. 24, 1623. His son

Robert Reade md 3rd, Mildred Windebanke & had

a1 Robert Reade, private Secretary of Sir Francis Windebanke, his uncle.

a2 Col. George Reade md Elizabeth Martiau & had

b1 Mildred Reade md Augustine Warner.

b2 Robert Reade, d 1712, will dated Jan. 30, 1712, probated March 16, 1712, md Mary Lil6 & had

c1 John Reade of King & Queen County, Va.

c2 Robert Reade.

c3 George Reade.

c4 Samuel Reade md Mary Nutting.

c5 Francis Reade.

C6 Thomas Reade, d May 11, 1718, will probated June 15, 1719, named Mother; sister, Margaret Nelson; brothers, John & Samuel; sister, Mildred Goodwin; brothers, George & Francis.

b7 Margaret Reade md Thomas Nelson.

b8 Mildred Reade md 1st, James Goodwin; md 2nd, Smith.

The issue of Elizabeth Tiplady & Thomas Reade of Warwick County, Va., who died prior to 1688, were

C1 John Reade, b 1702.

C2 Thos. Reade, II, (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 3, P 40) whose will was probated in Elizabeth City Co., 1738, md & had issue

D1 Thos. Reade III, md Elizabeth Hawkins, dau of Richard Hawkins of Elizabeth City Co., Va. Their issue

E1 Hawkins Reade, cabinet maker & wheelright, md 1st, Rachel Curtis who died Oct. 20, 1785 (Charles Par. Reg. York Co., Va.), sister of Robt. Curtis of York County, Va. Their issue

F1 Elizabeth Reade, b Oct. 19, 1782.

F2 John Reade, b March 15, 1784.

Hawkins Reade md 2nd, Elizabeth Pescud, widow, & had issue

F3 Richard Hawkins Reade, b March 18, 1787.

F4 Mary Reade, b May 27, 1789, md Robt. Shield. Deed dated Nov. 24, 1692, York Co., Va., from Robt. Shield to Samuel Toplady.

C3 Francis Reade.

Elizabeth Tiplady Reade, widow, md 2nd, John Lucas of Warwick County, Va., & had issue

C4 Elizabeth Lucas.

C5 Robert Lucas.

C6 Margaret Lucas.

C7 Charles Lucas.

B2 Tiplady md Capt. Wm. Smyth whose will was dated Dec. 22, 1687 & probated Feb. 24, 1687/8, York County, Va...

left his land in New Kent, purchased of Capt. Wm. Smyth of Bristol (for will of Wm. Smyth, see New England Hist. & Gen. Reg., Vol 47, P 547) to be equally divided between his two sons, Henry & John; daughter, Sarah Smyth, land on Back Creek in York County. Legacies to three children & to his daughter-in-law, Ann Dixon, (step-daughter ?), wife of Richard Dixon, who is to have all her mother's apparel (from a subsequent order it appears that Ann Dixon's father was James Moore). In the inventory of John Smyth, deceased, is an item: "4 hogsheads of tobacco which lyeth in the hands of Mr. Tiplady in England". Their issue

C1 John Smyth.

C2 Sarah Smyth.

C3 Henry Smyth.

B3 Tiplady md Mr. Rascow & had issue

C1 Ruth Rascow.

B4 Tiplady md Mr. Redley & had issue

C1 Redley.

B5 Tiplady md Mr. Vauson & had issue

C1 Sarah Vauson.

B6 Capt. John Tiplady md 1st & had issue

C1 Rebecca Tiplady md before 1696/97, Peter Goodwin of York-Hampton Parish, York Co., Va., son of Major James Goodwin who was sworn a Justice of York Co., Feb. 23, 1666 & who was a son of Peter Goodwin (see Goodwin Family). Peter Goodwin was a planter of York Co., later moving to Warranuncock Island, then New Kent Co., & later still to King & Queen County, finally settling in King William County, Va.

From York Co., Va., Records, 1698....Mention of Peter Goodwin & Rebecca, his wife, daughter & legatee of John Tiplady, when they asked settlement of her father's estate, Nov. 24, 1698.

The Will of Peter Goodwin, dated Oct. 3, 1731, proved March 20, 1731-32, left to his son, John Goodwin; grandson, John Goodwin (under age); daughter, Anne; son, Peter; daughter, Rachel Goodwin; son, James Goodwin; grandson, Peter Goodwin; wife, Rebecca; cousin, John Goodwin

March 20, 1731-32....1000# Sterling, Bond for Rebecca Goodwin; Securities..John Goodwin & Edward Moss.

The Will of Rebecca Goodwin, dated Sept. 12, 1748, probated Nov. 21, 1748; legacies of plate & negroes to son, John Goodwin; & his brother, James Goodwin; to granddaughters, Rebecca & Alice Goodwin; daughter of Capt. John Goodwin; daughter Rachel Charles; son, Peter Goodwin's three daughters, Rebecca, Mary & Anne; grandson, Peter Goodwin. Rest of estate to be divided into five parts: three parts to my children, John Goodwin, Rachel Charles & James Goodwin; & the other two parts, one for my daughter, Anne Goodwin's two daughters, Rebecca & Alice Goodwin....& the other part to be divided between my son, Peter Goodwin's three daughters as

aforesaid. Executors: sons, John & James Goodwin, Rebecca Tiplady & Peter Goodwin had issue

D1 Capt. John Goodwin, bap. Dec. 25, 1698 in St. Peter's Parish, md 1st, Elizabeth Doswell, b Dec. 23, 17...., daughter of John & Elizabeth (Nutting) Doswell, daughter of Capt. Thos. Nutting.

John Goodwin served as a Justice of the Peace - York Co., Records 1744; he was a planter of York Co.; owned stock in King William Co. & a plantation in Hanover Co., Va. His Will was probated May 21, 1759. Their issue:

E1 John Goodwin, b York Co., Va., who was a planter in Hanover Co., Va., md & had issue

F1 Frances (?) Goodwin md Moss.

F2 Mary Goodwin md William Trevelian.

F3 James Goodwin, d young.

F4 Reuben Goodwin, d abt 1810, md 1st, Sally Day by whom he had issue

G1 Lewis Goodwin, d unm.

G2 John Goodwin, d 1833, md a French lady of New Orleans, La.

G3 Elizabeth Goodwin, d 1832, md Wm. Tompkins, b 1807, d 1858, son of Robt. & Anne (Dickson) Tompkins, & had issue

H1 Sarah Day Tompkins, b Nov. 24, 1800, d unm.

H2 Hardenia L. Tompkins, b March 22, 1802, md George Parker.

H3 Emily Tompkins, b 1804.

H4 Susan Goodwin Tompkins, b Nov. 9, 1805, md 1st, Gottlob Rumholz; md 2nd, Hayton. In 1896 was living in Lincoln, Nebr.

H5 Benjamin J. Tompkins, b May 17, 1807, md Achsah Hamilton.

H6 Reuben R. Tompkins, b Jan. 5, 1811, md Susan Hamilton.

H7 Frances Tompkins, b Dec. 5, 1814, md Claudius Tompkins, Andrews, Va.

G4 Sallie Goodwin md Brown.

G5 Fanny Goodwin md Lewis Goodwin, a cousin from Yorktown, Va.

G6 Nancy Goodwin, d unm.

G7 Mary (Polly) Goodwin md Col. John D. Andrews.

Reuben Goodwin md 2nd, Mrs. Sallie (Bradford) Grantland & lived at Andrews Post Office, Spotsylvania Co., Va. Their issue

G8 Elizabeth Goodwin, b 1801 in Hanover Co., Va., d 1889 in Georgia, md 1819, At Richmond, John Castlen, b 1788 Hanover Co., D 1860, son of Jno & Elizabeth (Timberlake) Castlen, son of John Castlen, Sr., of

England; he was a farmer, a Democrat & an Episcopalian; resided at Macon, Ga. Their issue

- H1 John Bradford Castlen, b 1820, md Mary H. Holt.
- H2 Sarah Elizabeth Castlen, b 1825, md 1st, George Clarke; md 2nd, Thomas Cauthorn.
- H3 Wm. H. P. Castlen, b 1827, md Mary Woodward.
- H4 Ann Eliza Castlen, b 1830, md Peyton Cooke.
- H5 Dr. Fleming Grantland Castlen, b 1833, md Eppie Marie Bowdre.
- H6 Edwin Samuel Castlen, b 1835, md Mattie Harrison.
- H7 Mary Catherine Castlen, b 1838, md A.P. Cherry.
- H8 Carrie Virginia Castlen, b 1840, md John S. Timberlake.
- H9 Bradford Good Castlen, b 1845, md Fannie Burnes.
- H10 Marcellus Castlen, b 1847, md Juliette Harrison.

G9 Reuben Bradford Goodwin, d unm.

F5 Cyrus Goodwin md Nancy Timberlake.

F6 John Goodwin, Yorktown, Va.

E2 James Goodwin md Rebecca Goodwin, daughter of John Goodwin of Hanover Co., Va., son of John Goodwin, son of James Goodwin, & had issue

F1 John Goodwin, b before 1759.

F2 Martin Goodwin, b after 1763.

E3 Peter Goodwin.

E4 Thomas Goodwin, d at Isaac Pipper's home on May 23, 1761 (Abingdon, Gloucester Co., Va., Par. Reg.). Two sons who were baptized at St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., Va., were

F1 Wm. Goodwin, bap Jan. 2, 1748.

F2 Thos. Goodwin, bap Sept. 10, 1758.

E5 Reuben Goodwin.

E6 Susannah Goodwin.

E7 Elizabeth Goodwin.

E8 Mary Goodwin.

E9 Annie Goodwin.

Capt. John Goodwin md 2nd, Anne, who was permitted to keep an ordinary at Gabriel Maupin's house in Williamsburg (York Co., Va., Rec.) & had

E10 Rebecca Goodwin.

E11 Alice Goodwin.

D2 Elizabeth Goodwin, bap 1700-01.

D3 Peter Goodwin, whose will, dated Sept. 8, 1747, was probated Sept. 21, 1747, bequeathed to son, John, lands in King Williams Co.; land in York & my silver

tankard & silver hilted sword; daughters, Rebecca, Mary & Ann Goodwin. Residue of estate to son, John, & daughters, Rebecca, Mary & Ann Goodwin. Brother, John Goodwin, executor; md Mrs. Mary (Robinson) Calthorpe, d May 9, 1747, daughter of John Robinson & widow of Elimalech Calthorpe. Peter Goodwin was living in York Co., Va., when he exhibited orphan accounts of Mary & Frances Calthorpe on Sept. 19, 1743. Their issue

E1 Peter Goodwin, b July 4, 1739, d Jan. 4, 1740.

E2 John Goodwin, b Dec. 8, 1737, md Mary Allan Chapman, daughter of John & Anne (Hansford) Chapman who resided at New Pocasin (on Charles River) Parish, New Kent Co., Va., where the will of Anne H. Chapman was probated Dec. 17, 1770. Their issue
F1 Anne Goodwin.

F2 Peter Goodwin, b Aug. 6, 1768.

F3 Elizabeth Goodwin, b March 12, 1766.

E3 Rebecca Goodwin, b 1740, bap Jan. 18, 1740-41.

E4 Mary Goodwin, b April 12, 1746.

E5 Anne Goodwin, b 1747, md Wm. Hardrick (?).

E6 Rachel Goodwin, b Feb. 24, 1741-42.

D4 James Goodwin, b Hampton Parish, York Co., Va., d Nov. 8, 1757, & on Dec. 14, 1757, his Will was probated in York Co., Va., and named sons, John, Peter, Robert, James; daughters, Rebecca, Elizabeth, Rachel, Diana, Mary Moss, Ann Chisman; wife, Elizabeth. He md 1st, Diana Chisman, b Oct. 12, 1715, d Nov. 30, 1735, daughter of John & Eleanor (Howard) Chisman. Their issue

E1 John Goodwin, b Nov. 17, 1735, d May 15, 1783, md Elizabeth Doswell, b 1743, d Feb. 16, 1814, daughter of Thos. & Elizabeth (Drummond) Doswell, daughter of Governor Wm. Drummond of the Carolinas. John Goodwin took oath of Lieutenant, March 21, 1768. Their issue

F1 Diana Chisman Goodwin, b Feb. 1, 1760, d 1850, md Col. Wm. Overton Harris, b 1753, d Jan. 26, 1802, son of Overton & Anne (Nelson) Harris. He was a farmer & resided at Cedar Hill, Hanover Co., Va. Their issue

G1 Wm. Overton Harris, b Nov. 22, 1785, md 1st, Elizabeth B. Gwathmay; md 2nd, Lucy Robinson Butler; Their issue

H1 B. B. Harris, San Bernardino, Calif.

G2 Elizabeth Doswell Harris, b Sept. 28, 1788, md White.

G3 Mary Garland Harris, b Nov. 20, 1791, md Thos. Baker Cosby.

G4 Frances Goodwin Harris, b Aug. 31, 1796, md Rev. Walker Taliaferro.

G5 Ann Nelson Harris, d Oct. 9, 1799.

G6 John Goodwin Harris, d Feb. 1793.

- F2 Mary Goodwin, b July 3, 1763, md John Harris, son of Overton & Anne (Nelson) Harris, & had issue
- G1 Anne Nelson Harris, b 1785-86, d unkm.
 - G2 Elizabeth Doswell Harris md Capt. Francis Blount (Blunt).
 - G3 Diana Chisman Harris md Garland Bumpass.
 - G4 Mary Goodwin Harris md Robert Thompson.
 - G5 Jemina B. Harris md Wm. Dabney.
 - G6 Sarah Overton Harris md James Winston.
 - G7 John Overton Harris, b 1799, md Nancy Hill.
 - G8 Thos. Doswell Harris, b 1801.
 - G9 Marie Dummond Harris, b 1803, md Genet Anderson.
 - G10 Martha W. Harrison, b 1805, md Zachery Terrell.
- F3 Thos. Goodwin, b May 25, 1765, d April 1838, md 1789, Temperance Harris, daughter of Overton & Anne (Nelson) Harris. He was a farmer; a member of the Baptist Church; was a Revolutionary War Pensioner; he served the unfinished term of his father in the Continental Army; lived in Nelson Co., Va. They had issue
- G1 John Goodwin, b 1790, d 1823, unkm.
 - G2 Overton Goodwin, b 1792, d Aug. 1818, unkm.
 - G3 Thos. Cary Goodwin, b Sept. 1, 1794, md Lucinda Montgomery.
 - G4 Ann Nelson Goodwin, b 1796, md Chas. P. Rhodes.
 - G5 James Doswell Goodwin, b Sept. 10, 1798, md Catherine Watts.
 - G6 Nelson Goodwin, b 1800, d young.
 - G7 William Goodwin, b 1803.
 - G8 Wm. Harris Goodwin, b Sept. 18, 1805, md Bertha W. Harris.
 - G9 Edmund Chisman Goodwin, b April 4, 1807, md 1st, Maria F. Ware; md 2nd, Mary Small.
- F4 James Goodwin, b Nov. 28, 1768, md Fanny Harris.
- F5 Francis Goodwin, b May 31, 1772, md Mary Clough. No issue.
- F6 Wm. Doswell Goodwin, b July 28, 1774, md Mary Cosby.
- F7 Edmund Chisman Goodwin, b Oct. 30, 1776, md 1st, Miss Anderson; md 2nd, Elizabeth Waddy; md 3rd,
- F8 Elizabeth Doswell Goodwin, b July 28, 1779, d Jan. 12, 1781.
- F9 Elizabeth Doswell Goodwin, b Sept. 3, 1781, md Littleton Goodwin.
- James Goodwin md 2nd, Elizabeth Chapman, widow of Edmund Chapman & had issue
- E2 Peter Goodwin md 1st, Sarah Coleman; md 2nd,

Sarah Coghill.

- E3 Robt. Goodwin, b 1739, md Jane Tulloch, daughter of Dr. Thos. & Barbara (Garland) Tulloch.
- E4 James Goodwin md Margaret & had issue
 - F1 James Goodwin, b March 6, 1782.
 - F2 Rachel Goodwin, b March 9, 1780.
- E5 Diana Goodwin md Bailey & had issue
 - F1 Wilson Bailey.
 - F2 Elizabeth Bailey.
- E6 Rebecca Goodwin md Mark.
- E7 Elizabeth Goodwin md Robt. Blackwell.
- E8 Rachel Goodwin md Edward Malory.
- E9 Mary Goodwin md Moss.
- E10 Ann Goodwin md Chisman & had issue
 - F1 Thos. Chisman, orphan, as evidenced by exhibition Account of Estate for Orphan, Feb. 18, 1700, York Co., Va.

C2 Elizabeth Tiplady.

- B6 Capt. John Tiplady md 2nd, May 3, 1687, Rebecca Wythe, daughter of Rebecca Hethersall, widow of John Hethersall. John Tiplady was Captain of Militia of York Co., Va.; served as a Burgess of York Co. in 1677 (York Co. Rec.).

Deed of Rebecca Hethersall for 25 pounds to John Tiplady who is about to marry her daughter, Rebecca Wythe. Witnesses: John Wythe, Henry Watkins. Dated May 7, 1687, recorded June 24, 1690.

Bond of Rebecca Wythe of the County & Parish of York to Elizabeth Tiplady & Rebecca Tiplady of the same for 300 lbs to be paid in London by bills of exchange when said Elizabeth & Rebecca come of age or marry. The condition is that John Tiplady being about to marry Rebecca Wythe confirms a part of his personal estate to his said two daughters, etc.

Witnesses: John Phillips, John Watkins. Dated May 3, 1687.

Will of John Tiplady, dated Oct. 23, 1688, proved Nov. 10, 1689. To each of two daughters, Elizabeth & Rebecca Tiplady, equal parts of estate according to agreement with wife before marriage, dated May 3, 1687. I divide equally between my wife, Rebecca Tiplady, & my daughters, Elizabeth, Rebecca & Susanna Tiplady, 25# part of the half part of my Mother Hethersall's estate confirmed with her hand, May 7, 1687, the said half part being my wife's, Rebecca's, portion due at my Mother Hethersall's decease & said 25# to be paid within three years after date of agreement. My two daughters, Elizabeth & Rebecca, to stay with my wife until 18' years old or married, unless any of their relatives are willing to keep them. As for the remainder of my Mother Hethersall's estate, it shall be divided between my wife & daughter, Susanna, & the child my wife goes with, etc. To my natural Mother, Ruth Tiplady, one horse by the name of Graye; to my sister, Elizabeth Lucas; to John Read_, son of Thomas Read_ of Warwick Co., Va. etc. Witnesses: Charles Minnis, Henry Watkins & Thomas (X) Warde.

Nov. 24, 1698: Peter Goodwin & Rebecca, his wife

daughter & legatee of John Tiplady, deceased, arresting Wm. Watkins & Rebecca, his wife, admr. of ye last will & testament of John Tiplady, dec'd., to this court in an account upon ye case for one-fourth part of ye Testator's estate amounting to ye sums of nineteen pounds, five shillings & three pence, &c.

Inventory of John Tiplady's estate was made by Robert Reade (15,220) value Appraisal of John Tiplady's estate was made Jan. 17, 1689-90, amount 138:13:09.

Capt. John Tiplady & Rebecca Wythe had issue

C3 Susanna Tiplady.

C4 'Child my wife goes with'.

A2 Beale, md Goodwin & had at least one son

B1 Peter Goodwin who was named in the will of Alice Beale, Oct. 9, 1700, York Co., Va. Rec.

A3 Elizabeth Beale, d Dec. 21, 1705, md Isaac Powell, d Dec. 16, 1705, & had at least one daughter

B1 Elizabeth Powell, b April 11, 1690 (Charles Par. Reg. York Co. Va.), who was also named in the will of Alice Beale.

B2 William Powell, b Nov. 9, 1693, d April 4, 1718.

A4 Beale md Francis Reade & had at least one son

B1 Thomas Reade who was named in the will of Alice Beale as was his son

C1 Benjamin Reade.

A5 Capt. Thomas Beale II, b 1647, d 1679, md Feb. 27, 1672, in York Co., Va., Anne Gooch, daughter of Col. Wm. Gooch (pronounced 'Googe') who md 2nd, before Aug. 7, 1681, Wm. Colston who was said to have been a native of Bristol, England, & who came to Virginia in the latter part of the 17th century & settled in that part of (old) Rappahannock County that later was Richmond County. He was Clerk of Rappahannock County 1685-1692 & Clerk of Richmond County from 1692 to his death in 1701. He attended meetings of the House of Burgesses as a Member from his County from March 2, 1692 to April 29, 1699 (Standard's Col. Va. Reg. P 88-92).

Among the records at Rappahannock County at a Court held for said County, Aug. 7, 1689, is the following entry: 'Upon the humble petition of Wm. Colston who married for & on behalf of Mrs. Anne Beale, relict of Capt. Thos. Beale, deceased, of Chestnut Hill, Richmond County, Va., 1679, states that he marries Anne, daughter of Major Wm. Gooch'. The issue of Anne Beale & Wm. Colston were William, II; Charles & Susanna Colston.

The will of Wm. Colston, witnessed by Daniel Hornby, Thomas Barber & Ellin Foster, dated Oct. 27, 1701, was proved Dec. 3, 1701 (Richmond Co. Will Bk 2, P 31) & mentioned daughter, Susanna Colston; son, William Colston; son, Charles Colston, to whom he gives 640 acres of land he bought from Capt. Thos. Beale & Jos. Russell, & gives unto Mr. Rawleigh Travers & my son-in-law (a term commonly used in wills & other papers of the period to indicate a step-son) Mr. Thos. Beale, forty shillings a piece out of the ready money now in my trunk to buy them mourning rings & do nominate, ordaine & appoint the said Rawleigh Travers & Thos. Beale executors of this my last will & testament during the minority of my said two sons, William & Charles.

The will of Edmund Fabian of Middlesex County, Va., Parish of St. Andrew's, Holborne, citizen & merchant, died July 3, 1668, 'bequeaths to my friend Mr. Beale 10 shillings'. (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 15, P 300).

July 18, 1677, The Court ordered the Burgesses to meet the 2nd Tuesday in August next at the home of Capt. Beale on the Rappahannock River, etc. (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog. Vol 34, P 188).

Essex County, Va., Will Bk 1672-75, P 179, there was recorded a deed from Henry Clark to Thos. Beale for 400 acres, beginning SE line of the said land & running thence NE 650 to the head line thereof, thence along said line NW 99 to a corner tree of said land being a red oak, thence SW 650 to another red oak corner tree of said land, thence south to the first mentioned station, for 28 pounds sterling. Deed dated Oct. 30, 1669.

Capt. Thos. Beale died in 1679 & was buried at 'Chestnut Hill', on the Rappahannock River where his tomb of black English marble, bearing the Beale Coat of Arms with an elaborate epitaph, is in a perfect state of preservation. As was the custom in those days, he was buried in the garden (about 100 feet from the cellar of the old house), now a grove in a lonely field on a bluff overlooking the river which is two miles wide & about 2 miles distant.

The grave of Capt. Thos. Beale is located on a farm now owned by Sydney Belfield, two or three miles north of Warsaw, Va. This farm is known as 'Chestnut Hill' which was the name of the original Beale estate. The grave itself is several hundred yards to the west of Mr. Belfield's house & is located in a lonely field partly surrounded by woods. Right near the grave is a depression in the field, which Mr. Belfield says, marks the location of the old residence which is now completely destroyed, not even a vestige of the foundation being left. The location is on a high piece of ground & through the woods can be seen the Rappahannock or a stream tributary to it. In Mr. Belfield's house are several doors with old hand-made hinges which he says came from the original house, although it was destroyed long before his time. Rumor has it that the family did not live there long because of malaria. The grave itself is surrounded by bushes & weeds & consists of a large flat stone of flintlike character on which the Beale coat-of-arms & the wording are still quite distinct. During recent years this stone was removed by Mr. Belfield, at the suggestion of some of the members of the local Beale family, & four brick walls were put in, the stone being replaced on top of them at a height of about two feet above the ground. Mr. Belfield said that he saw the bones of Thomas Beale while this work was being done & that they were all intact with the exception of one leg which was missing; nothing remained but the bones. The body had apparently been placed in one side of the grave, indicating that they expected later to bury his wife beside him.

Under the Beale coat of arms which, with a slight variance, is the same as the coat of arms for the Beales of London as well as the Beales of Maidstone Court, Farmingham, Heath House, England, there is the following wording:

"Here lies the body of Capⁿ Thomas Beale, Jun^r, who
tooke to wife Ann the Daughter of Coll. William Gouge
and had by her two Sones and two Daughters, he departed
this life the sixteenth day of October An D Mi 1679

AETATISSVE 32

Midst of Tempest when the torrents raved
deeply for Mercy to the Lord I craved
Whose goodness then me distressed
His Mercies wrought my soules eternall rest
Misericordia V I C M A est Meseria."

This wording was copied as nearly as possible, but some of the letters were illegible. It should be noted that Gooch is spelled incorrectly on this stone & also that William Gooch was Major & not Colonel - in accordance with his own tombstone.

After a visit to the grave to Capt. Thos. Beale, Mr. Leonard T. Beale, Philadelphia, wrote 'I asked Mr. Belfield if he had any souvenir I could have to remember the old estate, & he brought out a pair of rusty hand-made scissors which he said came from the ruins of the old mansion & which I purchased from him.' Letter dated Oct. 1, 1932.

'Chestnut Hill', an estate of 2000 acres, was purchased by Col. Thos. Beale for him, Capt. Thos. Beale II, on Jan. 31, 1667, the year his son became of age.

Capt. Beale & Capt. Phillip Chesley were sworn in as Justices of the Peace in York County, Feb. 29, 1673 & soon thereafter Thos. Beale moved to Richmond County, where he established a home called 'Chestnut Hill'.

Capt. Thos. Beale II served as an officer of the Colonial Militia (mentioned as 'Captain' in Henning's Va. Statutes at Large, Vol A, P 401-406).

Capt. Thos. Beale patented land in 1667 in Rappahannock County & also 929 acres on Rappahannock Creek in 1673 as is recorded in Bk 6, P 24, Virginia Land Grants; he also patented with Randolph Kirk 1500 acres of land in Westmoreland County, Va., in 1668, Bk 6, P 176, Virginia Land Grants.

Capt. Thos. Beale & wife, Anne Gooch, had issue

- B1 Anne Beale, b Aug. 10, 1672, as appears on North Farnham Parish Register, Richmond Co., Va., possibly married George Hamilton who was named guardian of John Ferguson Beale & Robert Ferguson Beale (guardianship records at Tappahannock, Essex Co., Va. - per letter of Mrs. Marie Beale, Arden, N.C.)
- B2 Hannah Beale, b 1674, d 1744, md prior to 1700, Col. William Ball, b 1676, d March 1744/5, of 'Millenbeck', Lancaster Co., Va.; his Will was dated Aug. 14, 1744 & probated March 8, 1744/5, Lancaster Co., Va. (Hayden's Va. Geneal. P 55-61).

The name of Hannah Beale appears as a witness to an agreement between Newman Brockenbrough & wife, selling 4 negroes to Maj. Wm. Ball, Jan. 27, 1716.

Easter Tuesday, 1745 ... Mr. Geo. Payne was chosen Vestryman in room of Col. Wm. Ball, dec'd. (Lancaster Co., Va., V. Bk; Vestry Book of Christ Church, Lancaster County, contained, July 16, 1740, names of Wm. Ball & Wm. Ball, Jr.

Col. Wm. Ball served as Surveyor of Northumberland County, Va., 1724.

Wm. Ball & wife, Hannah Beale, had issue

- C1 William Ball, b 1700, d 17...., md Feb. 17, 1723, Margaret Ball, d Oct. 1783, daughter of Capt. Richard Ball & Sarah Young. His Will dated June 20, 1777 was probated Oct. 16, 1783 in Lancaster Co., Va.

Wm. Ball, Jr., Gent., served as Justice of the Peace; as Sheriff; as Inspector & as Captain of the Militia of Lancaster County, 1727-37.

The couple had issue

- D1 Richard Ball md 1752, Mary Wallace, daughter of Rev. James Wallace, Hampton, Va. Their issue

E1 James Wallace Ball md May 31, 1779, Ann Ball.

- D2 Williamson Ball, d 1769, md Priscilla Glasscock, daughter of Wm. Glasscock. Their issue

E1 Alice Ball md John Smith.

E2 Williamson Ball.

- D3 Benjamin Ball, d.s.p., before 1783.

- D4 William Ball md 1st; md 2nd 1740, Lettice Lee, daughter of Col. Henry Lee of 'Lee Hall' & Mary, daughter of Richard Bland & Granddaughter of Richard & Lettice (Corbin) Lee; he served as a Member of the House of Burgesses from Lancaster County 1757-58; as a Delegate 1780. Their issue

E1 William Ball, M. D., was the last of the male line of the Ball family to own 'Millenbeck', md & had issue

F1 Florinda Ball, d.s.

F2 Cordelia Ball, d Feb. 19, 1815, md 1st, John Gilmour, son of John Gilmour of Scotland.

Their issue

G1 William Gilmour, d abt 1830, md 1823, Frances Dowman. Their issue

H1 John Martan Gilmour md Cordelia

- D5 Elizabeth Ball md Dec. 9, 1754, Francis Milner & had issue

E1 Margaret Milner.

E2 Betty Milner.

E3 Hannah Milner.

- D6 Sarah Ball, d.s.p., md John Jones.

- C2 George Ball, b 1702, md Oct. 10, 1735, Judith Payne, daughter of Merriman Payne. Their issue

- D1 Williams*Ball of 'Cobham Hall', Lancaster Co., Va., b 1736, d 1790, md 1st 1775 Beale, d.s.p.; md 2nd, Cash; md 3rd abt 1777, Priscilla (Churchill) Spann.

- D2 George Ball, Captain of N.K. Militia.

- D3 John Ball, b 1740, d 1773, Fauquier Co., Va.; md March 2, 1765, Mary Ball, daughter of Wm. & Lettice (Lee) Ball. Their issue

E1 William Ball.

E2 Peter Ball.

- E3 Hannah Ball.
- E4 Judith Ball md Maj. Richard Scott Blackburn, USN.
- E5 Lettice Ball.
- E6 Mary Ball md Col. Alexander Dalrymple Orr, son of John & Susan (Grayson) Orr, son of Alexander Orr of 'Waterside', near Berwick Seat, & wife, Dalrymple, daughter of the Earl of Stair.
- D4 William Ball of 'Chapel Green', d 1796, md 1st, Judith Throckmorton. They were the grandparents of
 - F1 William Payne whose issue live near Lexington, Ky.
 - F2 Thomas Kempe Payne, d.s.
 - F3 Elizabeth Henry Payne md Tyler.
 - F4 Nancy Payne md Campbell.
 - F5 Judith Throckmorton* Payne md Gen. Singleton. Their issue:
 - G1 Anne Singleton md Hon. Jos. H. Sherrard, Winchester, Va., who was Vestryman of Christ Church & Lay Deputy to the Dio Commission & Judge of Frederick Co., Va. Their issue
 - H1 Capt. Jos. H. Sherrard of Kansas & of Winchester, Va.
 - H2 William T. Sherrard, died in Kansas.
 - H3 Anne Sherrard md Kennedy of Camden, S. C.
 - G2 Fannie Singleton md Edward McDonald.
 - G3 Judith Singleton md Robt. Kercheval.
 - G4 Lucy Singleton md E. Cartwright Breeden.
 - G5 Elizabeth Singleton md Buford of Mo.
 - G6 James Singleton md Catherine McDaniel; he served as a Member of the U. S. Congress from Illinois.
- D5 Hannah Ball.
- D6 Judith Ball md Parson Jones.
- D7 Sarah Ball md Colin Campbell of Dumfries.
- D8 Eliza Ball md Webb. Their issue
 - E1 Margaret Webb md Tyler & had issue
 - F1 Judge Tyler of Fauquier Co., Va.
- C3 Sarah Ball, b 1705, md 1st, Sept. 22, 1724, Maj. Dennis McCarty of Cople Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va. whose Will dated March 18, 1742, was proved in Prince William Co., Va., Jan. 20, 1743. He served as Vestryman of Truro Parish 1732. His widow md 2nd, Abram Barnes. Sarah Ball & Maj. Dennis McCarty had issue
 - D1 Daniel McCarty, b Pope's Creek, Westmoreland Co., d 1791; his Will was proved in Fairfax Co., Va., 1792, Deed Bk 3, P 21; md abt 1748, Sinah Ball, b Feb. 14, 1727-8, d 1798, dau of Major James Ball of 'Bewdley'. He served as Director of Colchestertown, Fairfax County, 1753 & as Justice of the Peace of Fairfax County, Oct. 1770. Their issue
 - E1 Sarah McCarty, d June 25, 1826, md 1766/7 Col.

- Richard Chichester of 'Newington', Fairfax Co., Va., who d Nov. 22, 1796, son of Richard Chichester & Ellen Ball. Col. Chichester served as Lieutenant of Fairfax County. Their issue
- F1 Millicent Chichester md Dr. Alex Vass.
 - F2 Daniel Chichester, b abt 1767, md Elizabeth Gray; he served as Trustee of Fairfax Court House, Jan. 4, 1805. Their issue
 - G1 George Chichester, b 1797, d 1858, md 1st, Margaret, daughter of Dr. Valentine & Mary B. (Washington) Peyton; md 2nd, Mary Dent Petyon; * md 3rd, Mary Corse.
 - G2 Wm. Henry Chichester, b 1800, d 1844, md 1821, John Elliott Peyton.
- F3 Richard McCarty Chichester of 'Newington', Fairfax Co., Va., b Feb. 27, 1769, d at 'Ivan' London Co., Va., Aug. 29, 1817; md Ann, b Feb. 22, 1769, d 1817, daughter of the Hon. Thomson Mason of 'Raspberry Plain', London Co., Va., & wife, Mary King, daughter of Col. Abram Barnes of 'Tudor Hall', St. Mary's Co., Md. Their issue
- G1 Anne Mason Chichester, b Oct. 16, 1789, d July 12, 1882, md Chas. Pendleton Tutt of 'Locust Hall', London Co., Va., b 1780, d Oct. 2, 1832, son of Benj. Tutt of Culpeper Co., Va. He was Purchasing Agent for the U. S. Navy.
 - G2 Richard McCarty Barnes Chichester, b 1791, md Barnett.
 - G3 George Mason McCarty Chichester, b 1793, d 1835, md 1818, Sarah C. Elliott; md 2nd, 1824, Mary, daughter of Washington & Margaret (Johns) Bowie of Georgetown, Va.
 - G4 Sarah McCarty Chichester md Hon. Thomson Mason of 'Hollins Hall' & had issue.
 - G5 Sinah Ellen McCarty Chichester md Hancock Lee.
 - G6 Doddridge Pitt McCarty Chichester md Sydnor & had issue.
 - G7 Mary Symes McCarty Chichester md Bernard Hooe.
- D2 Thaddeus McCarty md Chinn; he served as one of the Lancaster County Commission on Resolutions of Congress, Feb. 6, 1775, & probably as Clerk of Lancaster County Court, 1778-1787. Their issue
- E1 Thaddeus McCarty, b abt 1750, md & had issue
 - F1 George Washington McCarty, b abt 1775, md abt 1798, Winfred Beatty; he was the owner of 'Newington', near Aldie. Their issue
 - G1 Marie French McCarty.
 - F2 Wm. Thaddeus McCarty, b 1807, d 1875, md

- Hannah Fox & had issue
 - G1 John Chew McCarty.
 - G2 Wm. Thaddeus McCarty, who served in the Confederate States Army, md the daughter of General A. M. West of Mississippi.
 - G3 Maria Louise McCarty.
 - G4 Emily Mason McCarty.
- F3 Stephen Washington McCarty, b 1808, md Eliza Francis of London Co., Va. Their issue
 - G1 Enoch Francis McCarty, served in Confederate States Army.
 - G2 James William McCarty, served in Confederate States Army, md Oldham of Texas where he became a merchant at Eagle Lake, Texas. Four children were born of this union.
- F4 Geo. Billington McCarty, d.s., 1888.
- F5 Armistead Thompson Mason McCarty, b 1815, d unm.
- F6 Winifred Hall McCarty md Dr. Cullen.
- F7 Sarah Richardson McCarty.
- D3 Dennis McCarty.
- D4 Sarah McCarty md Geo. Johnson, Gent., lawyer of Fairfax County, Va., who served as a Member of the Virginia Burgess, 1765, & author of the Stamp Act Resolution of May 30, 1765, which Patrick Henry offered; lived in Alexandria, Va. Their issue
 - E1 Col. George Johnson, II, b 1750, served as Lt. Colonel & Aide de Campe to Gen. George Washington & as his confidential Military Secretary from December 1776 to June 1777.
- D5 Anne McCarty md Wm. Ramsay of Galway, Scotland, & had issue
 - E1 Col. Dennis Ramsay md June Allen Taylor & had issue
 - F1 Geo. Washington Ramsay of Alexandria, Va., md & had issue
 - G1 George Ramsay of Alexandria, Va.
 - E2 William Ramsay, M. D., of the Revolutionary Army.
- C4 Judith Ball, b 1706, md April 13, 1726, George Glasscock & had issue
 - D1 Col. George Glasscock, d 1810, md Catherine.....
- C5 Ellen Ball, b 1710, md 1st, July 3, 1734, Richard Chichester of 'Fairweathers', Lancaster Co., Va., Gent., son of John & Ellen (Symes) Chichester; he died in England Dec. 30, 1743 & was buried at Powerstock on Jan. 3rd; his Will, dated May 16, 1743, was proved in Lancaster Co., Va., Aug. 10, 1744. Their issue
 - D1 John Chichester, b 1735, d 1753, md July 1752, Jean Smith & had issue
 - E1 Mary Chichester, b 1753, d 1775, md 1770, Col. Burgess Ball.
 - D2 Col. Richard Chichester of 'Newington', Fairfax Co.,

Va., b 1736, d Aug. 22, 1796, served as County Lieutenant of Fairfax County; as Justice of the Peace, 1789-90; as Commissioner of Specific Tax for Fairfax County, 1781; md 1st, June 9, 1758, Ann Gordon, & had issue

E1 Millicent Chichester, b 1765, d 1790, md Oct. 15, 1789, Dr. Alexander Vass.

Col. Richard Chichester md 2nd, 1767, Sarah McCarty, d June 25, 1826, daughter of Daniel McCarty of Pope's Creek, Westmoreland Co., Va. (see E1 under D1 - Daniel McCarty for issue of 2nd marriage)

D3 Elizabeth Chichester, b 1737, md Jan. 20, 1752, William Glasscock.

D4 Ellen Chichester, b 1738, md Nov. 20, 1750, Andrew Robertson.

D5 Mary Chichester, b 1739, md Rawleigh Dowman*& had issue

E1 Rawleigh Dowman*of Richmond Co., Va., where his name and that of many of his descendants appear on records of various kinds.

D6 Hannah Chichester, b 1740.

Ellen Ball Chichester md 2nd, June 12, 1747, William Dowman, b 1717, son of Rawleigh & Margaret (Ball) Dowman & had issue

D7 Rawleigh Dowman, b 1748/49.

C6 Hannah Ball, b 1715, md Sept. 7, 1746, Robt. Mitchell, Vestryman of St. Mary's Parish, Lancaster Co., Va. Their issue

D1 William Mitchell.

D2 Robert Mitchell.

D3 Richard Mitchell.

D4 Susan Mitchell.

D5 Hannah Mitchell.

(Most of above taken from Hayden's Va. Geneal. P 61)

B3 Thomas Beale, III, b Jan. 29, 1675 at 'Chestnut Hill', Richmond Co., Va., (N. Farnham Par. Reg.), d Feb. 24, 1729, md Elizabeth Taverner, b March 25, 1681, d, March 21, 1792, daughter of Capt. John Taverner (see Taverner Family); lived at 'Chestnut Hill' which had been inherited from his father, Capt. Thos. Beale II.

Thomas Beale served in King George County Militia 1704 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 10, P 317).

Indian Troubles in the Northern Neck, 1704 ... 'Payments were asked for Capt. Thos. Beale, et al, for their companies on duty 33 days (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 10, P 317).

Richmond County Order Book... Application for Pay for Services rendered Militia, March 6, 1704-05.... Capt. Thos. Beale; Wm. Tayloe, Commander-in-Chief & Colonel (Va. Col. Militia, P 100).

The inhabitants of the Rappahannock River sections were having troubles with the Indians early in the 18th century & at a Court held March 6, 1704, in Richmond County, for presentment of accused Indians, among the Justices present

were Capt. Thos. Beale and Capt. William Underwood. Soon after this trouble, an attempted massacre was pending & the Indians killed a few persons. The accused Indians were tried at a Court held at the house of Col. Wm. Tayloe, Sept. 7, 1704. Among the members of the Court were Wm. Underwood & Thos. Beale (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 39, P 170).

Served as a Member of the Assembly for Richmond County, Oct. 5, 1704 (Tyler's Quar., Vol 5); served as a Justice in Richmond County in 1704 (Wm-Mary Quar., Vol 3, P 132).

Thomas Beale patented 339 acres of land in Richmond Co., Va., in 1772, as appears of record in Bk B, 1726-1729, P 62, Virginia Land Grants.

August 30, 1701, Beale made a deed of 600 acres of land to Wm. Colston which was recorded Sept. 3, 1701 (Rich. Co. Deed Bk 1, P 71).

A deed April 26, 1720, by Chas. Colston released to Thos. Beale, 340 acres of land in North Farnham Parish on branches of the Rappahannock Creek with N. Brockenbrough & Daniel Horby as witnesses; there is another deed of the same record date, Colston to Beale, with the same witnesses (Recorded June 1, 1720, Rich. Co., Order Bk 7, P 520). This evidently was part of the 600 acres deeded Aug. 30, 1701 to Wm. Colston & left by the latter in his will of Oct. 27, 1701, to his son, Charles Colston, by the following clause: "I give unto my son, Chas. Colston, six hundred & forty acres of land which I bought of Capt. Thos. Beale & Joseph Russell....." It is probable also that it was part of, or contiguous to, the original 'Chestnut Hill' tract, which bordered on Rappahannock Creek, now known as Capt. Point Creek.

Thos. Beale was one of the devisees named in the Will of his grandmother, Alice Beale.

The Will of John Parker, dated Dec. 13, 1699, Richmond County Will Bk 2, P 9-10, left to Rawleigh Travers & Thos. Beale 'to either of them a gold ring at the discretion of Mr. Wm. Colston, my exor'.

Capt. Thos. Beale was executor of the Will of Rawleigh Travers, dated Feb. 20, 1701, proved in Richmond County, March 4, 1701 (Wm-Mary Quar., Vol 17, P 81).

Samuel Peachey's Will, dated Jan. 24, 1711, proved in Richmond Co., June 4, 1712, makes bequests to 'friends Col. Willoughby Allerton, Capt. Daniel McCarty & Capt. Thos. Beale & their wives'. (Va. Magn. Hist. & Biog., Vol 33, P 39; Wm-Mary Quar., Vol 3, P 112).

Thos. Beale, Jr., was witness of a deed to James Taylor, to John Tayloe, et all, Oct. 1, 1728 (Crozier's Spots. Co. Rec., P 104).

The Will of Elizabeth (Taverner) Beale, dated March 17, 1728 & probated June 4, 1729 was recorded in Richmond County Will Bk 5, P 135 & read as follows:

"In the name of God Amen, I, Elizabeth Beale of North Farnham Parish, being sick & weak in body but of perfect memory, thanks be to Almighty God, & calling to mind the uncertain estate of this transitory life doe make, constitute & ordain

this my last will & testament in manner & form following:

Imprimis....I give & bequeath to my son, Thomas Beale, my trusty negro fellow, Dick, desiring he may be friendly dealth with to him & his heirs forever. I likewise give to my son, Thomas, a green rug, a quilt, a blanket, two pair sheets & his father's gold shirt buckle.

Item..I give to my son, William Beale, the fine worsted rug in the Chamber, a blanket & one of the best of the quilts, two pair pillows, two pair sheets, six large silver spoons, a looking glass in the hall, six best leather chairs, for black fram'd bottom ditto, a dozen pewter plates, four dishes, the least oval table in the hall & six ewes next fall.

Item..I give to my daughter, Anne Beale, my horse fire & enameled gold ring which was my mother's.

Item..I give to my four youngest sons, Tavorner, Charles, Richard & Reubin Beale, my stock of cattle & hoggs at the mountains to be equally divided when the oldest shall come of age, allowing my exrs. to sell at their discretion for the advantage of said four sons.

Item..I give all the rest of my cattle, hoggs, sheep, tobacco, corne, all my working tools, syder, syder casque, all barrells & tubbs, pails & piggins, butter, sugar, candles, earthen ware, old iron, bottles, to my son, Thomas, excepting three cows & calves a piece to my daughter, Anne; my son, John, & my daughter, Elizabeth, at the age of 21 years or marriage.

Item..All the rest of my estate I give to be equally divided amongst my seven youngest children, in case of death to the survivors, except six old gold rings which may be turn'd into four mourning rings for my son, Thomas; my son, William; my daughter, Anne; & my daughter Elizabeth.

Lastly..I doe appoint my loving sons, Thomas & William Beale, exrs., of this my last will & testament.

Witness whereof I hereunto sett my hand & seale this 17th day of March 1728".

Elizabeth Beale (seale)

Gilbert Hamilton
Robert Tomlin
Andrew Spreuell

At a Court held for Richmond County the 4th day of June 1729 - This will was proved in Open Court by the oaths of Gilbert Hamilton & Andrew Spreuell, the witnesses thereto, & admitted to record.

Test: M. Beckwith.

John Beale was not provided for in the Will of his mother, Elizabeth Beale, as he received the estate bought from Henry Clark by his Grandfather, Thos. Beale; said land adjoined Wm. Fauntleroy's land (see Essex County Records for deed, Will Bk 1672-75, P 179) & was probably on the north side of the Rappahannock River near 'Chestnut Hill' which was 4 miles from Naylor's Hole, a wharf of long ago.

Capt. Thos. Beale & Elizabeth, his wife, of North Farnham Parish, by deed dated Feb. 7, 1728, transferred to Thos.

Beale, Jr., of the same Parish, in consideration of love & affection & 100 pounds money, half that tract of land 'whereon we now live', containing 929 acres as by patent of May 28, 1673. The witnesses were Thos. Belfield & Adnanus Castle. Recorded April 3, 1728, Rich. Co. Deed Bk 8, P 436. This undoubtedly was a part of the 'Chestnut Hill' tract.

They also, by a deed of the same date of making & record, transferred to their son, William Beale, for natural & paternal affection & 30 pounds money, 339 acres & 120 perches of land on the line of a patent of land granted to Henry Clark (Rich. Co. Deed Bk 8, P 437).

On Aug. 27, 1728, Thos. Beale had bought from Henry Willis 3,333 acres of land on the east side of the Little Mountains in St. George's Parish, Spotsylvania County, which was probably land later in Orange County & still later in Madison County on which several of his sons afterwards settled (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 32, P 53). It also was in the same section as, if not adjacent or near to, the tract about which David Bray on the one hand & Daniel Hornby & Thomas Beale were in controversy before the Council from 1726 to 1730.

Spotsylvania County was formed from Essex, King William & King & Queen Counties in 1720; Culpeper County from Orange County in 1748; Madison County from Culpeper County in 1792 & Rappahannock County from Culpeper County in 1833.

The Will of Thomas Beale III, dated Feb. 22, 1728, was proved June 4, 1729 in Richmond County & recorded in Will Bk 5, P 134 & read as follows:

"In the name of God Amen: Feb. the 22nd, 1728, I, Thomas Beale, Sr., of No. Farnham Parish in Richmond Co., Va., being sick & weak but pfect mind & memory thanks be to Almighty God & calling to remembrance the Uncertainty of this Transitory Life Doe Make, Ordian, Constitute this my Last Will & Testament in Manner & Form following, viz:

Imprimis..I will that my debts & funeral charges be first paid.

Item..After the Decease of My Loving Wife, My negro man, Moota, I give to my son, Thomas Beale, & his heirs forever.

Item..After my said Wife, her Decease, a negro man Called Billey, I give to my son, Wm. Beale, & his heirs forever & also the land bought of the Exrs., of the Reverend Mr. Peter Kippax, containing 300 acres of land, a deed acknowledged by me unto my son, Wm. Beale, to confirm the said deed or deeds I herein give him the said land to his heirs forever.

Item..After my said Wife, her Decease, I give unto my daughter, Anne Beale, three negroes, viz: Mary, Bess & Judith & to her heirs forever.

Item..After my aforesaid wife, her Decease, I give unto my daughter, Elizabeth Beale, three negroes, viz: Winny & Jenny & Lewis & her heirs forever.

Item..I give to my son, Thomas, two feather beds, bolsters, two suits of curtains & what other furniture my wife shall think may conveniently be spared.

Item..I give to my son, William, two bed & bolsters, one suit of curtains & also I give him, my said son, William, when his mother can well spare the, but not to straiten her, three cows & calves.

Item..The land I have above the Falls I give unto four of my youngest sons, viz: Tavor^unor, Charles, Richard & Reub^en, to be equally divided but not during my wife, her life, unless she gives any of my aforesaid four sons leave to seate or dwell there & to their heirs forever.

Item..After my wife, her Decease, I give unto my son, John, the land purchased by my grandfather of Henry Clark containing 400 acres, more or less, and to his heirs forever.

Item..I give unto my loving wife a negro man called Dick & to her heirs forever.

Item..After my said wife, her Decease, all the rest of my negroes not yet bequeathed, I give unto my five youngest boys to be divided equally with this proviso, that, if any of my said five sons die before divided, that the whole be divided equally & no claims of heirship take place.

Item..My will is, if either of my daughters, Anne or Elizabeth, die or have not a property farther than before given that is, be neither married nor taken out of their mother, her hands, that then & in such case the survivors to have all her deceased sisters negroes by me bequeathed & to heirs forever.

Item..All the rest, residue & remainder of my personal estate not before bequeathed, I give unto my loving wife, Elizabeth Beale, to do with as she thinks fit.

Item..I give after my wife, her Dec^ease, to my son, Thomas, all the land belonging to the plantation I now live upon & to his heirs forever provided, he letts his two sisters negroes by me bequeathed work upon the land till either by death or marriage they may be removed or give them 200 acres out of the land.

Lastly..I nominate my loving wife, my two sons, Thomas & William, Exrs., of this my last will & testament, making void & null all other will or wills, testament or testaments, by me formerly made & to be taken this as last."

Thomas (seal) Beale

The words son & his were interlined before signing or sealing. by consent of the testator interlined the word wife.

Signed, sealed & delivered in presence of us:

Gilbert Hamilton

Wm. Hodgkinson

Andrew Spreuell

Mary Hodgkinson

At a Court held for Richmond County the 4th day of June 1729:

This will was proved in Open Court by the Oaths of Gilbert Hamilton, Wm. Hodgkinson & Andrew Spreuell, three of the witnesses thereto, & admitted to record.

Test: M. Beckwith, Cl. Cur.

Capt. Thos. Beale, III, & wife, Elizabeth (Taverner) Beale, had issue:

C1 Thomas Beale, IV, b 1708, d Oct. 9, 1732 (N. Farnham Par. Reg.), md April 27, 1728 (N. Farnham Par. Reg.), Sarah McCarty, (probably the Sarah Beale referred to in the will of Anne Lee Fitzhugh McCarty, probated in Westmoreland County, Va., May 31, 1732 (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co. Wills, P 94), sister of Dennis McCarty who was appointed Justice in Richmond Co., April 29, 1730 (C.J. 4, P. 215)).

Thos. Beale IV, as the oldest son, inherited 'Chestnut Hill' by virtue of the clause in his father's will - "I give after my wife, her Decease, to my son, Thomas, all the land belonging to the plantation I now live upon & to his heirs forever.....".

The son of Thomas Beale IV, Thomas Beale V, evidently died before he was of age & without issue, because it is known that the 'Chestnut Hill' property passed to William Beale, brother of Thomas Beale IV, as later will be shown.

The Commission of the Peace ordered, May 6, 1730, at the Capitol, being Thomas Beale, Wm. Glascock & Samuel Glascock, Gents., of Richmond Co., Va.....(Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 35, P 406).

The Will of Thomas Beale IV, dated Sept. 27, 1732, indicates that Thomas V was the only child living at the time it was made in 1732 & as Sarah, his wife, is not mentioned in the will, it rather appears that she had died prior to 1732; witnesses were Jos. Belfield & Elizabeth Tomlin; it was recorded Feb. 5, 1733, Richmond County Will Bk 5, P 185 & read as follows:

"In the name of God Amen...The Last Will & Testament of Thomas Beale of Richmond-

A negro that I owe my sister, Nancy, I leave my executors; whom I shall hereafter appoint to pay as they shall think fit.

Item..All other my lands, negroes & personal estate, I leave to the use & for the benefit of bringing up my son & little brothers & sisters, viz: John, Taverner, Charles, Richard, Reubin, Ann & Elizabeth Beale, till my youngest brother, Reubin Beale, arrives to the age of 18 years, excluding the older till, as they arrives to the age of 21 years or are better provided for, which I leave to the Judgement & discretion of my executors.

Item..After my youngest brother, Reubin, is of the age of 18 years & my son, Thomas, is 21 years of age, or if he should marry before & have a child, then I give all my land & negroes to my son forever. But if my son should die before he hath a lawful begotten child or before he is 21 years of age, then I give my lands to my brother, Wm. Beale, & all my negroes & other personal estate I give to be equally divided amongst my surviving brothers & sisters, John, Taverner, Charles, Richard, Reubin, Ann & Elizabeth Beale. Tis my will that my estate be not appraised but inventoried by my executors & recorded.

I leave my brother, Wm. Beale, & Capt. Robt. Tomlin, executors of this, my last will & testament, as witness

1158936

my hand & seal this 27th day of Sept. 1732."
Thomas Beale (Seal)

Teste-

Jos. Belfield

Elizabeth Tomlin

At a Court held for Richmond County the 5th Day of
Feb. 1732/33:

This will was proved in Open Court by the oaths of
Joseph Belfield & Elizabeth Tomlin, witnesses thereto, &
admitted to record.

Test: M. Beckwith, C. C.

Thos. Beale IV & Sarah (McCarty) Beale had issue
D1 Thomas Beale V, b May 17, 1729 (N. Farnham Par. Reg.
Clerk's Office, Warsaw, Va.), probably died unmarried
(Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 32, P 53).

C2 Capt. William Beale, b Aug. 1710, inherited as the oldest living son in 1732 'Chestnut Hill', in view of the clause in his brother's will, 'if my son, Thomas, should dye before he hath a lawful begotten child or before he is 21 years of age, then I give my lands to my brother, William Beale'; he md April 29, 1729, Ann Harwar of Richmond Co., Va. (marriage record appears in N. Farnham Par. Reg. & the name is written 'Harwar Harwar' as she signed deeds which appear of record in Essex County where they were, at some time, residents of South Farnham Parish of that County. (Deed Bk 17, P 440, 1730 & Deed Bk 22, P 31-36, 1738-1742, latter deed being witnessed by John & Richard Beale).

Capt. Wm. Beale served as Justice of the Peace in 1748; was named with his son, Thomas Beale, Hon. John Tayloe, Wm. Fitzhugh, Samuel Colston, John Turbeville, Williamson Ball, Raleigh Colston on the Richmond County Election Poll of 1771 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog. Vol 29, P 511); at a Council meeting April 27, 1731, Wm. Beale with two others was appointed inspector of tobacco at Hobbs Hole (Tappahannock) & Bowlers Ferry (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 37, P 127); Mr. Wm. Beale was paymaster of Lancaster Battallion, etc., at Williamsburg, May 4, 1776 (Calender Va. State Papers, Vol 8, P 168).

A list of Tithables in my Precinct (Henry Rice, Constable) include the name of Capt. Wm. Beale's Quarter (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 27, P 25).

William Beale patented 400 acres of land in Lunenburg County, Va., 1751, Bk 34, P 76, Virginia Land Grants.

Diary of Landon Carter...Sunday, 1 March 1772....Capt. Beale & his son, Billy, came here yesterday with Mr. Parker.

Diary of Landon Carter...30 & 31 Aug. 1772...Invited to dine with Capt. Beale on his birthday (13 W, P 163).

Capt. Wm. Beale owned a mill in Westmoreland County in 1770 (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 11, P 245).

Wm. Beale died prior to July 6, 1778 at which time his will, dated March 9, 1776, was proved in Richmond County, Va., & recorded in Will-Bk 7, P 308. It read -

"In the name of God Amen...The Last Will & Testatment of Wm. Beale of Richmond County:

Whereas, I have already given my son, Thomas, a considerable part of my estate, I do confirm that gif to him & moreover, give to my said son, Thomas, a still now in my possession, to him & his heirs forever.

Son William, a tenement of land in Richmond County, which was purchased of Mr. Colston, at present occupied by Samuel Marmaduke, to him & his heirs forever.

Son, Reuben, all my lands in Culpeper to him & heirs forever.

Daughter Susanna, a negro woman named Sue & increase.

Son, Richard, 100 pounds sterling at age of 21.

Son, Robert, 100 pounds sterling at age of 21.

Mr. Williamson Ball who married my daughter, Ann, a

negro girl which he received with my daughter, called Priscilla.

Daughter Sarah, a negro called Corinna & her increase.

Daughter, Mary, a negro called Nancy & her increase.

Daughter, Elizabeth, a negro named Betty & her increase.

Daughter, Winifred Traverse, a negro named Phillis & her increase.

Rest of estate to be equally divided amongst my children Following, towit: John, William, Reuben, Richard, Robert, Elizabeth, Winifred Traverse, Susanna, Sarah and Mary.

Sons, Thomas, John, William, with my sons-in-law, Richard Parker & Robt. Wormely Carter, executors.

William Beale.

Witnesses:

Harrison Randolph.

Landon Carter, Jr.

Thomas Parker.

As his wife is not mentioned, it is evident that she had died before the will was made.

Shortly after the will was probated July 6, 1778, & before October 6th of that Year, when the first summons was issued, Williamson Ball, 'Gentlemen of said County of Richmond', filed a bill in chancery in the Richmond County Court against all of the children named in the will as then living, John Hamilton, husband of Susanna; Richard Parker, husband of Elizabeth, & Robt. Wormely Carter, husband of Winifred Traverse.

The complaint was that he Williamson Ball, both before & after he married Ann Beale, was assured by her father, Wm. Beale, that he intended to give his lands to his sons & his other estate equally to his younger sons & his daughters, except a negro girl to each of the daughters at marriage, but that the will gave him only the negro girl, Ann Beale, his wife, had received at the time of her marriage.

Williamson Ball states in his bill that at the time of his marriage, Wm. Beale had six daughters: 'the two eldest of whom, Elizabeth & Winifred Traverse, had for many years before been married to Richard Parker & Robt. Wormely Carter', and the three youngest, Susanna, since married to John Hamilton, & Sarah & Mary still unmarried. Before Wm. Beale died, Williamson Ball wrote to him stating that he was in need of money & asked for 100 pounds, in consideration of which he would release any claims he might have against the estate after the death of Wm. Beale.

The bill states that Wm. Beale died sometime in or about the month of July 1778, leaving at his death, Thomas Beale, his eldest son; John Beale; Wm. Beale; Reuben Beale; Richard Beale; Robert Beale; Elizabeth, wife of Richard Parker; Winifred Traverse, the wife of Robt. Wormely Carter; Susanna, wife of John Hamilton; Sarah Beale & Mary Beale, 'some of whom are infants under the age of 21

years', and that he was possessed of a personal estate consisting of slaves, ready money, household goods, stocks of horses, cattle, sheep & hogs, implements of husbandry, outstanding debts, tobacco, corn & other articles to the value of seventy thousand pounds.

The bill prays for an accounting & that he, Williamson Ball, be given an eleventh part of the personal estate.

Summons were issued against the defendants Oct. 5, 1778 to appear in Court & answer the bill: Nov. 4, 1778, Walker Tomlin & Robt. Mitchell were appointed to take the deposition of Landon Carter in behalf of Ball, & the deposition was taken Nov. 12, 1778, when the deponent gave his age as 60. He averred that a few years after the death of Mrs. Ann Ball, he visited Capt. Wm. Beale at his plantation & that in reply to a question, he stated that he thought it was just & equitable that the husband of a child dying without issue before a will was made should have an equal part with the rest of the younger children.

Thereafter, the case dragged along with continuances, attachments against the defendants to compel answer, etc., until August 1787, when the Court ordered that the bill be taken as confessed & that the plaintiff recover L6363: 12:8 $\frac{1}{4}$ with interest from Aug. 1, 1779, unless the defendants make answer to the bill at the March quarterly sessions next.

The joint & several demurrers & answers of John Beale, Wm. Beale & Robt. Wormely Carter, acting executors of the will, were executed in Richmond County, Dec. 12, 1787, & filed, & the answer of Reuben Beale, John Tayloe Hamilton & Susanna Hamilton was executed in Orange County, Dec. 20, 1787, & filed.

The sheriff made an endorsement that the attachment was executed by proclamation, that he had attached Richard Beale; that Robt. Beale was not found & 'the other defendants not inhabitants'.

The answer of John Beale, Wm. Beale & Robt. Wormely Carter denies the claims of Williamson Ball & states that it is 'very extraordinary that the complainant should for L100 give up his claim of the 11th part of so large an estate if he thought he had a right to recover that proportion on the death of the said Wm. Beale'.

The answer shows that Wm. Beale had the following children: Thomas Beale; Elizabeth, wife of Richard Parker; Winifred, wife of Robt. Wormely Carter; John Beale; Wm. Beale; Ann, the wife of Williamson Ball; Susanna, the wife of John Hamilton; Frances who died unmarried after the death of Ann; Reuben Beale; Sarah, the wife of James Evans; Mary, the wife of Wm. Brooke; Richard Beale & Robert Beale.

As Sarah & Mary are set forth as unmarried when the bill was executed in 1778 & as the wives, respectively, of James Evans & Wm. Brooke, when the answer was executed in Dec. 12, 1787, their marriages between those dates are shown.

The answer of Reuben Beale & John & Susanna Hamilton is a general denial that Wm. Beale had promised Williamson Ball a part of his estate.

After the filing of the answers, the case proceeds with various motions, pleas, continuances & with some depositions taken, until August 1793, when it abated by the death of Williamson Ball.

The fact that Ann (Harwar) Beale is not mentioned in the will of her husband or in the litigation indicates that she died before the will was made.

Capt. Wm. Beale & Ann Harwar had issue

D1 Thomas Beale, b 1736 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 13, P 430), died in Richmond Co., Va., Oct. 22, 1799, will dated June 7, 1799, was recorded in Richmond County, Oct. 3, 1799, Will-Bk 9, P 123, & showed that he lived in Lunenburg Parish of that County. Said will named his wife, Sinah of Lunenburg Parish; sons, Thomas S. Beale; Chas. Beale; George Beale; Robert Tavenor Beale; Wm. Currie Beale; James Beale; Reuben Beale; daughters, Mildred Ball; Eliza; Maria; Winifred Travis; Ann H. Belfield; Fanny Foushee. Brothers, William & Reuben Beale & wife, executors.

Sinah Beale refused to qualify as executrix & William & Beuben Beale as executors & letters of administration with the will annexed were granted to Sinah Beale & Reuben Beale.

The Will of Sinah Beale, probated Nov. 21, 1816, named sons, George, James & Reuben Beale; daughters, Winifred T.; Mildred Ewell; Maria Hamilton, (Eliza died prior to date of this will); Executors were James & Reuben Beale. Recorded in Will-Bk 9, P 544, Richmond County, Va.

Thomas Beale is listed with his father, William Beale, Hon. John Tayloe, Wm. Fitzhugh, Sam'l. Colston, John Turberville, Williamson Ball, Raleigh Colston, on the Richmond County Election Poll for 1771 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 29, P 511).

On March 23, 1781, Richmond County, Va., we find that Col. Le Roy Peachy wrote to the Governor, viz:

"He has thought it proper to furlough all the drafted men until their bounties are paid them according to law, etc.; draws attention to the case of Thos. Beale, a confirmed rheumatic, 45 years old & unfit for military duty, whom he had agreed to exempt from all drafts on condition he would pay 1000 lbs. tobacco & 10 bbls. corn annually for five years. This has given dissatisfaction to the people at large although they admit that Beale has not been able for years past to stand in the ranks at general musters. To quiet this clamour, he himself consented, though an invalid, to risk being drawn as a common soldier. Desires instructions as to whether Beale shall still be required to furnish a substitute, or whether con-

tract with him shall be approved by the Executive'.
(Calender Va. State Papers, Vol 1, P 589)

Thomas Beale md 1st, Sarah Smith; 2nd, Jane Currie, daughter of the Rev. David Currie, Rector of Christ Church, Lancaster County, Va., (it is presumed that Capt. Beale obtained 'Lign House' in Lancaster County through an inheritance from the Curries); md 3rd, Sinah Ball, daughter of Col. James Ball of 'Bewdley' (see Ball family).

Some authorities have given the marriages in a different order but it seems to the writer that Sinah Ball was the last wife for the 'Imprimis' of his Will begins 'I give to my wife, Sinah Beale', & she & his brothers, William & Reuben Beale were appointed executors. The fact that he leaves the main portion of his realty to his son, Thomas Smith Beale, seems to indicate that this devisee was the eldest son & that Sarah Smith was his mother & thus that she was the first wife, leaving Jane Currie as the second wife.

In the diary of Landon Carter, May 25, 1770..... he writes that he went to Capt. Beale's for dinner which was given his son, Thomas, who had just married Miss Ball who didn't seem to take to children of Thomas' first wife (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol. 13, P 50).

Having no way of determing the mother of three of the children, the writer has had to assume this fact by dates of birth, marriages, family names, etc., so that what follows is not being given as authentic but as surmise.

Thomas Beale & Sarah Smith had issue
El Thomas Smith Beale who inherited 'Chestnut Hill' from his father by the latter's will in 1799, died without issue; is listed in the Military Claims in Richmond County, Va., Court April 3, 1782, together with Robt. W. Carter, Esq.; Wm. Ball; Col. Tayloe; Col. John Tayloe, dec'd.; Richard Lee, Esq.; Moore Brockenrough; George Edwards, etc. (Tyler's Quart., Vol 7, P 108); in the same year 1782, we find Thomas Beale in Westmoreland Co., Va., listed as the owner of thirteen slaves (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 10, P 229).

Polly Davis of 'Broadfield', Spotsylvania County, Va., on Oct. 30, 1789, wrote to her brother in Kentucky that on a visit to Stafford & Westmoreland, the family drove to Ucomico Church in great style & that Mr. Thos. Beale & Col. Ball dined at Uncle Williams' (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 12, P 436).

Mt. Airy: Oct. 20, 1807 - Volunteer Troop of Dragoons, to be known as 'The Northern Neck Volunteer Corps of Light Dragoons', the following Gents-Maj. John Tayloe, Captain & Commandant; Landon Carter, 1st Lieutenant; men: Reuben Beale; Jesse

B. Beale; Thomas S. Beale, etc.; (taken from the original document which was signed by the recruits personally....Calendar of Va. State Papers Vol 9, P 607).

Thomas Beale md 2nd, July 10, 1764, Jane Currie, daughter of Rev. David Currie, Rector of Christ Church, Lancaster Co., Va., and had issue

E2 William Currie Beale md May 26, 1792 (Christ Church Par. Reg., Middlesex County, as appears on P 280), Ann Corbin, daughter of Jane & Thomas Corbin of King & Queen County, Va.

In the diary of Landon Carter, Aug. 19, 1772, he wrote that Esquire W. Beale, Jr., Mr. Thos. Beale, his lady, dined with me, old Capt. Thomas Beale came not (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 13, P 162).

The Will of Wm. Currie Beale was probated Nov. 26, 1802 & recorded in Richmond County Will-Bk 20, P 413; named wife, Ann; brothers, Charles & George Beale; friends, Francis Foushee & Thos. Belfield. Executors were brother, Reuben Beale, & friend, Willoughby.

Wm. Currie Beale & Ann Corbin were the parents of

F1 James A. Beale.

F2 Sarah Beale.

F3 Edward Beale.

F4 John G. Beale.

E3 Ann Harwar Beale md Oct. 25, 1780 (Richmond Co. Rec.), Thomas Belfield of Belmont, Va., b Feb. 18, 1744/45 (see Belfield Family). They had issue, among probable others

F1 Col. John W. Belfield md 1st, Frances Tucker Jones and had issue

G1 Dr. Alexander Belfield.

Col. John W. Belfield md 2nd, Mary Beale Daingerfield & had issue

G2 Col. Joseph Belfield who md Jane Skelton Jones, sister of his father's first wife, Frances Tucker Jones.

G3 Daingerfield Belfield.

E4 James Beale, who died unmarried April 3, 1817, inherited with his brother, Reuben, 'The Burnt House' place wheron Col. John Gordon formerly lived.

In the List of Justices of the Peace in Lancaster County, Va., from 1680---1778, we find James Beale named with Wm. Ball, Richard Tayloe, Rawleigh Travers, Robt. Carter, James Ball, John Turberville, Richard Ball, Richard Chichester, Edwin Conway (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 9, P 222).

James Beale served as a witness to the instrument made by Reuben Beale appointing John Turberville of Westmoreland County to obtain warrants

due for services of the late Major Geo. L. Turberville and Robt. Beale of Madison County, his attorney to obtain warrants due for services of the late Major Geo. L. Turberville, Oct. 30, 1809 - Burgess' Va. Geneal., Vol 2, P 744.

The Will of James Beale was probated Dec. 17, 1817 and recorded in Richmond County Will-Bk 9, P 597 and named his sisters, Maria Hamilton & Sister Belfield; brother, George Beale who was also named executor; nephew, Robert Beale.

E5 Reuben Beale, having inherited with his older brother, James, the 'Burnt House' place, married April 28, 1800, Eliza Tayloe Turberville, daughter of Maj. Geo. Lee Turberville of Richmond Co., Va. (Westmoreland Co., Mar. Rec.).

Mt. Airy: Oct. 20, 1807 - Volunteer Troop of Dragoons, which were to be known as The Northern Neck Volunteer Corps of Light Dragoons, listed the following Gents.;- Maj. John Tayloe, Captain & Commandant; Landon Carter, First Lieutenant; Men; Reuben Beale; Jesse B. Beale; Thos. S. Beale; et al from original document which was personally signed by the recruits (Calender of Va. State Papers, Vol. 9, P 607).

On January 29, 1793, Wm. Madison wrote to the Governor recommending, among others, for Magistrate of Madison County, Va., Reuben Beale (Calender Va. State Papers, Vol 6, P 271).

On January 29, 1793, Culpeper County, Va., Wm. Madison wrote to the Governor to advise 'These are in commission that came out in November last, but cou'd with propriety place them 4 or 5 lower: .. among those named were Reuben Beale, Francis Madison & Robt. Beale (Calender Va. State Papers, Vol 6, P 272).

On April 20, 1793, Madison County, Va., James Barbour wrote to the Hon. Hardin Burnley at Richmond..... 'among Gentlemen to be selected for Planning of Courthouse and kind of buildings to be erected, etc., were Wm. Madison, Reuben Beale & Robert Beale' (Calender Va. State Papers, Vol 6, P 353).

Aug. 29, 1785, Culpeper Co., Va..... James Barbour to the Governor 'recommends Reuben Beale, Esquire, as Major' (Calender Va. State Papers, Vol 4, P 51).

Col. Reuben Beale to the Governor - Beale's Farm, Madison County, Va., July 30, 1800, 'Through some error, Capt. Lightfoot's commission had been misdated & hopes the Governor will take care of the matter', etc., (Calender Va. State Papers, Vol 9, P 126).

Reuben Beale of Richmond Co., Oct. 30, 1809,

appointed John Turberville of Westmoreland County & Robert Beale of Madison County, his attorney, to obtain warrants due for services of the late Maj. Geo. L. Turberville; witnessed by James Beale of Richmond Co., Va. (Burgess' Va. Geneal. Vol 2, P 744).

Reuben Beale served as a Member of the House of Delegates for Madison County for the Commonwealth of Virginia, 1795-1796.

Reuben Beale & Eliza Tayloe Turberville Beale had issue

F1 John T. Beale, Westmoreland Co., Va., where he made a deed to Martha L. Hill, et al, under date of Nov. 19, 1833, same being recorded in Deed Bk 24, P 233; where he made another deed to Wm. Settle, under date of Feb. 15, 1833, same being recorded in Deed Bk 25, P 50; & where on Nov. 19, 1833, he made, with Robt. Beale, Jr., bond for Wm. H. Hill & was recorded in Deed Bk 24, P 234. He inherited land from his Father, John T. Beale, such land being called 'Clear View' in Richmond Co., Va., deed dated Nov. 19, 1833, recorded in Deed Bk 24, P 233.

F2 Robert Beale.

F3 Felicia Corbin Beale md Nov. 8, 1836, Rev. Alexander Compton of Groveton, Prince William Co., Va.

Thomas Beale md 3rd, May 19, 1770, Sinah Ball, daughter of Col. James Ball of 'Bewdley' (see Ball Family) - (Hardy's Col. Fam. So. States of America, P 36).

They had issue

E6 Sinah Ball Beale, b 1772.

E7 Mildred Beale, b 1774, d Sept. 8, 1846, md Nov. 17, 1799 in PrinceWilliam Co., Va., Lt. Jesse Ewell, b Dec. 1, 1771, d July 27, 1847, of Edge Hill, Haymarket, Va. (the officiating minister of this marriage was the Rev. M. L. Weems.. (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 13, P 430) (Vol 30, P 69 quoting... 'The Virginia Herald' of Nov. 22, 1799). They

had issue

F1 Thomas Beale Ewell, d unm.

F2 Charlotte Ewell, d unm.

F3 Jeduthan Ball Ewell md Lucretia Robinson & had issue

G1 Fenton Ewell.

G2 Charlotte Ewell.

F4 Fenton Merser Ewell md Alberta Reynolds.

F5 Fannie Beale Ewell, d unm.

F6 Edgar Ewell, d unm.

F7 Martha Ewell md Charles Davis. No issue.

F8 Mildred Eliza Ewell, d unm.

F9 Dr. Jesse Ewell, Jr., of Hickory Grove, Prince

William Co., Va., b March 22, 1802, md Oct. 23, 1827, Ellen MacGregor, b 1800, d July 7, 1890, daughter of John Smith & Eleanor Magruder, a lineal descendant of Alexander McGrouther, the first emigrant from Scotland to Maryland. They had issue

G1 John Smith MacGregor Ewell md 1st, Helen Woods MacGregor and had issue

H1 Dr. Jesse Ewell, III, who died at Ruckersville, Va.

John Smith MacGregor Ewell md 2nd, Alice Jane Tyler & had issue

H2 Helen Woods Ewell, b 1857, d March 6, 1894, md March 6, 1884, Richard Greer of Gulick, Colo. They had issue
i1 Anna Bertrand Greer md J. P.

Coleman, Pulaski, Va.

H3 Mary Eleanor Ewell, unmd in 1934, taught at a church school in Alexandria, Va.

H4 Alice Maude Ewell, unmd in 1934, was b Dec. 7, 1860 & is living at 'Dunblane', the old home of her grandparents near Edge Hill (post office Haymarket, Va.)

H5 Charlotte Isabella Ewell, b 1862, was for years a nurse at John Hopkins Hospital, Baltimore, Md. Living in 1934 near Edge Hill, Va.

H6 Albert Mortimer Ewell md Dollie Davidson & died at Canon City, Colo. They had issue

i1 Mrs. Erle Serry, Canon City, Col.

i2 Mrs. Harry Bolander, Reno, Nev.

i3 Mrs. Donald McCutchen, Fresno, Calif.

H7 Fannie Edmona Ewell md Edward Wilson, Oct. 15, 1895, & moved to Montana. They had issue

i1 Edward Ewell Wilson md Rheta Lawrence.

i2 Francis Ewell Wilson md Norma

i3 James Ewell Wilson md Eliza
& became a well known veterinary in Los Angeles, Calif.

H8 Eleanor Murdock Ewell, unmd in 1934, & living at Edge Hill, Va.

H9 John Smith Ewell, II, d October 1915.

H10 Edmund Tyler Ewell md Lola Jefferson who was living in Ft. Worth, Texas, when last heard of. They had issue
i1 Wallace Ewell.

i2 Alice May Ewell.

i3 William Ewell.

H11 Jane Louise Ewell, unmd.

- H12 Mildred Bertrand Ewell, unm.
- G2 Jesse Ewell, d unm.
- G3 Eleanor Mildred Beale Ewell, d unm at the age of 80.
- G4 Albert Ewell, d unm in May during the War of 1812 at Battle of Williamsburg.
- G5 Charlotte Marianne Ewell, d unm at the age of 16.
- E8 Fannie Beale, b 1780, md Francis Foushee. They had no issue.
- E9 Jesse Ball Beale, b 1782, d unm Dec. 16, 1815. At Mt. Airy: Oct. 20, 1807 - Volunteer Troop of Dragoons, to be known as The Northern Neck Volunteer Corps of Light Dragoons, with the following Gents: Maj. John Tayloe, Captain & Commandant; Landon Carter, First Lieutenant; Men: Reuben Beale, Jesse B. Beale, Thos. S. Beale, et al from Original Document personally signed by the recruits (Calender of Va. State Papers, Vol 9, P. 607).
- E10 Eliza Beale, b 1784, d unm April 7, 1817.
- E11 Maria Beale, b 1786, md Wm. B. Hamilton & had issue.
- E12 Winifred Traverse Beale, b 1789, d shortly before March 16, 1818, as shown by her will, dated June 28, 1817, which was probated at that time (Culpeper Co. Will-Bk H, P 54); md her cousin, George Brooke, oldest child of her aunt, Mary Beale & Wm. Brooke, of Locust Dale. They had no issue.
- E13 Charles Beale, b 1790, d unm. On Oct. 27, 1808, Richmond Co., Edw. Carrington & W. Foushee 'to Chas. Beall, et al, Esquires; Commissioners, regarding view from Crow's Ferry to Falls at West Horn', etc. (Calender Va. State Papers, Vol 10, P. 27).
- Chas. Beale's will was probated March 1, 1816 & recorded in Richmond Co. Will-Bk 9, P 529 & named brothers, James, Reuben & George; sisters, Mildred Ewell, Eliza Beale, Maria Hamilton & Winifred T. Beale; executors were James & George Beale.
- E14 George Beale, b 1794, d before Sept. 2, 1822, when his wife was granted letters of administration on his estate, md 1817, his cousin, Susannah Brooke, daughter of Mary Beale & Wm. Brooke (Culpeper Co. Mar. Rec. Vol 1, P 27). George Beale was the last Beale owner of 'Chestnut Hill' which in 1935 was owned by Sydnor Belfield.
- Susannah Brooke Beale d before April 3, 1826, when litigation began over settlement of her estate & that of her husband, of which she was administratrix (Richmond Co., Va. Rec.). They had issue
- F1 Thomas Beale.
- F2 Mary Beale.

Both of whom were living in 1838 when named in land warrants among the heirs of their grandfather, Wm. Brooke; nothing later about them has been found of record.

- E15 Robert Taverner Beale, b 1797, d unm in Madison County, Va., which was part of the Brigade District for which he solicited appointment by the Governor as Collector of Arrears of Taxes, Jan. 24, 1794 (Calender Va. State Papers, Vol 7, P 17).

On Jan. 29, 1793, Culpeper County, Va., Wm. Madison wrote to the Governor that 'these are in commission that came out in November last, but cou'd with propriety place them 4 or 5 lower'... among them was Reuben Beale, Francis Madison & Robert Beale (Calender Va. State Papers, Vol 6, P 272).

On April 20, 1793, Madison County.. James Barbour wrote to the Hon. Hardin Burnley, Richmond... 'among Gentlemen to be selected for planning of Courthouse & kind of buildings to be erected, etc. were Wm. Madison, Reuben Beale, Robert Beale' (Calender Va. State Papers, Vol 6, P 353).

- D2 Elizabeth (Molly) Beale md Dec. 24, 1751, Judge Richard Parker I, b 1729, Westmoreland Co., Va., d 1813; son of Alexander Hyde Parker, M. D. (see Parker Fam.) who served as a Vestryman for South Farnham Parish, Essex Co., 1739 to 1779. (Meade's Old Va. Churches & Fam.', Vol 1, P 405).

Judge Richard Parker was named in will of his father-in-law, William Beale; said will being dated March 9, 1776 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 6, P 87). He served as one of Virginia's first five Judges.

They had issue

- E1 William Harwar Parker, b 1752, d 1815, served as Captain in Virginia State Navy 1776-80; md Mary Sturman & had issue

F1 Richard Elliott Parker, b Westmoreland Co., Dec. 27, 1783, d Sept. 9, 1840; md Elizabeth, daughter of Dr. W. Foushee of Richmond & his wife, Elizabeth Harmondson of the Eastern Shore of Virginia.

Richard E. Parker was a distinguished lawyer, first representing his County in the Legislature.

At the beginning of the War of 1812, he was Colonel of the 35th Virginia Militia Regiment & as Commander of most of the Militia defending the Northern Neck from British attacks, he rendered in 1813-14 very active & valuable service.

After the war, he resumed the practice of law & on July 26, 1817, was elected Judge of the General Court; on Dec. 12, 1836, he was

elected U. S. Senator from Virginia but resigned March 4, 1837 to accept a seat on the Supreme Court of Appeals of Virginia; he refused the cabinet office of Attorney General offered him by President Van Buren.

- F2 William Clinton Parker md Margaret Foushee, sister of Elizabeth who md Judge Richard Elliott Parker (Elizabeth E. Poe on genealogical page of 'Washington Post'); he md 2nd, Eliza Sparks.
- F3 Foxhall Alexander Parker.
- F4 John Parker, d unm.
- F5 Juliet Octavia Parker md her 1st cousin, Le Roy Parker Daingerfield (see below).
- E2 Richard Parker of the First Virginia Regiment was killed in action at Charleston April 1780.
- E3 Alexander Parker of the Second Virginia Regiment, 1780; Colonel of the 5th Regiment of the U. S. Army & later Brig. General; md Redman.
- E4 Thomas Parker, Brig. General U. S. Army, md Sarah Opie.
- E5 John Parker md a Miss Muse & had issue
 - F1 John A. Parker of 'Tappahannock'.
 - F2 Thomas Parker of 'Lawfield'.
- E6 Anne Harwar Parker md Sparks.
- E7 Frances Parker md Gen. John Blackwell on Nov. 28, 1804 (his 3rd wife), b 1755, d 1808; he served as First Lieutenant of the 3rd Va. Regiment, April 29, 1776; as Captain, Sept. 15, 1777; as Major, Sept. 30, 1783; as High Sheriff of Fauquier Co., Va., 1783-85; County Lieutenant & General of Va. Militia, 1794. No issue.
- E8 Elizabeth Harwar Parker, b Westmoreland Co., Va., became Oct. 17, 1788, the 2nd wife of LeRoy Parker Daingerfield, b Frederick Co., Va. His Will was probated March 31, 1823. They had issue
 - F1 Joseph Fauntleroy Daingerfield, b May 19, 1800 in Frederick Co., Va., d May 17, 1840; md Sally Morris Edgar Withrow of Lewisburg, Va. (now W. Va.); born Jan 25, 1808, d May 17, 1841, who was the daughter of James Withrow & his wife, Letitia Edgar Booth, both of Lewisburg, Va.
 - Joseph F. Daingerfield, retired Army officer, served in the Virginia Congress.
 - They had issue
 - G1 Joseph Fauntleroy Daingerfield II, M. D., b Lewisburg, Va., July 20, 1837, d in California, Jan. 21, 1873; md Feb. 3, 1869, America Edmunds, b Christian Co., Ky., Jan. 18, 1845, who md 2nd, Henry Van Dyke Nevins, D. D. Issue by the 1st marriage
 - H1 Sally Daingerfield, b Christian Co.,

- Ky., Sept. 12, 1869, later a resident
of Corte Madera, Calif. Unmarried.
- F2 LeRoy Parker Daingerfield, II, b Feb. 15, 1788,
d Nov. 10, 1862, md Aug. 24, 1815, his first
cousin, Juliet Octavia Parker (see above) &
had among other issue
 - G1 Margaret Fauntleroy Daingerfield, b April
19, 1834, d June 1911, md Nov. 2, 1876,
S. W. Anderson of Nelson Co., Va.; They
had no issue. Resided at Warm Springs,
Bath Co., Va., where a niece, Miss Belle
Mason, later lived.
 - F3 Eliza Frances (Fanny) Daingerfield md Thos.
Deaderick of Frederick Co., Va., & Nashville,
Tenn.
 - F4 Lucy Anne Daingerfield.
 - F5 Molly Beale Daingerfield, b Jan. 23, 1794,
md Col. John Bright Belfield.
 - F6 Richard Robinson Daingerfield.
 - F7 Lawrence Lewis Butler Daingerfield.
 - D3 Winifred Traverse Beale md Robt. Wormely Carter of
'Blenheim', b 1734, son of Col. Landon Carter of
'Sabine Hall', Richmond Co., Va. They had issue
 - E1 George Carter md Sarah Carter of 'Blenheim' &
had issue
 - F1 Sarah Carter.
 - F2 Mary Carter md Gilles Thompson
 - F3 Landon Carter.
 - F4 Fanny Carter md John Law, Washington, D. C.,
& had issue
 - G1 John Law, II.
 - G2 Thomas Law.
 - E2 Landon Carter of 'Sabine Hall' md 1st, Catherine
Tayloe, daughter of Col. John Tayloe, II, b 1721,
d 1799, who was the builder in 1747 of Mt. Airy,
Richmond Co., Va. (see Tayloe Fam.). They had
issue
 - F1 Winifred Carter.
 - F2 Lucy Carter (who was possibly 'Miss Lucy'
about whom Landon Carter referred in his diary)
md Wm. Travers (see Travers Fam.).
 - F3 Elizabeth Carter.
 - F4 Robert Wormely Carter, II, of 'Sabine Hall',
d 1861, md Elizabeth M. Tayloe, daughter of
John Tayloe, II, of Mt. Airy, Va. They had
issue
 - G1 Elizabeth Carter md Dr. A. N. Welford &
inherited 'Sabine Hall'. They had issue
 - H1 R. Carter Welford md Elizabeth Harris
& in 1910 was the owner of 'Sabine
Hall'.
 - H2 B. Randolph Welford.
 - H3 A. L. Welford.

- F5 Anne Carter md W. B. Tomlin & had issue
 - G1 Maria Tomlin md Judge Conway.
 - G2 Fanny Tomlin md Moncure.
 - G3 Lucy Tomlin md E. Ball.
 - G4 Mary Tomlin md W. Eustace.
- Landon Carter md 2nd, Mary Burwell Armistead & had issue
- F6 John Armistead Carter md Richardetta de Butts & had issue
 - G1 Richard Welby Carter md Sophia D. Carter & had issue
 - H1 Mary M. Carter.
 - H2 Fanny S. Carter.
 - H3 John A. Carter.
 - H4 Sophia Carter.
 - H5 Richard W. Carter.
 - H6 Harry Carter.
- F7 Fanny Carter md Rosier Dulaney, U. S. Army, & had issue
 - G1 Rebecca Dulaney md Richard H. Dulaney & had issue
 - H1 Mary Dulaney md Robt. Neville.
 - H2 Fanny Dulaney md J. S. Lemmon & had issue
 - i1 Rebecca Lemmon.
 - i2 Frances Lemmon.
 - i3 Isabell Lemmon.
 - i4 Mary Lemmon.
 - H3 John Dulaney.
 - H4 Henry C. Dulaney.
 - H5 Richard H. Dulaney, II, md Eva Randolph.
 - G2 Henry G. Dulaney md Ida Powell & had issue
 - H1 Mary Dulaney.
 - H2 Rosier Dulaney.
 - H3 Rebecca Dulaney.
- F8 Landon Carter, d unm.
- F9 Mary L. Carter md Capt. Wm. Eliason, U. S. Army, & had issue
 - G1 Talcott Eliason, M. D.
 - G2 Landon Eliason.
 - G3 Armistead Eliason.
 - G4 William Eliason.
- E3 Fanny Carter md Thomas Ludwell Lee, Loudon Co., Va., & had issue
 - F1 Elizabeth Lee md St. Leger Landon Carter of 'Cleve' on the Rappahannock River in King Goerge Co., Va.
 - F2 Winifred Lee md Wm. Brent, Jr.
 - F3 Mary Lee md T. Ringgold.
 - F4 Catherine Lee.
- E4 Anne (Nancy) Beale Carter md Charles Carter, b 1766, of Mt. Atlas ('Shirley' branch). They had issue

- F1 Susan Carter md Rev. Thomas Balch, & had issue
 - G1 Ann Balch md Ashton.
 - G2 Elizabeth Balch md Robt. M. Carter ('Sudley' branch).
 - G3 Chalmer Balch.
 - G4 Mary Balch.
 - G5 William Balch.
 - G6 Julia Balch.
 - F2 Mary Carter md Commodore T. A. Catesby Jones, U. S. Navy, & had issue
 - G1 Merriwether P. Jones, U. S. Navy.
 - G2 Mark Jones.
 - G3 Martha Jones.
 - F3 Elizabeth Carter.
 - F4 John Hill Carter.
- Anne Beale Carter md 2nd, Rev. Wm. Moffett.
- E5 Elizabeth Carter, b 1759, md 1st Thornton & 2nd, March 16, 1782, Landon Carter of 'Cleve', b 1751, d 1811, (grandson of Col. Chas. Carter of 'Cleve', King George Co., Va., b 1707, d 1764, & 2nd wife, Anne Byrd, b 1725, d 1757, & great grandson of Robt. ('King') Carter who acted as Agent for the Fairfax & Culpeper Families for the Northern Neck & who had land speculations & tobacco interests which had trebled his fortune; he built Christ Church, the oldest church in the United States, whereon no alterations have been made & where the top rail of pews are shoulder high...see Carter Fam. They had issue
- F1 Robert Charles Carter, b April 24, 1783, d at 'Cleve', Aug. 18, 1849, md April 4, 1805, Harwar Beale, b Feb. 23, 1786, d at 'Cleve' Aug. 11, 1840, daughter of Reuben Beale & wife, Judith Beale who was the daughter of Col. Landon Carter of 'Sabine Hall' & his 3rd wife, Elizabeth Beale. They had issue
 - G1 Elizabeth Landon Carter, b 1806, d 1901, md 1832, May Burton Bradford of Madison Co., Va., & had issue
 - H1 Osmond Bradford.
 - H2 Landon A. Bradford.
 - H3 B. H. Bradford.
 - H4 Judith Harwar Bradford.
 - H5 A son who died in 1862 at 19 years of age.
 - G2 Landon St. Leger Carter, b March 1, 1808, died at 'Cleve', King George Co., Va., Oct. 15, 1835.
 - G3 Robert Otway Carter, b Jan. 3, 1810, d at his residence in Oxford, La Fayette Co., Miss., March 7, 1874, md Sept. 30, 1845, Edmonia Fauntleroy Corbin, daughter of

Richard Randolph Corbin of Oakenham, Middlesex Co., Va.

Robt. O. Carter, who was a doctor & who moved to Mississippi in 1835, was the last Carter owner of 'Cleve', King George Co., Va., which was one of Virginia's historic manor houses built by Col. Chas. Carter, a son of Robt. Carter, in 1729. Dr. Carter sold the place to Mr. Henry Byrd Lewis in 1852 & in 1916, it was destroyed by fire. They had issue

H1 Robt. Corbin Carter, b La Fayette Co., Miss., Aug. 11, 1846; served in the Confederate States Army; d July 8, 1936.

H2 Edmonia Beverly Carter, b La Fayette Co., Miss., Oct. 3, 1847, d April 17, 1879, md Jan. 14, 1869, Charles Bowen Howry who became Assistant Attorney General of the United States & Judge of the United States Court of Claims, Washington, D. C., & who served as an officer in the Confederate States Army & moved to Washington, D.C., in 1893 by appointment of President Cleveland. They had issue

i1 Lucien Beverly Howry, Washington, D. C., attorney; d unm.

i2 Willard Carter Howry, d 1919.

i3 Maude Howry, d in infancy.

H3 Otway Lane Carter, b La Fayette Co., Miss., Jan. 24, 1849, d at Ft. Worth, Texas, Dec. 14, 1917, md Fanny Lovie McKie in Miss., June 19, 1873.

Otway L. Carter graduated with honors in the Law Class of 1870 from the University of Mississippi; practiced his profession in Oxford, Miss., until about 1889 when he removed to Texas; served west of the Mississippi River as a Special Attorney of the U. S. Department of Justice in Indian matters during the second administration of President Cleveland (1893-97).

They had issue

i1 Fanny Lovie Carter living in Ft. Worth, Texas, in 1934.

i2 Capt. Charles Otway Carter, U. S. Army, who md & died without issue, Nov. 8, 1931.

i3 Bracton Cleve Carter , d unm.

i4 Beverly (dau) Carter living in Ft. Worth, Texas, in 1934.

- H4 Anna Fauntleroy Carter, b Oct. 7, 1850, d April 18, 1872, Oxford, Miss.
- H5 St. Leger Landon Carter, d unm.
- H6 Mary Harwar Carter md Sept. 1, 1880, James Melmoth Sloan & moved to St. Louis, Mo. They had issue
 - i1 Isla Sloan md Mark McCausland Anderson, La Jolla, Calif.
 - i2 Lucia Sloan md Henry H. Hopkins, La Jolla, Calif., & had issue
 - J1 Henry Melmoth Hopkins, Berkeley, Calif.
 - J2 Hopkins (dau), St. Louis, Mo.
 - i3 Eugene William Sloan, St. Louis, Mo.
 - i4 Mildred Sloan md George Dock, Jr., of Washington, D. C., & had issue
 - J1 Donald Dock.
 - i5 Carter Sloan, St. Louis, Mo., md Elizabeth Post & had issue
 - J1 Sloan.
 - i6 Mary Sloan md Isaac C. Orr, St. Louis, Mo.
- H7 Charles Cleve Carter, d in infancy.
- H8 Berkely Carter died at Oxford, Miss., 1889, aged about 22 years.
- G4 Olivia Hanson Carter, b Feb. 23, 1812, d Aug. 8, 1824, age 13.
- G5 Edward St. Orville Carter, b May 11, 1814, d unm Sept. 5, 1896 in La Fayette Co., Miss.
- G6 Mary Eleanor Carter, b Oct. 14, 1816, d Oxford, Miss., May 22, 1888.
- G7 Carlence Hervie Carter, b Oct. 17, 1818, d unm, La Fayette Co., Miss., Feb. 8, 1894.
- G8 Flora Berkeley Carter, b Feb. 7, 1821, d La Fayette Co., Miss., May 27, 1857.
- G9 Laura Montreville Carter, b Nov. 7, 1823, d La Fayette Co., Miss., Feb. 18, 1896.
- G10 Emma Cleve Carter, b Aug. 20, 1826, d at 'Cleve', King George Co., Va., Aug. 8, 1840.
- F2 St. Leger Landon Carter, b 1785, md 1808, Elizabeth Ludwell Lee, daughter of Fanny Carter & Thos. Ludwell Lee, Loudon Co., Va. (see above).
- F3 Eliza Travers Carter, b 1787, md Wm. McFarland & had issue
 - G1 Mary E. McFarland md Gustavus Wallace & had issue
 - H1 Arthur Wallace.
 - H2 William M. Wallace.

- H3 Eliza C. Wallace.
- H4 Ann B. Wallace.
- H5 John M. Wallace.
- H6 Gustavus B. Wallace.
- G2 Frances McFarland md Fitzhugh.
- F4 Thos. Otway Byrd Carter, b 1790, d 1840.
- F5 Fanny Lee Carter, b 1792, md Josiah Tidball.
- F6 Charles William Carter, b 1794.
- F7 Edward Carter of 'Cleve', b 1798, d 1818.
- F8 Ann Maria Carter, b 1799, d 1822.
- D4 John Beale, d 1803, served as one of the Justices of Essex Co., Va., along with Humphrey B. Brooke & Leroy Daingerfield (as listed in Essex County Justices from 1760-1800 by Meade in 'Old Va. Churches & Families', P 405). He also served with Capt. Wm. Daingerfield & Alexander Parker as a Vestryman from So. Farnham Parish, Essex Co., Va., 1739-1779 (Meade's 'Old Va. Churches & Families', P 405).
 - Richmond County 1st Census John Beale, 1782, 7 whites, 2 blacks.
 - John Beale was a member of the Committe for Essex Co., Va., Dec. 6, 1774 (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 5, P 254).
 - John Beale was a Major in the Essex Co., Militia (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 18, P 258).
 - The Will of John Beale, dated June 22, 1803, was probated in Essex Co., Va., July 18, 1803, in Will-Bk 16, P 231, & bequeathed to John H. Beale, son, South Hill land on Harwar's tract; to Leroy D. Beale, Shackleford land at lower end of Harwar's tract. Witness to will was John Brockenbrough.
 - John Beale md Mary Daingerfield & had issue
 - E1 John H. Beale.
 - E2 Martha Beale.
 - E3 Lucy Beale (In 'Seldens of Va.', P 405-409, it is stated that John Henry, brother of Samuel Hugh Henry who md Mary Beale, also md as his 1st wife, Beale, daughter of Col. John Beale of 'Chestnut Hill'; no issue. As one daughter of Col. John Beale md a Henry, it is likely that either Martha or Lucy md John Henry).
 - E4 Mary Beale md Samuel Hugh Henry (Seldens of Va., P 409), son of Judge James Henry, & had issue
 - F1 James Hugh Henry md 1st, Ann Elizabeth Braxton, & 2nd, Anne Catherine Temple.
 - F2 Charles Scarborough Henry, d without issue.
 - E5 Leroy Daingerfield Beale.
 - D6 William Beale, Jr., who died unmarried, by his Will dated Jan. 25, 1800 & probated in Orange Co., Va., Feb. 24, 1800, left his estate to his brothers: Thomas, Reuben, Richard, Robert & John.
 - William Beale was named in the Will of his brother, Thomas Beale of 'Chestnut Hill', dated June 7, 1799, probated Dec. 3, 1799, in Richmond Co., Va.,

(Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 28, P 368) as joint executor with his brother's wife & his younger brother, Reuben Beale.

Richmond Co., Va.... Will of Daniel Horsby, merchant, dated Oct. 17, 1749, probated April 2, 1750, leaves to Wm. Beale, Jr., with property in care of Capt. Wm. Beale; also to William, Jr., the sum of £500.

Diary of Landon Carter....Monday...2 May 1774... Billy Beale gone with my cart to fetch my goods from Lewis' at Mondays Point (where they had been landed against the wishes of Col. Carter & contrary to the promises of the bargemen).

Diary of Landon Carter.... ...19 Aug. 1772. Esq. Wm. Beale, Jr., Mr. Thos. Beale, his lady, dined with me, old Capt. Thos. Beale came not.

Pay & Muster Rolls show that Wm. Beale served as a private in Capt. Andrew Waggener's Company of the 12th Virginia Regiment of Foot commanded by Col. James Wood from March 1777 to May 1778, & as a corporal from June 1778 to July 1779; as a Sergeant from August 1779 to November 1779 in Major Clarke's Company of the 8th Virginia Regiment of Foot commanded by Col. James Wood, & as a sergeant from January 1782 to December 1782 in a company of the 2nd Virginia Regiment in a battalion composed of the different regiments of the Virginia Line commanded by Lt. Col. Thos. Posey (this company was designated at various times as the 3rd company) (Rev. Rec. A. G. O., War Dept.).

D6 In this instance, as in the cases of most patriots who served in the Revolution, the Muster & Pay Rolls are incomplete, but the records indicate that Wm. Beale served at least from March 1777 to December 1782. Ann Beale md Williamson Ball in the month of December 1762, in accordance with a marriage bond of Nov. 23rd of that year, with Thos. Beale on the bond (Rich. Co. Mar. Bonds; Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 5, P 19).

As stated in the litigation over the Will of her father, Ann (Beale) Ball & Williamson Ball had one child who died soon after birth & she died May 20, 1764. Ball died 1793 as the records show that his suit abated in August of that year by his death.

Williamson Ball was a gentleman Justice in Richmond County, including the period of the will litigation. On Nov. 3, 1785, as a Member of the House of Burgesses, he voted 'No' on the resolution declaring legal the election of Benj. Harrison as a Member of the House from Surry Co., Va. (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 32, P 302).

D7 Susanna Beale md her cousin, John Tayloe Hamilton, son of Anne Beale & Gilbert Hamilton (which see) & was living in Orange Co., Va., Dec. 20, 1787.

In the Diary of Landon Carter there is reference

made to 'Mrs. Hamilton' who was possibly Susanna (Beale) Hamilton.

They had issue

- E1 Robert T. Hamilton, b Oct. 29, 1781, d in Va., March 19, 1835, md March 12, 1812, Ann Fauntleroy Carter, daughter of Wormely Carter & Sarah Edwards, b Oct. 29, 1788, d in Mo., Feb. 28, 1856. They had issue
 - F1 Susan Ann Hamilton, b 1815, d 1832.
 - F2 Sarah Carter Hamilton, b 1816, d 1851.
 - F3 Robert Wormely Hamilton, b 1818.
 - F4 Lucy Landon Hamilton, b 1820, d unm.
 - F5 Charles Beale Hamilton, b 1824, d 1838.
 - F6 Richard Henry Hamilton, b 1828.
 - F7 Mary Elizabeth Hamilton md Wm. A. Carter
 - F8 Edward Allen Hamilton, b in Va., in 1833, d in Mos., Nov. 9, 1912, md Mary E. Turner, b Sept. 20, 1839. They had issue
 - G1 Nancy Hamilton md Edward McKimpson.
 - G2 Lucy Landon Hamilton md Richard Clark.
 - G3 Martha Hamilton md James Clark.
 - G4 Edward Hamilton md Lena Vivion.
 - G5 Charles Hamilton md Martha Glass.
 - G6 Turner Hamilton md Sallie McBride.
- E2 Ann H. Hamilton.
- E3 Susannah H. Hamilton.
- E4 Charles Beale Hamilton, M. D., d unm.
- E5 William Beale Hamilton md his cousin, Marie Beale, & had issue
 - F1 John Hamilton, M. D.
 - F2 William Hamilton.
- E6 Thomas Beale Hamilton.
- E7 Reuben Beale Hamilton.
- E8 John Hamilton.
- E9 Gilbert Hamilton, d unm.
- D8 Frances Beale, d unm after the death of her sister, Ann Beale Ball, & before March 9, 1776.
- D9 Reuben Beale md Judith Carter, daughter of Elizabeth Beale & Landon Carter of 'Sabine Hall', Richmond Co., Va., (see Carter Fam.)

Reuben Beale was named in the will of his brother, Thos. Beale, 'Chestnut Hill', dated June 7, 1799, proved Dec. 3, 1799 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog. Vol 28, P 368), with the latter's wife & his older brother, Wm. Beale, as joint executors of said will.

Reuben Beale, b Feb. 1, 1751, at Chestnut Hill, d at Beale's Farm in Madison Co., Va., Nov. 2, 1802, md June 16, 1773, Judith Carter of 'Sabine Hall', b Oct. 28, 1749, d Feb. 18, 1836, at her mansion in Madison County, interred in Madison County (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 30, P 72-73).

Landon Carter of 'Sabine Hall', by his Will made in 1774, probated in Richmond Co., Va.,

Feb. 12, 1779, bequeathed to his daughter, Judith, 800 pounds sterling, a gold watch & chain & 20 pounds current money, but the first codicil to the Will says 'My daughter Judith has md Reuben Beale. I, therefore, revoke bequest to her, but give said estate to her after her husband's death, if she survives him'. However, the second codicil, Oct. 6, 1774, says 'Having sufficiently forgiven my daughter, Judith, now the wife of Reuben Beale, I now order the fortune first bequeathed to her to be paid'. (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 29, P 362).

Reuben Beale was a Lay Delegate from Broomfield Parish to the diocesan conventions of the Protestant Episcopal Church in Virginia in 1789 & 1793. Broomfield Parish was cut off from St. Mark's Parish by an Act of the Assembly in 1752. Its western boundary started from John Spotswood's corner on Crooked Run (near Wayland's Mill) & ran north by east to the Junction of White Oak Run with the Rappahannock River, then including what now is Madison & Rappahannock Counties & a small part of Culpeper. There were two churches...a brick one called 'F. T.' near what now is known as Slate Mills, & the other called 'South Church' about 16 miles south & about 4 miles below the present site of Madison Court House, a frame building on the land of Richard Vauters. Among the Episcopal families around these churches were the Beales (Slaughter's St. Mark's Parish, Vol. 1, P 35-36) (Meade's 'Old Va. Churches & Fam., Vol 2, P 103).

Reuben Beale was appointed in 1792 as the First Lieutenant Colonel of the Madison Militia.

The Will of Reuben Beale was recorded in Madison Co., Va., & names as legatees, wife, Judith; daughter, Harwar Beale; sister, Susanna Hamilton, & brother, Robert Beale.

They had issue

E1 Harwar Beale, b Feb. 23, 1786, d at 'Cleve', Aug. 11, 1840, md April 4, 1805, (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 30, P. 72), Robt. Charles Carter, son of Landon Carter & Elizabeth Thornton, b at 'Cleve' King George Co., Va., April 24, 1783, d at 'Cleve' 1849. They had issue

F1 Elizabeth Landon Carter, b Feb. 1, 1806, bapt. at 'Cleve', May 3, 1806, md a Mr. Bradford & was buried at Madison Court House (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 30, P 72).

F2 Landon Beale Carter.

F3 Robert Beale Carter.

F4 Edward Beale Carter.

F5 Clarence Beale Carter.

F6 Mary Beale Carter.

D10 Sarah Beale md between 1778 & 1787, James Evans & had issue

E1 Catherine Evans, d unm.

E2 Mary Evans, d unm.

E3 Tavenor Evans.

D11 Mary Beale, b 1750 at 'Chestnut Hill', md in or about 1780, Capt. Wm. Brooke of 'Locust Dale', then in Culpeper Co., Va., later in 1833, in Rappahannock County where he had settled on land grants made by his grandfather, Robt. Brooke, Jr., the 'Horsehose Knight' (see Brooke Fam.). The house which he built there & called 'Locust Dale' is standing (1934) on the road known as 'The Lee Highway', between Ben Venue (formerly known as Gaines X Roads) & Washington, Va., about five miles from the latter town.

Mary Beale is referred to in the Williamson Ball bill in chancery of 1778 as 'still unmarried' & in the answer thereto of the executors & others, signed Dec. 12, 1787, as 'Mary, the wife of Wm. Brooke'. Thus, it is certain that she md before the latter date & it is probable that the marriage was late in 1778, shortly after Wm. Brooke's enlistment in the Revolutionary Army expired or early in 1779.

Diary of Col. Landon Carter...Friday...9 Oct. 1772. mentions - 'Two days ago the hair brained Molly Beale fell from her horse & broke her arm, a good warning to all madcaps'. (Wm-Mary Quart., P 38). This might have been the above Mary Beale who would have been 12 years old in 1772.

On Nov. 12, 1838, there appears of record land warrants which were issued to heirs of Wm. Brooke for his services in the Continental Line of the Revolution, & the heirs were named as follows: William, Reuben, Fountain & Whitfield Brooke (sons); H. S. Brooke (Hannah S. Brooke, widow of Geo. Brooke, a son); & Thomas & Mary Beale (who must have been children of a daughter). These land warrants are illuminating as they indicate which of the children of Wm. & Mary (Beale) Brooke were dead in 1838, & that of the dead the only one left children who were living in that year was the daughter who married a Beale.

They had issue

E1 George Brooke of 'Woodlawn', a farm near 'Locust Dale', d 1828, md 1st, shortly after June 28, 1817, Winifred T. Beale of Richmond Co., Va., as shown by her will of that date which was recorded at Culpeper Court House March 16, 1818. No issue by this marriage.

George Brooke md 2nd, Hannah Sisson Davis; descendants of this union were known as the 'Rappahannock Branch'. They had issue

F1 Mary Eliza Brooke, b June 3, 1819, d March 19, 1875, md May 18, 1837, William Henry Roberts of Rappahannock, b July 10, 1817, d April 4, 1893. They had issue

- G1 Jane Martha Roberts, b June 3, 1838, d unm, March 7, 1925.
- G2 George Brooke Roberts, b Feb. 14, 1840, d Nov. 16, 1864 while in camp during the Civil War & while with his cousin, William Pierce Brooke.
- G3 Ellen Davis Roberts, b July 11, 1843, d Feb. 9, 1925 at 'Woodlawn', md Brereton J. Wood & had issue
- H1 Mattie Wood md Robert Miller of Culpeper, Va. No issue.
- H2 Eliza Roberts Wood, b April 10, 1876, md C. Russell Wood; residence 'Woodlawn'.
- H3 Lucy Henry Wood, md June 14, 1911, Charles Dudley Wood & had issue
- i1 Brereton J. Wood, II, b May 1913.
- i2 John Dudley Wood, b Oct. 24, 1914.
- i3 Nellie Roberts Wood, b Nov. 9, 1917.
- G4 Elizabeth Beale Roberts, b Aug. 11, 1845, md Dr. John S. Browning who d Jan. 28, 1927. They had issue
- H1 Dr. Edgar Roberts Browning, b Aug. 11, 1871, d July 8, 1933, md Oct. 10, 1899, Lucy Turner of Front Royal, Va. Their residence is Flint Hill, Va. They had issue
- i1 John S. Browning II, b Feb. 16, 1901.
- i2 Robt. Turner Browning, b July 15, 1905, md at Riverton, Ill, April 4, 1933, Alice MacKenzie Wilkie.
- G5 Mary Isabelle Roberts, b July 22, 1847 d unm March 1, 1924.
- G6 John Gideon Roberts, b April 23, 1849, came to Texas & settled in Gainesville where he died in September 1906 & where he left two sons who were last heard of in the aforesaid city, but about whom the writer has been unable to learn anything from the Gainesville records. They had issue
- H1Roberts.
- H2Roberts.
- G7 Lucy Hannah Roberts, b Feb. 2, 1851, md William Judson Browning (son of Dr. John S. Browning by his wife wife, Delia M. Deatherage) & d Oct. 1, 1894. They had issue
- H1 Mary Beale Browning, b Dec. 19, 1884, md Robt. F. Eastham, b Aug 24, 1882, d Feb. 10, 1926. They had issue

- i1 Robt. B. Eastham, b Oct. 26, 1914.
- i2 Lucy Beale Eastham, b March 9, 1917.
- i3 Wm. Judson Eastham, b June 30, 1918.
- i4 Mary Frances Eastham, b Sept. 22, 1919.
- G8 William Edward Roberts, b Feb. 2, 1853, d May 5, 1930, md Clara Benton, sister of Edwin Hyde Benton. They had issue
 - H1 Brooke Roberts.
 - H2 Lucian Roberts.
 - H3 Earle Roberts.
 - H4 Clara Roberts.
 - H5 Clyde Roberts.
 - H6 John Browning Roberts.
- G9 Robert Lewis Roberts, b May 14, 1855, d Sept. 1920, md Minnie Clark & had issue
 - H1 Henry Clarke Roberts md May 29, 1915, Mary Mildred Talley of Richmond, Va.
- G10 James Henry Roberts, d in infancy.
- G11 Lillian Roberts md Edwin Hyde Benton of Loudon Co., Va., & had issue
 - H1 Roberts Benton, b November 1884, md Mabel Field of Culpeper, Va., & had issue
 - i1 Field Benton.
 - i2 Mildred Benton.
 - i3 Anne Benton.
 - i4 Brooke Benton.
 - H2 Edna Lillian Benton md April 24, 1912, Dr. T. Barton Twyman of Madison Co., Va.
 - H3 Browning Lovell Benton.
 - H4 Nellie Benton md James Burnley of Charlottesville, Va.
- F2 Susan Martha Brooke md Gideon H. Brown of Rappahannock. No issue.
- F3 William Beale Brooke d before reaching the age of 21 & before Oct. 12, 1840.
- F4 Robt. Davis Brooke d before Oct. 12, 1840.
- F5 Geo. Beale Brooke d before Oct. 12, 1840.
- E2 Reuben Brooke of 'Locust Dale' md March 10, 1825, Ann Selina Hazeltine Pierce, daughter of Randall Pierce of Westmoreland Co., Va., & had issue
 - F1 William Pierce Brooke d unnm Oct. 10, 1892.
 - F2 Richard Brooke d unnm in 1861.
 - F3 George W. Brooke d unnm May 1864.
 - F4 Julia Brooke d unnm.
 - F5 Virginia Brooke d unnm.
- E3 William Brooke of Falmouth, Va., b 1786, d 1842, was a soldier in the War of 1812 & md in 1811, Jeannie (Jane) Morrison of Forres, Scotland, who

died in 1866; William became the ancestor of the 'Warrenton Branch' of the Brooke family.

They had issue

F1 Isabella Cumming Brooke md Hon. Samuel Chilton of North Carolina & had issue

G1 George Chilton d young.

G2 Marshall Chilton d unmd.

G3 William Chilton d unmd.

G4 James Vass Chilton d unmd.

G5 Jeannie Brooke Chilton md Wm. E. Huxthal.

G6 Charles Chilton d young.

F2 Robert Brooke d young.

F3 Fontaine Brooke d young.

F4 James Brooke d young.

F5 William Brooke d young.

F6 James Vass Brooke, b Oct. 10, 1824, Falmouth, Va., settled in Warrenton where he became an eminent lawyer; served as a Member of the Virginia Secession Convention; signed the Ordinance of Secession; served as an artillery officer in Jackson's Corps in the Civil War & died in 1898.

James V. Brooke md May 23, 1844, Mary E. Norris, daughter of Thaddeus Norris of Warrenton, Va., & his wife, Ann Calvert. They had issue

G1 William Throckmorton Brooke md Mary Urquart Goode, daughter of John Goode; served as City Engineer of Norfolk, Va. They had issue

H1 James Vass Brooke.

H2 Mary Urquart Brooke md April 18, 1914, James Benton Grant of Denver, Colo.

H3 Elizabeth Goode Brooke md Coleman.

H4 John Goode Brooke, d young.

H5 Jeannie Morrison Brooke md April 17, 1926, Edmund Sumter Ruffin, Jr.

G2 Richard Norris Brooke, b at Warrenton, Va., 1848, was a noted artist of Washington & Warrenton; d unmd 1920.

G3 Jeannie Morrison Brooke md 1871, Charles E. F. Payne, Warrenton, Fauquier Co., Va. They had issue

H1 Brooke Payne, b May 10, 1872, graduated from U. S. Military Academy; was appointed second Lieutenant of Artillery June 12, 1895; retired as Colonel of Artillery Dec. 13, 1920; md Grace Kingsbury & had issue

il Marion Payne md George W. Brashears.

H2 Marion Morrison Payne, b Aug. 10, 1873, md 1st, Dr. Morton G. Douglas. No issue. Md 2nd, Chas. A. Owens & had issue

- i1 Chas. A. Owens, II.
 - i2 Marion M. Owens.
 - i3 Wm. B. Owens.
- H3 Martie Byrne Payne.
- H4 Charles Fitzhugh Payne, b May 21, 1877, d May 17, 1928.
- H5 James Keith Payne, b July 1, 1879, md Eugenie McBlair & had issue
 - i1 James Keith Payne, II.
 - i2 Brooke McBlair Payne.
 - i3 Nancy McBlair Payne
- H6 Nannie Brooke Payne, b July 21, 1881, md Howell Peeples & had issue
 - i1 Jeannie Brooke Peeples.
 - i2 Helen Payne Peeples.
- G4 James Vass Brooke, II, b at Warrenton, Va., Jan. 16, 1853, became a lawyer of Cando, No. Dakota, where he md Annabel Bailey on Oct. 22, 1894 & where he died June 12, 1929. They had issue
 - H1 Richard Norris Brooke.
 - H2 Morrison Brooke.
 - H3 James Vass Brooke d at age of four.
 - H4 Francis Calvert Brooke.
- G5 Francis Calvert Brooke, merchant of Warrenton, Va., md Lavinia Sims & had issue
 - H1 Francis Calvert Brooke, II.
 - H2 Newton Brooke.
- G6 Annie Amelia Brooke d unm in 1876.
- E4 Robert Brooke d before Nov. 2, 1838, unm.
- E5 Fontaine Brooke d unm before Nov. 2, 1838.
- E6 Phoebe Brooke md James McPherson & had issue about whom the writer could learn nothing.
- E7 Susannah Brooke md Sept. 17, 1817, as of record at Culpeper Court House, George Beale, her first cousin, son of her Mother's brother, Thomas Beale, & had issue
 - F1 Thomas Beale.
 - F2 Mary Beale.
- E8 Whitfield Brooke, ancestor of the Falmouth Branch of the Brooke family, md 1840, Sarah Newton of Falmouth, Va., & had issue
 - F1 Isaac William Brooke d.s.p.
 - F2 St. Pierce Brooke, d at Springfield, Mo., July 20, 1894, md 1st, Ann Frank & had issue
 - G1 Whitfield Brooke, II, md 1st, Matilda Peters & had issue
 - H1 Lorraine Brooke, b Oct. 25, 1905, md Dec. 8, 1928, John Saxe & had issue
 - i1 John Saxe, Westfield, New Jersey.
 - Whitfield Brooke, II, md 2nd, Gladys Grayson & had issue
 - H2 Whitfield Grayson Brooke.

- St. Pierce Brooke md 2nd, Carrie Erhardt & had issue
- G2 Mary Brooke md Reginald A. Carter of Montreal, Canada.
- G3 Nell Brooke.
- G4 Burnham Brooke.
- G5 Blanche Grayson Brooke.
- F3 Mary Margaret Brooke, d at Washington, D. C., Aug. 27, 1916.
- F4 Sallie Mason Brooke, b Jan. 31, 1846, d at Washington, D. C., March 24, 1915, md at Washington, D. C., Oct. 17, 1874, Nathan Burnham of Vermont. They had issue
- G1 Royal Edwin Burnham, b Washington, D. C., Sept. 10, 1876, d in his sleep Jan. 27, 1953; md April 11, 1914, Gertrude L. Moore of Illinois. Mr. Burnham was a prominent attorney of Washington, D. C., and through his diligent research & the accruacy of his notes taken from original county, church & cemetery records much valuable information was contributed to the writer for use in the Beale family history.
- G2 Brooke Browning Burnham, b April 18, 1887, md July 13, 1912, Lille Belle Dickinson of Birmingham, Ala., & had issue
- H1 Brooke Browning Burnham, II, b Jan. 13, 1914.
- E9 Harriett Brooke md her brother-in-law, James McPherson, husband of her deceased sister, Phoebe; both died prior to May 20, 1929, as shown by deed of that date from Fontaine Brooke, their brother, to McPherson as of record at Culpeper Court House.
- D12 Richard Beale, b 1759, md Alice Griffin Colston; was mentioned in Richmond County, Va., 1783, as one of the First Census Takers of the United States.....6 whites & 31 blacks.
- He served as a Member of the House of Delegates for the Commonwealth of Virginia, from Richmond Co., 1795-96.
- Richmond County Order Book 1793-94 shows that Richard Beale, Gent. Justice, sat as a Member of the Court Nov. 4, & Dec. 2, 1793.
- April 16, 1810, Richard Beale, Daniel McCarty & Wm. Morris were fined \$8.00 for not appearing to summons to serve as Grand Jurymen (Richmond Co., Order-Bk...1809-1820, P 22).
- Richard Beale & others were appointed Sept. 21, 1812 to appraise personalty of Chas. Smith (Rich. Co. Order-Bk 1809-1820, P 62).
- There once were three parishes in Richmond Co.,

viz: North Farnham, Lunenburg & St. Mary's. Bishop Meade lists the Beales as among the principal families of the county.

Richard Beale was one of the signers of a petition in 1794 of an address for a meeting in No. Farnham Parish for election of trustees for the Parish & he was among the Vestrymen listed for the period, 1787-1802 (Meade's Old Va. Churches & Fam., Vol 2, P 173-174-176).

The Will of Richard Beale was probated Feb. 25, 1819 in Richmond Co. Will-Bk 9, P 626, names a daughter, Lucinda Moss, & grandchildren, Harriett A. Moss & Richard H. Moss.

Richard Beale & Alice G. Colston had issue

E1 Harriett Colston Beale, d 1821, md Townsend Dade Peyton of Loudon Co., Va., b 1774, d Aug. 25, 1852, Oxford, Ohio, who served as a Lieutenant in the Virginia Line in the Revolutionary War. They had issue

F1 Richard Peyton md Yates.

F2 Alfred Peyton, Confederate States Army.

F3 Francis Peyton md & had issue
G1 Alice T. Peyton, Oxford, Ohio.

F4 Robert Peyton, d young.

F5 Emily Peyton md 1st, Capt. Peyton Noland & had issue

G1 Noland.

G2 Noland.

Emily P. Noland md 2nd, Hamersley, d.s.p.; she md 3rd, Dr. Richard Simpson, U. S. Army; Assistant Surgeon Aug. 1, 1840; Major & Surgeon, June 23, 1860; d July 4, 1861.

F6 Lucy Beale Petyon, b 1803/4, d Dec. 16, 1888, md 1823, Albert G. McCarty of Richmond Co., Va.

F7 Ann Peyton md Vincent of Maryland.

F8 Alice Colston Peyton, d young.

F9 Frances Dade Peyton, d.s.p., md General Joseph R. Davis, nephew of Hon. Jefferson Davis.

F10 Harrietta Peyton.

Francis Dade Peyton md 2nd, about 1830, Sarah Yates & had issue (Hayden's Va. Geneal., P 532).

E2 Lucinda Beale md Moss & had issue

F1 Harriett A. Moss.

F2 Richard H. Moss.

Lucinda Beale Moss md 2nd, Wm. McCarty, a direct descendant of Col. Daniel McCarty, Speaker of the House of Burgesses 1715-1718. They had issue

F3 Lucy McCarty md Dr. R. A. Payne, brother to Bishop Payne.

F4 William McCarty md his cousin, Virginia McCarty, daughter of Capt. Wm. Dowman McCarty.

E3 Alfred Beale of Richmond Co., Va., md June 13, 1810, Million Downman, b 1789, daughter of Joseph B. Downman, as Security (Nottingham's Lancaster Co. Mar. Rec. 1701-1848, P 3) & wife, Olivia Payne of Essex Co., Va.

In Richmond Co. Deed-Bk 18, P 398, there appears a deed from Alfred Beale to Robt. Y. Tomlin, dated April 28, 1807.

The Will of Alfred Beale was probated March 18, 1832 in Richmond Co., Will-Bk 9, P 432, & names daughters, Susan Fauntleroy Tomlin & Alice Olivia; Richard Beale, father, is executor.

They had issue

F1 Susan Fauntleroy Beale md Tomlin.

F2 Alice Olivia Beale.

D13 Major Robert Beale of 'Mountain View', Madison Co., Va., & later of 'Hickory Hill', Westmoreland Co., Va., b 1759, twin of Richard, d 1843; he served as a Major in the Revolution (Southern Mag. Nov. 1875, Vol 17, P 188) & was possibly the Robert Beale mentioned in 'The Washington Post', May 13, 1934, Viz:

'Bowling Green, Ky., May 12, 1934..... The location of Kentucky land once owned by George Washington is the object of historical research now under way.

One thing regarded as a clue is an old land grant signed by Patrick Henry, as Governor of Virginia, 148 years ago. After much searching, the historians found it in the possession of Rodney Cowington, employee of a grocery store.

Written on sheepskin, the ancient document consigned the land to Alexander Skinner on behalf of the assignor, 'Robert Beale'.

Some believe Beale, in turn, obtained the land from Gen. Washington, thereby necessitating the signature of the Governor in Washington's home Commonwealth when the subsequent transfer was made to Skinner.

Records farther back than that have not been found, but the historians are hopeful of finding an original from Washington to Beale.'

Robt. Beale was commissioned ensign (3rd Lieutenant) Feb. 10, 1776 & second Lieutenant Sept. 16, 1776 & first Lieutenant Feb. 11, 1777 in Capt. Burgess Ball's Company of the 4th Virginia Regiment of Foot commanded by Lt. Col. Josiah Parker of Isle of Wight Co.; the Pay & Muster Rolls show that he was in that company until June 1777. These rolls show that, in the same regiment, he was with a company designated at different times as Capt. Thos. Gaskin's company & Capt. Samuel Colston's company from July 1777 to May 1778. The rolls in 1778 from June to November inclusive, show that he was with a company of the same regiment designed at different times as Capt. Henry Fauntleroy's

company & Capt. Peter Minor's company. The Muster & Pay Rolls in 1778 from May to December were dated at Valley Forge, White Plains, West Point, Pompton & again at White Plains. According to the Muster Rolls he was attached, as first Lieutenant, to Lt. Col. Thos. Gaskin's company of the 3rd Virginia Regiment of Foot from Dec. 1778 to the end of March 1779 & that he was in Capt. Wm. Fowler's company of the same regiment in April 1779. He was commissioned Captain in that regiment June 19, 1779 & it was after this date that he was captured in Charleston (Tyler's Men of Mark of Va.; Rev. Records, A.G.O., War Dept.). He served in the 5th Virginia Regiment until it was united with the 1st Regiment (Va. Geneal., Vol 2, P 673).

In the diary of Landon Carter is found this entry 'that a note came from Robt. Beale, ensign of Capt. Ball's Regulars', etc. (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol. 16, P 257).

On June 19, 1779, Capt. Robt. Beale was in the 3rd Regiment under Col. Geo. Mathews, 'The Virginia Line' (Calender of Va. State Papers, Vol 1, P 411).

Original Members of the Society of the Cincinnati in Virginia from the original Minute Book of the Society lists Robert Beale, Captain, with John Bel-field, Major, & Geo. Lee Turberville, Major (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 6, P 23).

He was appointed with John Turberville of Westmoreland Co., Va., by Reuben Beale of Richmond Co., Va., Oct. 30, 1809, as his attorney to obtain warrants due for services of the late Major Geo. L. Turberville, witnessed by James Beale of Richmond Co., Va., (Va. Geneal., Vol 2, P 744).

From Yowell's 'History of Madison Co., Va., P. 56-60-140-160' comes the following extracts:

'The Court House lot, the deed of which was dated Sept. 26, 1793, was deed* to the first Justices, among them, Robt. Beale, appointed by the Governor of the County who had taken oath of office at May term of Court.....

Among the Justices in 1826 of Madison Co., Va., was Robert Beale

Overseers of Roads 1793 James Barbour & Robt. Beale, between Garr's Mills road & Kirtley's road & the Robinson River.'

Major Robert Beale md Aug. 1, 1802, when he was 43 years of age, Martha Felicia Turberville, who was 16, daughter of Major Geo. Lee Turberville of 'Epping Forest', Richmond Co., Va., & his wife, Elizabeth Tayloe Corbin (see Corbin Fam.) (Hardy's Col. Fam. of So. States of Am.).

The Will of Robert Beale, dated Aug. 11, 1842, was probated in Westmoreland Co., Va., & recorded in

- Will-Bk 31, P 411, & named in same sons, Robert & Richard L. T. Beale; daughters, Anne T. Davis, Elizabeth Tayloe Corbin Davis, Emily M. Arnest; grandson, Robert B. Davis. They had issue
- E1 William Beale, b 1805, d unm 1835. A copy of Cicero's Orations in the Latin Text, published in Philadelphia in 1815 is now in the possession of Lucien B. Howry, Washington, D. C., & on the title page appears the writing 'William T. Beale, Westmoreland Co., June 30, 1820' & at the end of the book 'Robert T. Beale, July 15, 1824', who was possibly his younger brother.
 - E2 Robert Beale, b June 21, 1807, d unm 1844, when his will, dated Dec. 11, 1843, was probated & recorded in Westmoreland Co., Va., Will-Bk 31, P 451, & in which was named his sister, Emily M. Arnest; brother, Richard L. T. Beale; nephews, George Gibson Arnest & George William Beale.
 - E3 Anne Turberville Beale, b March 28, 1809, md 1838, as his 2nd wife, Rev. Joseph H. Davis, husband of her deceased sister, Martha Beale Davis. They had issue
 - F1 Rev. Wilbur F. Davis of M. E. C. S. of Virginia Conference, Westmoreland Co., Va.
 - F2 John W. C. Davis of Westmoreland Co., Va.
 - F3 Olin Davis md George Murphy, Westmoreland Co., Va.
 - F4 Nannie Davis md Judge Robt. H. Beale & had issue
 - G1 Robert Hunter Beale, II, b 1886, md Louise Murphy & had issue
 - H1 Robert Hunter Beale, III, d infnacy.
 - G2 Charles Hoomes Beale, b 1890, md Clara Bailey & had issue
 - H1 Charles Hoomes Beale, II.
 - H2 Ann Turberville Beale.
 - H3 John Lee Beale.
 - H4 Robert Hunter Beale, IV.
 - E4 Martha F. Beale, b Dec. 10, 1810, d 1835, md Sept. 28, 1833, Rev. Joseph H. Davis, M.E.C.S. of Virginia Conference & had issue
 - F1 Robert Beale Davis who was killed in the battle near Petersburg, Oct. 1, 1864.
 - E5 Frances Lucinda Beale, b Sept. 7, 1813, d 1823.
 - E6 Elizabeth Taylor Corbin Beale, b July 21, 1815, d 1851, md Dec. 20, 1837, Wm. T. Davis, founder & professor of the Southern Female College, Petersburg, Va. They had issue
 - F1 Martha E. Davis md Prof. W. A. Sheppard.
 - F2 Wm. H. Davis, d unm, in Confederate States Army, 1863.
 - F3 Hope Alice Davis md O. B. Morgan, Richmond, Va.

- F4 Joseph C. Davis of Southampton Co., Va., md
 & had issue
 G1 William Holmes Davis who in 1934 was
 associated with The Virginia Forwarding
 Corp., of Norfolk, Va.
- F5 Richard Beale Davis, lawyer, Petersburg, Va.
- F6 Emily Tayloe Corbin Davis md Thad H. Young
 of North Carolina.
- Prof. Wm. Thos. Davis md 2nd, Caroline Virginia
 Robinson, daughter of Clack Robinson of North
 Carolina & had issue
- F7 Arthur Kyle Davis, A. M.; Litt. D.; President
 of Southern College (Junior) Petersburg, Va.,
 in 1934.
- E7 Emily Mildred Beale, b July 12, 1817, md Nov. 5,
 1839, Thomas M. Arnest of 'Nomoni Hall', great
 grandson of Councillor Carter. During their
 occupancy the old house was burned in 1850 & a
 new residence of wood was built & is still stand-
 ing about 30 yards in front (east) of the old
 building. They had issue
- F1 Richard Beale Arnest, d young.
- F2 George G. Arnest, d young.
- F3 Emily Arnest md Charles Yeatman & had issue.
- F4 Annie Elizabeth Arnest md Robt. M. Newton &
 had issue
- G1 Newton.
- G2 Newton.
- G3 Newton.
- G4 Newton.
- G5 Newton.
- F5 Martha V. Arnest, d unmd.
- F6 Lucy Kerenhappuck Arnest md Wm. R. Rust &
 had issue
- G1 Metta Maund Rust.
- G2 Elizabeth Rust.
- F7 Mary Carter Arnest, d unmd.
- F8 Thomas Maund Arnest, d 1933, former owner &
 occupant of 'Nomoni Hall', md his couisn,
 Gertrude Turberville Beale & had issue
- G1 Annie Carter Arnest.
- G2 Lucy Beale Arnest md George Walker &
 had issue
- H1 Eleanor Walker.
- H2 William Walker.
- H3 Hardin Walker.
- H4 Rosa Walker.
- H5 George Walker, II.
- G3 Thomas Maund Arnest md Alice Orr & had
 issue
- H1 Thomas Maund Arnest, IV.
- G4 Richard Turberville Arnest md Bertha Orr
 & had issue

- H1 Richard T. Arnest, II.
- G5 George Corbin Arnest md Lillian Minor
& had issue
H1 George C. Arnest, II.
- G6 Harry Lee Arnest md Fannie Tyler Griffith
& had issue
H1 Frances Arnest.
H2 Harry Lee Arnest, II.
H3 Emily Faith Arnest.
H4 Philip Arnest.
H5 Carter Arnest.
- G7 Julian Douglas Arnest md Margaret Bayer
& had issue
H1 John Douglas Arnest.
- E8 Richard Lee Turberville Beale, b 'Hickory Hill'
Westmoreland Co., Va., May 22, 1819, d at
'Cabinford', near Hague, Westmoreland Co., Va.,
April 21, 1893, & was interred in 'Hickory Hill'
cemetery; attended private schools in Westmore-
land County, Northumberland Academy & Rappahan-
nock Academy, & Dickinson College, Carlisle, Pa.;
studied law & was graduated from the University
of Virginia at Charlottesville in 1837; was ad-
mitted to the bar in 1839 & commenced practic in
Hague, Va.; was elected as a Democrat to the
Thirtieth Congress, (March 1847 - March 3, 1849);
declined to be a candidate for renomination in
1848; was a Member of the Convention to form
a constitution for Virginia in 1851; was a Mem-
ber of the State Senate 1858-1860; during the
Civil War Rose through series of promotions from
Lieutenant to Brigadier General in the Confederate
States Army; was elected to the Forty-fifth Con-
gress to fill the vacancy caused by the death of
Beverly B. Douglas; was re-elected to the Forty-
sixth Congress & served from Jan. 23, 1879 to
March 3, 1881; resumed the practice of law which
he continued until his death in 1893. (Biographi-
cal Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1927).
- Richard L.T. Beale enlisted May 25, 1881 at
Hague, Va., as First Lieutenant, Company C, 9th
Regiment Virginia Cavalry, Confederate States
Army; he was elected Captain July 5, 1861; pro-
moted to Major Nov. 5, 1861; to Lieutenant Colo-
nel April 29, 1862 & to Colonel Sept. 15, 1862.
He was appointed from Virginia as a Brigadier Gene-
ral, Confederate States Army Jan. 6, 1865 & was
paroled as such at Ashland, Va., April 27, 1865
(War Dept.; A.G.O., Washington, D.C.).
- Richard L. T. Beale md 1840, Lucy Maria Brown
& had issue
F1 Rev. George William Beale, D. D., Westmoreland
Co., Va., b Aug. 1842, d July 15, 1921 in

Westmoreland Co., Va., where his Will, dated May 9, 1917, was probated & recorded in Will-Bk 81, P 527, & in which is named his wife, Mary Anna Bouic; sons, Richard, William & Robert; daughters, Rosa & Brown.

The Will of Mary Anna Beale, dated May 2, 1928, was recorded in Westmoreland Co., Va., Will-Bk 91, P 466 & named therein sons, Robert & William; daughters, Rosa & Brown.

Hardy's 'Colonial Families', P 515, states that 'Rev. G. W. Beale, D. D., son of General Beale, did not write a history of the Northern Neck & its people is a real loss to Virginia local history. A life-long resident & a most thorough & judicious study of its records & other antiquities gave him a knowledge of the subject which now, when so many changes have taken place, can never be equalled. His papers must be of great value, especially his diary, which was evidently as much a note book of antiquities as a record of the events of the day. His unstinted generosity in giving from his great store of knowledge, aid to those who asked him, deserves a full acknowledgement'. (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 32, P 53).

Dr. Beale md Mary Anna Bouic & had issue
G1 Rosa Beale, d 1933; will recorded in Will-Bk 91, P 273, Westmoreland Co., Va., dated Sept. 30, 1933.

G2 Richard Lee Beale, lawyer of Bowling Green, Va., b Jan. 29, 1882, md 1921, Frances Glassell, daughter of Dr. Robt.T. Glassell & wife; d Feb. 8, 1928. He was a member of the Kilwinning Crosse Lodge which is the only Lodge of Masons in Caroline Co., Va.; he served as a Representative 1916-17; was a Member of the House of Delegates which has existed from 1776 to date (Wingfield's 'Caroline County, Va.').

They had issue

H1 Richard Lee Beale, II, born 1923.

H2 Frances Glassell Beale, born 1925.

H3 George William Beale, born 1927; served as a Lieutenant in the U. S. Air Force; trained at New Braunfels, Texas; on Aug. 24, 1951 was shot down over enemy territory in Korea & taken prisoner; was one of the last Americans released by the Communists in Korea where at Freedom Village was a copy of Life Magazine (April 13, 1953) showing how his young wife, Dot, & their son, Billy, had endured the long

dreary months after the news of his bomber having been shot down became known.

Lt. Beale md Dorothy
& had issue

il William Beale, b 1950.

H4 Louisa Brown Beale, b 1928.

G3 William Bouic Beale, b May 1883.

G4 Robert Beale, cashier of the Farmers Bank Of Hague, Va., was b at Buchanan in Bote-tourt Co., Va., Dec. 29, 1885. From 1914 to 1917 he was associated with his brother, Richard L. Beale in the latter's law office in Bowling Green, Va. (Hist. of Va., P 255) He died 1935.

G5 Lucy Brown Beale, unmarried, Hague, Va.

G6 George Beale, b abt 1890, d 1897.

F2 Judge Robert Hunter Beale, b 1844, md his cousin, Nannie M. Davis & had issue

G1 Robert Hunter Beale, II, b 1886, md Louise Murphy & had issue

H1 Robert Hunter Beale, III, d in infancy.

G2 Charles Hoomes Beale, b 1890, md Clara Bailey & had issue

H1 Charles Hoomes Beale, II.

H2 Ann Turberville Beale.

H3 John Lee Beale.

H4 Robert Hunter Beale, IV.

F3 Judge Richard Channing Beale of Texas, b 1846, md Emma Garnett & had issue

G1 Genevieve Beale, d in infancy.

F4 Louise Beale, d in infancy.

F5 Rev. Frank Brown Beale, D. D., b 1852, md Susie Garnett, daughter of Dr. John Muscoe Garnett & Anne Elizabeth Hancock of King & Queen Co., Va. From Tappahannock, Essex Co., Va., the couple moved to King & Queen Co., Va., where he died 1908. They had issue

G1 Susette Garnett Beale, b 1884, md 1908, Walter Tyler, great nephew of President John Tyler. They had issue

H1 Katherine Garnett Tyler, b 1909, md Arthur Tazewell Ellett in 1934.

H2 Frances Beale Tyler, b 1911, md 1934, John B. Siegel, II.

G2 Richard Lee Turberville Beale, II, b 1891, md 1927, Mary Macon Burt of Caroline Co., Va.; is associated (1934) with the Reconstruction Finance Corp., Richmond, Va. They had issue

H1 Richard Lee Turberville Beale, III, b 1928.

H2 Katherine Burt Beale, b 1932.

- F6 Thomas Arthur Beale, d unm.
- F7 Gertrude Turberville Beale md her cousin,
Thomas Maund Arnest, former owner & occupant
of 'Nomoni Hall' & had issue
 - G1 Annie Carter Arnest.
 - G2 Lucy Beale Arnest md George Walker &
had issue
 - H1 Eleanor Walker.
 - H2 William Walker.
 - H3 Hardin Walker.
 - H4 Rosa Walker.
 - H5 George Walker, II.
 - G3 Thomas Maund Arnest, III, md Alice Orr
& had issue
 - H1 Thomas Maund Arnest, IV.
 - G4 Richard Turberville Arnest md Bertha Orr
& had issue
 - H1 Richard Turberville Arnest, II.
 - G5 George Corbin Arnest md Lillian Minor
& had issue
 - H1 George C. Arnest, II.
 - G6 Harry Lee Arnest md Fannie Tyler Griffith
& had issue
 - H1 Frances Arnest.
 - H2 Harry Lee Arnest, II.
 - H3 Emily Faith Arnest.
 - H4 Philip Arnest.
 - H5 Carter Arnest.
 - G7 Julian Douglas Arnest md Margaret Bayer
& had issue
 - H1 John Douglas Arnest.
 - G8 Gertrude Arnest, unm.
- F8 John Lee Beale, b 1860, md his cousin, Ella
V. S. Davis
- E9 Geroge*Turberville Beale, b Feb. 4, 1821, d young.
- E10 Mary Margaret Beale, b Oct. 17, 1822, d young.

- C3 Anne Beale, b Sept. 3, 1711, (N. Farnham Reg.), d 1784, md Nov. 4, 1732 (N. Farnham Reg.), Gilbert Hamilton who d 1768. The wills of both are on file in Richmond Co., Va; that of Gilbert Hamilton being proved Feb. 1, 1768 & that of Anne Beale Hamilton, Aug. 2, 1784. They had issue
- D1 Robert Hamilton.
- D2 John Tayloe Hamilton, b Richmond Co., Va., md Susannah Beale, daughter of Col. Wm. Beale, & had issue
- E1 Robt. T. Hamilton, b Oct. 29, 1781, d in Virginia March 19, 1835, md March 12, 1812, Ann Fauntleroy Carter, daughter of Wormely Carter & Sarah Edwards, who was born Oct. 29, 1788 & died in Missouri Feb. 28, 1856. They had issue
- F1 Susan Ann Hamilton, b 1815, d 1832.
- F2 Sarah Carter Hamilton, b 1816, d 1851.
- F3 Robt. Wormely Hamilton, b 1818.
- F4 Lucy Landon Hamilton, b 1820, d unm.
- F5 Chas. Beale Hamilton, b 1824, d 1838.
- F6 Richard Henry Hamilton, b 1828.
- F7 Mary Elizabeth Hamilton md Wm. A. Carter.
- F8 Edward Allen Hamilton, b in Va. 1833, d in Mo. Nov. 9, 1912, md Mary E. Turner, b Sept. 20, 1839. They had issue
- G1 Nancy Hamilton md Edward McKimpson.
- G2 Lucy Landon Hamilton md Richard Clark.
- G3 Martha Hamilton md James Clark.
- G4 Edward Hamilton md Lena Vivion.
- G5 Charles Hamilton md Martha Glass.
- G6 Turner Hamilton md Sallie McBride.
- E2 Ann H. Hamilton.
- E3 Susannah H. Hamilton.
- E4 Chas. Beale Hamilton, M. D.
- E5 Wm. Beale Hamilton md Marie & had issue
- F1 John Hamilton, M. D.
- F2 William Hamilton.
- E6 Thomas Beale Hamilton.
- E7 Reuben Beale Hamilton.
- E8 John Hamilton.
- E9 Gilbert Hamilton, II.
- D3 Ann Hamilton md March 14, 1764, Richard Edwards - (Richmond Co. Rec.); the Will of Ann H. Edwards appears of record in Prince William Co., Va. They had issue
- E1 Sarah Edwards Md 1787, Wormely Carter of Prince William Co., Va., son of Landon Carter & Judith Fauntleroy. They had issue
- F1 Landon Carter of 'Pittsylvania' md Emily Carter, daughter of John Fauntleroy & Jane Edwards, & had issue
- G1 John Carter.
- G2 Landon Carter.
- G3 Sarah Jane Carter.

- G4 Edwin L. Carter.
- G5 Anna B. Carter.
- G6 Wormely Carter.
- G7 Landonia Carter.
- G8 Thomas Otway Carter.
- G9 Virginia Carter.
- F2 Wormely Carter, b 1794 in Prince William Co., Va., d 1823, md April 6, 1815, Lucinda Washington Alexander, b 1795, d 1845. They had issue
 - G1 Catherine Carter, b 1816, d 1831.
 - G2 William Alexander Carter, b 1818, d 1881, md Mary Eliza Hamilton, daughter of Robt. T. Hamilton & Ann Fauntleroy Carter (which see above), who was born 1831, d 1904. They had issue
 - H1 Mary Ada Carter, b 1849, d 1916, md 1874, Dr. Joseph K. Corson, U. S. Army, b 1836, d 1913, & had issue
 - i1 Mary Carter Corson, b 1876, d 1890.
 - i2 Edward Foulke Corson, b 1883, md 1917, Esther Bisler, b 1893; a physican of Philadelphia with offices in Medical Arts Bldg. They had issue
 - J1 Edward Foulke Corson, II, b 1918.
 - J2 Joseph K. Corson, II, b 1922.
 - J3 Ann Foulke Corson, b 1924.
 - H2 Ann Fauntleroy Carter, b 1855, md Dr. James Van Allen Carter who died in Big Creek, Calif. They had issue
 - i1 Dr. W. Nelson Carter md 1st, Rebecca; md 2nd, Pauline of Big Creek, Calif.
 - H3 Lulie Landon Carter, b 1860, d 1925.
 - H4 Wm. A. Carter, II, b 1864, md Katherine Chase, Ft. Bridge, Wyo.
 - H5 Roberta Carter, b July 17, 1865 at Ft. Bridge, Wyo., md July 25, 1888, William Homer Camp, 2nd Lieutenant 17th U. S. Infantry, d Dec. 10, 1907. They had issue
 - i1 Carter Corson Camp, b June 25, 1893, Chicago, Ill., md June 11, 1921, Perlle Louise Stamford.
 - J1 Carter Corson Camp, II, b Aug. 20, 1925.
 - J2 Orville Charles Pratt Camp, b Napa, Calif., Jan. 27, 1929.
- Roberta Carter Camp md 2nd, Dec. 10, 1910, Harry James Myers who d Nov. 22,

- 1925, Napa California.
- H6 Edgar Neale Carter, Pasadena, Calif.,
b 1872, md 1st, Baydie Faulkner &
had issue
i1 Charles Faulkner Carter md
Dorothy & had issue
J1 Chas. Faulkner Carter, II,
md & had issue
K1 Chas. Faulkner Carter, III.
Edgar Neale Carter md 2nd, Isabell
Paddock who died without issue; he
md 3rd, Henrietta Chase & had issue
i2 Mary Landon Carter, b abt 1913.
- G3 Sarah Maria Carter, b in Va., Jan. 17,
1820, d in Mo., Jan. 25, 1902, md in Va.,
Oct. 6, 1836, Townsend Stewart, b April
26, 1814, d Oct. 2, 1860. They had issue
H1 William Wormely Stewart who was
killed in the Civil War.
H2 Hayward Stewart also killed in the
Civil War.
H3 George J. Stewart d unkm.
H4 Thomas Stewart d Aug. 11, 1931, aged
87 years.
H5 Silas Stewart d unkm.
H6 Mary Eugenia Stewart d unkm.
H7 Carter Stewart md Annie Turner &
had issue
i1 Lulie Townsend Stewart.
H8 Thornton Stewart md Butler
& had issue
i1 Butler Stewart.
i2 Thornton Stewart, II.
H9 Elizabeth C. Stewart, b 1842, d 1870,
md William Hill.
- G4 John Wormely Carter, b Nov. 8, 1821, d
April 21, 1914, md Dec. 22, 1852, Margaret
Haden, b Dec. 5, 1833, d March 20, 1920,
Fairfax Co., & had issue
H1 Sarah Frances Carter, b Jan. 14, 1855,
md June 2, 1875, William Alexander
Bright, b Sept. 8, 1850, d March 4,
1883, son of Michael Bright & Jane
McClung who were born in Greenbrier
Co., Va. They had issue
i1 Ada Bright, b July 7, 1876, md
May 7, 1895, Wm. R. Prather &
had issue
J1 Logan D. Prather.
J2 Carson B. Prather.
i2 Zerelda Lucinda Bright, b July 11,
1878, md June 2, 1898, Dr. Edwin
Elgin Evans, Columbia, Mo

- i3 Margaret Carter Bright, b Feb. 10, 1880, md Oct. 1899, Sanford Conley Hunt & had issue
 - J1 Mary Frances Hunt.
 - J2 Virginia Bright Hunt md George Robertson & had issue
 - K1 Jane Hunt Robertson
- i4 Adelia Bright, b June 21, 1882, md June 2, 1907, Haden Duncan & had issue
 - J1 Harold C. Duncan, b 1908.
 - J2 Joseph William Duncan, b 1909.
 - J3 Marion Madison Duncan, b 1911, md Ann Pryor & had issue
 - K1 Joseph William Duncan.
 - J4 Kenneth Kellogg Duncan, b 1919.
- i5 Haden H. Bright, b Nov. 7, 1884, md May 16, 1915, Mary Dwight & had issue
 - J1 Betty Bright.
 - J2 Frances Harriett Bright.
- i6 Clarkson Joel Bright, b Aug. 16, 1888, Commander in U. S. Navy, md 1910, Burton Star.
- H2 Joel Wormely Carter md 1886, Emma Keene & had issue
 - i1 Nellie May Carter md Hurley Daily & had issue
 - J1 Rose Daily.
 - J2 Frances Daily.
 - J3 Jean Daily.
 - J4 Emily Daily.
 - i2 Margaret Carter md Judge W. M. Dinwiddie & had issue
 - J1 Joel Dinwiddie.
 - J2 Margaret Jane Dinwiddie.
- H3 Zerelda Lucinda Carter, b April 7, 1862, md Oct. 9, 1889, Robert Lee Smith, b June 9, 1863 & had issue
 - i1 Mabel Lee Smith, b 1890, md Sept. 15, 1931, Ray Lawrence Hawthorne.
 - i2 Mattie Catherine Smith, b 1893, md 1915, James Russell Rogers & had issue
 - J1 Sarah Lee Roberts, b 1917.
 - J2 James Russell Rogers, II, b 1919.
 - i3 Robert Carter Smith, b 1895, md 1921, Agnes Reed Thompson & had issue
 - J1 Robert Carles Smith, b 1923.
 - J2 Caroline Jean Smith, b 1929.

- H4 William J. Carter, b 1865, md 1886,
Ada Bullard & had issue
 - i1 Haden Bullard Carter, b Feb. 1888.
 - i2 Marie Elizabeth Carter md Dorsey
Glenn & had issue
 - J1 John William Glenn.
 - J2 Sarah Glenn.
 - i3 Alecenoir Carter md Foster Thur-
ston & had issue
 - J1 M. F. Thurston.
- H5 Edwin D. Carter, b 1876, md Nellie
Lowry & had issue
 - i1 Garland Carter md
 - i2 John Carter d unm.
 - i3 Virginia Carter md
- H6 Richard Talbott Carter md Allie Price.
- H7 Martha Carter d unm.
- G5 Richard Henry Carter, b June 17, 1823,
md Mary Tuttle.
- F3 Ann Fauntleroy Carter md Robt. T. Hamilton,
son of Susannah Beale & John Tayloe Hamilton
(see above for issue)
- F4 Lucy Carter md Ewell.
- F5 Judith Carter d young.
- F6 Richard Henry Carter.
- F7 Addison Bowles Carter md Lucy Burwell &
had issue
 - G1 Mann Page Carter.
 - G2 Maria Carter md Anderson.
 - G3 Shirley Carter.
- F8 Thomas Otway Carter md Judith Carter & had
issue
 - G1 Addison Carter md Ann Armistead.
 - G2 Moore F. Carter.
 - G3 Rosalie Carter.
 - G4 John Carter.
 - G5 Rowland Hill Carter.
- E2 Jane Edwards md John Fauntleroy Carter, son of
Landon Carter & Judith Fauntleroy & had issue
 - F1 Emily Henry Carter md Landon Carter of
'Pittsylvania' in Prince William Co., Va.,
& had issue
 - G1 John Carter.
 - G2 Landon Carter.
 - G3 Sarah Jane Carter.
 - G4 Edwin L. Carter.
 - G5 Anna B. Carter.
 - G6 Wormely Carter.
 - G7 Landonia Carter.
 - G8 Thomas Otway Carter.
 - G9 Virginia Carter.
- F2 John Carter.
- F3 Edwin Carter md Judith A. Carter & had issue

- G1 John P. Carter.
- G2 Edwin Carter, II.
- G3 Stuart Carter md Roberta Rhodes.
- E3 Lucy Edwards d unm.
- E4 Ann Edwards d unm.
- E5 Gilbert Edwards had either a son or grandson who lived in Fairfax called 'Lawyer Edwards'.
- D4 Jane Hamilton md John Carter of 'Sudley' in Prince William Co., Va., which joined 'Pittsylvania', the home of Landon Carter, Jr., & Judith Fauntleroy Carter, who was the son of Col. Landon Carter & Elizabeth Wormely Carter of 'Sabine Hall'. They had issue
 - E1 Robert Carter of Kentucky who md Hebe Grayson & had issue
 - F1 Alfred G. Carter md Eliza Carter.
 - F2 William Carter of Ky. md Shelby.
 - F3 Robert Carter md Berkeley.
 - F4 John Carter.
 - F5 Landon Carter.
 - F6 Hebe Carter md Mann.
 - E2 Landon Carter of 'Woodlands', London Co., Va., md Mrs. Lewis & had issue
 - F1 Edward Carter, md Mary Arnis & had issue
 - G1 George Carter.
 - G2 Hatley Carter.
 - G3 Mary Carter.
 - F2 George Carter.
 - F3 Hatley Carter md Emma Steinrod & had issue
 - G1 Landon Carter md Rose Carter.
 - G2 Courtney Carter.
 - G3 Sarah Carter.
 - G4 Lillian Carter.
 - G5 Mary Carter.
 - G6 Alfred Carter.
 - F4 Sarah Carter md Alfred Ball.
 - F5 Edmonia Carter md Benjamin Chinn.
 - F6 Cary Ann Carter.
 - E3 Ann B. Carter md John Armistead & had issue
 - F1 Robt. L. Armistead md Mary B. Armistead.
 - F2 John C. Armistead md Anne Harrison.
 - F3 Mary F. Armistead md John B. Kerfoot.
 - F4 Louisa Armistead md Rev. Chas. Taliferro.
 - E4 John Carter of 'Number Six', Fauquier Co., Va., md Eliza Brooks & had issue
 - F1 Landon Carter md Eliza Triplett & had issue
 - G1 Henry F. Carter.
 - G2 John T. Carter.
 - G3 Pinkney Carter.
 - G4 Gertrude Carter.
 - G5 Mittie Carter.
 - F2 John B. Carter, d unm.
 - F3 Robert Carter md Eliza F. Hall.
 - F4 William H. Carter md Isler of Clarke Co.

- F5 August Carter.
- F6 Fitzhugh Carter.
- F7 Thomas T. Carter md Sarah Taliaferro & had issue
 - G1 Robert Taliaferro Carter.
 - G2 Shirley Taliaferro Carter.
 - G3 Eliza Taliaferro Carter.
- F8 Harriet Carter md William O. Shelton.
- E5 Jane Carter of 'Sudley' md Edward Carter of 'Cloverland' & had issue
 - F1 Cassius Carter, d unkm.
 - F2 Edward Carter, II, d unkm.
 - F3 Shirley Carter d 1835.
 - F4 John Hill Carter of 'Falkland' md 1st, Boynton Turner, daughter of Thos. Turner of 'Kinlock', Fauquier Co., Va., & had issue.
 - G1 Jane Carter md Col. Robt. Beverly of Fauquier Co., Va.
 - John Hill Carter md 2nd, Jane Loughborough & had issue
 - G2 Lavinia Carter md Nicholas Goldsborough.
 - G3 Cassius Carter.
 - G4 Shirley Carter md Lucy Hite.
 - G5 Loughborough Carter.
 - G6 Caroline Carter.
 - G7 Eliza Carter.
 - F5 Mary W. Carter md Commodore Bladen Dulaney, U. S. Navy, & had issue
 - G1 Cassius Dulaney.
 - G2 Bladen Dulaney, II.
 - G3 Randolph Dulaney.
 - F6 George Carter md Coats & had issue
 - G1 Westwood Carter md Ashby & had issue
 - H1 Merriwether T. Carter.
 - H2 George Wade Carter.
 - H3 Joseph M. Carter.
 - H4 Robert T. Carter.
 - H5 Jennie L. Carter.
 - H6 Ellen S. Carter.
 - H7 Nannie S. Carter.
 - H8 Oscar F. Carter.
 - H9 Gertrude M. Carter.
 - G2 Mary B. Carter md Robt. L. Armistead.
 - G3 Winifred Carter md Peter Y. Brooke.
- F7 William Fitzhugh Carter of Fairfax Co., Va., md Eliza Lucy Ball & had issue
 - G1 John Spencer Carter.
 - G2 Eliza Lucy Carter md 1st, John E. Frost; md 2nd, J. H. Birch of Missouri.
 - G3 Wm. F. Carter, d unkm in Mississippi.
 - G4 Louisa Carter md Dr. Ben. F. Taliaferro of Epsom.

- G5 Robert Maltrom Carter of Nomini, Miss.,
md Eliza M. Balch & had issue
 - H1 Wm. F. Carter, Surgeon, U. S. Army.
 - H2 Ann B. Carter.
 - H3 Lucy Carter.
 - H4 Robert Carter.
 - H5 Cassius Carter.
 - H6 Thomas Carter.
 - H7 Susan Carter.
 - H8 Alfred Carter.
- G6 Cato F. Carter md Louise Bronaugh &
had issue
 - H1 Rose Carter md Landon Carter.
 - H2 Louisa T. Carter.
 - H3 Pauline Carter.
 - H4 Ernestine Carter.
 - H5 Fanny Carter.
 - H6 Jane Carter.
 - H7 Robert Carter.
 - H8 George Carter.
 - H9 John Carter.
- G7 Alfred Carter md Betty Randolph (of the
Shirley branch) & had issue
 - H1 Alfred Carter, II.
 - H2 Virginia Carter.
- G8 Cassius Carter md Jane Taliaferro.
- G9 Mary Carter md Wm. H. Thornton & had issue
 - H1 Carter Thornton.
 - H2 Lucy Thornton md Ashton Tyler.
 - H3 Adeline S. Thornton md George B.
Turberville.
- F8 Edward Carter, Fauquier Co., Va., md Fanny
Scott & had issue
 - G1 William F. Carter.
 - G2 Richard Carter md Mary de Butts & had
issue
 - H1 Fanny Carter md Robt. Scott & had issue
 - i1 Richard Scott.
 - i2 Mary Scott.
 - i3 Rosa Scott.
 - H2 Sophia Carter md R. Welby Carter
(Sabine Hall branch).
 - H3 Edward Carter md Jane Turner & had
issue
 - i1 Rebecca Carter.
 - i2 Sarah Carter.
 - i3 Mary Carter.
 - i4 Lena Carter.
 - H4 Nina Carter md John Washington.
 - H5 John Alexander Carter md Mary Henely
de Butts.
 - H6 Mary W. Carter md William Beverly.
 - H7 Richardetta Carter md Robt. Beverly, Jr.

G3 Josiah Carter.
 G4 Winston Carter, Confederate States Army,
 killed in battle, md Louisa M. Nelson
 & had issue
 H1 James Carter md Adeline Bronough.
 H2 Fanny Carter md John Bleight.
 H3 Christian Carter.
 H4 Stuart Carter.
 G5 Robert Carter.
 G6 Mary Carter.
 G7 Landonia Carter.
 G8 Virginia Carter.
 G9 Eliza Carter.
 G10 Christian Carter.
 F9 Elizabeth Carter md Joseph Tidball.
 F10 Matilda Carter md Lewis Beckwith of Kentucky
 & had issue
 G1 Ann Beckwith.
 D5 Effie Hamilton, d unm.
 G6 Elizabeth Hamilton.

C4 Capt. Taverner Beale, I, b 1713, d 1756, md in 1741, Frances Madison (see Madison Fam.) who md 2nd, Dec. 15, 1756, Jacob Hite (Orange Co. Mar. Rec. 1756-1772; Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 29, P 502), father of her daughter-in-law, Elizabeth Hite, & moved to So. Carolina where the entire family was killed by Indians.

Taverner Beale is mentioned in deed dated Sept. 16, 1746...Benj. Winslow, Gent. & Susannah, to Rev. James Marye of Parish of St. George (Crozier's Spottsylvania Co. Rec. P 173).

Taverner Beale is a witness to the will of Wm. Morton, Orange Co., Va., proved July 28, 1748, Will-Bk 2, P 131 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 17, P 313).

Taverner Beale of Lunenburg Parish, Richmond Co., Gent., transferred to Daniel Hornby of N. Farnham Parish, merchant, by deeds of April 4, 1740, for 55 pounds, 150 acres of land, & for the same amount another 150 acres (recorded March 4, 1744, Richmond Co. Deed-Bk 10, P 276).

Taverner Beale was among those appointed in June 1749 to agree on the most convenient location of the Orange Co. Court House (Hist. of Orange County by W. W. Scott, P 36).

The will of Taverner Beale, dated Nov. 3, 1754, was probated Oct. 29, 1756 in Orange Co., Will-Bk 2, P 238, & in same named wife, Frances; also brothers who were his executors, Charles, Richard & James Madison; children were Charles, Taverner, Frances, Elizabeth & Ann; witnesses to will were Richard Parker, Thos. Beale, Robt. Martin & Elizabeth Cowherd (x her mark).

Capt. Taverner Beale & Frances Madison had issue
D1 Col. Taverner Beale, II, b Orange Co., Va., 1742, died at Clifton Forge, 1810, where his grave has been lost by the development of the town, served as a Member of the Committee of Safety; as a Member of the General Assembly & May 1776 in the Continental Army as first Lieutenant & Quartermaster in the 8th Va. Reg. of the Line under Col. Peter Mulhensburg; served one year & resigned March 1, 1777 (Heitman's Hist. Reg. of Officers of the Cont. Army, P 79) but made his first Southern campaign under Gen. Chas. Lee & was in the battle at Fort Moultrie in Charleston Harbor; afterwards served in the Va. Militia under Gen. Morgan when Cornwallis entered Virginia but was at home again before the battle of Yorktown.

Col. Taverner Beale, II, was one of the securors on the bond made for the newly appointed sheriff of Botetourt Co., Va., John Beale; said bond being dated Jan. 10, 1797.

On Nov. 5, 1795 deeds were signed by Taverner Beale & John Jordan to convey 193 acres on Jackson & Cowpasture Rivers & 240 acres on East side of Cowpasture River & Meadow Branch or Run (Annals of S. W. Va., P 469-486).

Abraham Brumbachler presented the German Lutheran

Church at Woodstock with a lot & by deed transferred same, among others, to Burr Harrison & T. Beale (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 10, P 122).

From Wayland's History of Shenandoah County we find the following extracts concerning the Beales:

'Frequent references have been made in various connections to the fine old mansion on the Massanutten shelf, east of the Pike, about two miles south of Mt. Jackson. For many years this homestead has been familiar to all the countryside as 'Mt. Airy'. In recent years it has been rechristened 'Dunmore Mt. Airy' to distinguish it from other places of like name in other parts of Virginia.

The Mt. Airy mansion house was erected in 1800 or shortly before by Wm. Steenbergen, Sr., frequently called 'Baron Steenbergen'. After his death it was occupied by his widow & his son, Beale Steenbergen. In 1841 it was purchased by John G. Meem of Lynchburg. Later it descended to Meem's son, John G. Meem, Jr. In 1884 Mt. Airy was acquired by a Mr. Dulaney & in 1909 it was purchased by Daniel Kelleher, Esq., of Seattle, Wash., whose wife was Miss Elise Meem, daughter of Gen. G. S. Meem & a niece of John G. Meem, Jr. The Kellehers in 1910 rebuilt the old stone mansion & have continued to improve the place in many ways. They make it their summer home.

The first owner of the Mt. Airy estate of whom we have much definite information was Taverner Beale, first sheriff of Dunmore Co., who owned the place from 1772 to 1795. In one of the old deed books at Woodstock we learn that on March 10, 1795, Wm. Steenbergen bought 390 acres on Smith Creek, at the mouth thereof, from Taverner Beale & Betty, his wife, for £1500 & a certain obligation contingent. The deed recites that the said 390 acres were made up of several tracts willed to Wesley White by his father, Wm. White; by Wesley White sold to Abram Brewbaker & by the latter conveyed to Taverner Beale, April 23, 1772.

For a number of years (1884-1909) Capt. J. Alexander Carter operated the Mt. Airy estate for Dulaney.

Taverner Beale, II, was representative of Shenandoah in the Virginia House of Delegates, 1782.

On Aug. 26, 1777 deed from Henry Hedrick & Susannah to Jonas Rinehart was proved by the oath of Taverner Beale, et al.

On April 22, 1777, Taverner Beale, Gent., was made deputy clerk to Thomas Marshall, Gent., Clerk of the County.

On Aug. 27, 1778, there was produced & read a commission from Gov. Patrick Henry, dated June 29, 1778, authorizing Taverner Beale, with others, to qualify as Justices.

In 1783 Taverner Beale was listed as the largest

slave owner, having 17 blacks, in the first Federal census of Virginia.

In 1774 Taverner Beale was a County Magistrate.

On Sept. 1, 1779, Taverner Beale was witness to Will of Reuben Allen, Sr.

On April 20, 1774, Abraham Brewbacker, son-in-law of Jacob Miller, founder of Woodstock, & Barbara, his wife, by deed of conveyance transferred two lots, Nos. 113 & 114, to the vestrymen of Beckford Parish, for a church building & a graveyard. The lots are described in the deed as bounded by the main street on the front; & they lie on the east side of Main Street, diagonally from the Court House & in the angle formed by Main Street & the present Court St. The deed was admitted to record on Sept. 27, 1774; & the record was made by no less a person than Thos. Marshall, C. D. Court, father of John Marshall, later Chief Justice of the U. S. Supreme Court. Recorded in Shenandoah Co. Deed-Bk B, P 10-12. Among the names of the 12 vestrymen to whom Brubaker & his wife deeded the two lots was Taverner Beale.

On April 18, 1772, Taverner Beale was commissioned first Sheriff of Dunmore County which had just been created with Woodstock as its County seat.

Among the early records, May 1, 1778, we find the name of the County written 'Shenandoah', is an order authorizing Taverner Beale to employ some workmen to make banisters & gates at each end of the 'Barr' & to bring in his account at the next Court, & also to fix a bench adjoining the 'Barr' for a seat for the Clerk.

On March 25, 1777 Taverner Beale was granted administration on the estate of Charles Beale, dec'd.

Also on that date Alexander Machir, Lawrence Snapp, Leonard Balthis, Geo. Cooper or any three of them, were authorized to appraise the estate of Chas. Beale, dec'd.

This Chas. Beale was an uncle of Taverner Beale, being a brother of Taverner Beale, I.

Taverner Beale was an executor of the will of Richard Campbell of Woodstock, Shenandoah Co., Va., dated Sept. 22, 1778 (Burgess Va. Geneal., Vol 3, P 1078).

Taverner Beale was a Lieutenant in the 8th Va. Regiment (Heitman, P 79).

Taverner Beale vs. Edwin Young...O S 52, N S 18; bill filed in Shenandoah Co., Va., Taverner Beale qualified as Sheriff of Dunmore County 1772 (Woods' Abstracts of Augusta Co., Va., Deed, etc., Vol 2, P 90).'

From Revolutionary Army Records...Headquarters, April 14, 1778....'The Inspector from McIntoshes' Brigade.....Major Beal will immediately repair to

Rednor to relieve Major Conway (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 15, P 421).

Taverner Beale patented 273 acres of land in Frederick Co., Va., 1789 (Book T, P 331, Va. Land Grants).

Col. Taverner Beale md Dec. 22, 1763, Elizabeth Hite, daughter of Jacob Hite & 1st wife, Catherine O'Bannon of Dublin, Ireland (see Hite Fam.). Will of Elizabeth Hite Beale was probated in Orange Co., Va., 1773. They had issue

El Catherine Beale, b Sept. 25, 1765, d Feb. 22, 1856, md April 28, 1789, Capt. John Jordan, b 1755, d 1835, son of Jeremiah Jordan of Burke Co., Pa., & later of Virginia & wife, Elizabeth, who died Oct. 8, 1788, daughter of Walter Lewis of Pa. & wife, Mary Bibb.

Capt. John Jordan owned large iron works in Pa. from which state he came to Botetourt Co., Va., where he also purchased iron works, later selling all & buying the 'Point', at the Junction of the James & Cowpasture Rivers.

He served as a Captin in the Revolutionary War & received a pension, dying at an advanced age twenty years before the death of his wife.

Catherine Beale Jordan kept house until she reared her four granddaughters, Catherine, Mary, Frances & Betty Roland; then spent the remainder of her life with her son-in-law, Major Paxton. She went almost entirely blind & was a cripple for years from a fall from her horse; she died just before the Civil War at the age of ninety-four & was buried by her husband's side at Locust Bottom Church.

Capt. John Jordan & Catherine Beale had issue
Fl Maria Bibb Jordan, b Jan. 28, 1790, d April 25, 1841, md Dec. 1, 1807, Gen. Peter Higgins Steenbergen, b July 12, 1788, d July 31, 1863; both are buried in the family grave yard in Mason Co., W. Va. (see Steenbergen Family for further data). They had issue

G1 Eliza Steenbergen, b Oct. 10, 1808, d June 2, 1896, md March 9, 1826, Charles Cameron Lewis, son of Col. Chas. Lewis who fell in the battle of Pt. Pleasant Oct. 10, 1773. They had issue

H1 Maria Lewis, b Feb. 11, 1827, d Aug. 30, 184...

H2 Caroline Lewis, b June 18, 1830, d March 8, 1831.

H3 Peter S. Lewis, b May 1, 1834, d May 26, 1919, md Aug. 8, 1872, Margaret P. McCulloch, daughter of John McCulloch & Mary Bryan, & had issue

- il Charles Cameron Lewis, b July 7, 1874, md Dec. 11, 1901, Catherine Marshall Neale, daughter of W. P. L. Neale & Helen Virginia Waggener. They had issue
 - J1 Margaret Lewis, b Sept. 30, 1902.
 - J2 Virginia Lewis, b July 2, 1904, md Nov. 22, 1924, Robt. Harper & had issue
 - K1 Robt. Harper, II, b May 13, 1926.
 - J3 Charles Cameron Lewis, II, b April 11, 1906.
 - J4 William N. Lewis, b Aug. 26, 1907.Charles Cameron Lewis, I, md 2nd, June 11, 1918, Ann Lewis Bratton & had issue
 - J5 Annette Lewis, b July 31, 1937.
- H4 Sarah Ann Lewis, b June 8, 1837, d Jan. 25, 1928, md April 25, 1866, John Daniel McCulloch & had issue
 - il Sallie Lewis McCulloch, b Sept. 25, 1873, md June 25, 1902, Peter H. Steenbergen, son of John Wm. Steenbergen (see Steenbergen Fam.) & had issue
 - J1 John Daniel Steenbergen, b April 5, 1903.
 - J2 Sarah Eliza Steenberg, b Sept. 29, 1904, d Jan. 16, 1926.
 - J3 Jean Steenbergen, b Oct. 28, 1907.
 - J4 Peter H. Steenbergen, II, b Aug. 21, 1910.
 - J5 Robt. L. Steenberge, b June 21, 1918.
 - J6 Charles Steenbergen, b 1915.
- G2 Mary Steenbergen, b March 9, 1810, d March 31, 1882, md Aug. 19, 1834, Alexander McCulloch, son of John McCulloch & Olivia Morgan, & had issue
 - H1 Maria S. McCulloch, b July 6, 1847, d May 20, 1920.
 - H2 John McCulloch, b April 27, 1841, d Aug. 24, 1920, md Oct. 29, 1872, Cordelia A. Byers, d Dec. 21, 19...., daughter of John A. Byers & Mary Charlotte Wetzel Davis, & had issue
 - il Charlotte Byers McCulloch, b Oct.

- 19, 1874, md Dec. 29, 1904, Wm. Steenbergen, son of John Wm. Steenbergen & Sarah E. Van Meter (see Steenbergen Fam.) & had issue
J1 John Wm. Steenbergen, b Oct. 10, 1913.
- i2 Mary McCulloch, b Feb. 14, 1877, unmarried in 1934.
- i3 Alexander McCulloch, b Feb. 8, 1880, d Nov. 9, 1926, md Aug. 15, 1911, Julia A. Ryan, daughter of John Ryan & Lutie Stephens & had issue
J1 Alexander McCulloch, II, b Oct. 2, 1912.
J2 John Ryan McCulloch, b July 13, 1913.
J3 Mary E. McCulloch, b April 13, 1919.
J4 Janette McCulloch, b March 8, 1921.
- i4 Janette McCulloch, b Aug. 15, 1882, md Nov. 21,, Maxwell C. Byers who was shot to death in his office, Sept. 25, 1930, while President of the Western Maryland Railway, Baltimore, Md., was the son of John M. Byers & Carrie Lewis. They had issue
J1 John Maxwell Byers, b Nov. 26, 1907.
J2 Lewis C. Byers, b Aug. 1, 1912.
J3 Richard McCulloch Byers, b Sept. 7, 1913.
J4 James A. Byers, b Oct. 26, 1916.
J5 Robt. M. Byers, b Nov. 1, 1922.
- i5 John McCulloch, b Sept. 3, 1884, md Dec. 23, 1918, Sadie L. Grover, daughter of Rev. A. E. Grover & Sadie E. Lancaster, & had issue
J1 Cordelia B. McCulloch, b Sept. 29, 1919.
J2 John McCulloch, II, b March 10, 1922.
- G3 Caroline Steenbergen, b May 14, 1812, d June 16, 1870, md April 30, 1837, Louis B. Menager, son of Claudius Romon Menager & Mary Bobin who were among the first emigrants to settle in Gallipolis, Ohio, in 1790. They had issue
H1 Maria Louise Menager, b Dec. 24, 1839,

- md May 13, 1879, Rev. Geo. T. Lyle.
No issue.
- H2 Charles S. Menager, b Jan. 22, 1844,
d in infancy.
Louis B. Menager md 2nd, July 12, 1847,
Cornelia, sister of his first wife & who
was the sixth daughter of Gen. Peter H.
Steenbergen (see Steenbergen Fam.). For
issue see Cornelia Steenbergen G6.
- G4 Catherine B. Steenbergen, b Aug. 1, 1814,
d Aug. 9, 1890, md Feb. 27, 1838, W. P.
L. Neale, doctor of Pt. Pleasant, W. Va.,
son of Wm. Presley Neale & Mary M. Smith.
They had issue
- H1 Anne Marie Neale, b Nov. 12, 1838,
d Dec. 13, 1838.
- H2 Virginia Caroline Neale, b Nov. 24,
1839, d June 27, 1932, md Nov. 9,
1869, Otis F. Stribling, son of Dr.
Mathew W. Stribling & Elizabeth P.
Hereford, & had issue
- i1 Mathew W. Stribling, b Jan. 13,
1871, md Dec. 29, 1896, Mary M.
Hunter, daughter of Jefferson
Hunter & Mahala V. Carroll, &
had issue
- J1 One child who d in infancy.
- i2 Catherine B. Stribling, b March
13, 1873, d July 7, 1929, md
Dec. 26, 1899, James A. Young, son
of Norbone Young & Sarah Eliza-
beth Harper, & had issue
- J1 Otis S. Young, b Nov. 3, 1903,
md July 29, 1928, Cora Mere-
deth & had issue
- K1 Otis S. Young, II, b Sept.
3, 1930.
- i3 Elizabeth Stribling, b Aug. 18,
1875, d March 26, 1912, unm.
- i4 William N. Stribling, b Sept. 13,
1877, d Nov. 9, 1927, md Sept.
10, 1913, Okey May Stover & had
issue
- J1 Allen N. Stribling, b July
26, 1914.
- J2 Jewell C. Stribling, b Feb.
18, 1916.
- J3 Cornelia A. Stribling, b
Oct. 15, 1917.
- J4 Donna Maria Stribling, b
July 14, 1920.
- J5 William N. Stribling, II.
- H3 Ellen S. Neale, b Nov. 17, 1841, d unm.

- H4 Charles Albert Neale, b Nov. 26, 1843, killed March 30, 1863.
- H5 Edwin L. Neale, b Feb. 24, 1846, d May 21, 1918, md Nov. 10, 1870, Attarah B. Waggener, b Aug. 14, 1845, daughter of Col. Chas. B. Waggener & Margaret Skillern, & had issue
 - i1 Margaret L. Neale, b July 18, 1872, md June 27, 1900, Chas. K. Blackwood & had issue
 - J1 Edwin Neale Blackwood, b April 30, 1903, md March 14, 1931, Gertrude G. Carmen & had issue
 - K1 Mary Margaret Blackwood, b Dec. 5, 1931.
 - J2 Attarah Bell Blackwood, b Dec. 21, 1908, unmd 1934.
 - i2 W. P. L. Neale, b Aug. 26, 1878, d June 3, 1893, when thrown from the horse he was riding.
- William P. L. Neale, b March 30, 1849, d Aug. 12, 1912, md 2nd, Dec. 10, 1874, Helen Virginia Waggener, b Nov. 12, 1848, daughter of Col. C. B. Waggener & wife, Margaret Lewis, & had issue
- H6 Alice Beale Neale, b Sept. 8, 1874, unmd 1934.
- H7 Catherine M. Neale, b Aug. 22, 1876, md Charles Cameron Lewis (see above) & had issue
 - i1 Margaret Lewis, b Sept. 30, 1902.
 - i2 Virginia Lewis, b July 2, 1904, md Nov. 22, 1924, Robert Harper & had issue
 - J1 Robt. Harper, II, b May 13, 1926.
 - i3 Charles Cameron Lewis, II, b April 11, 1906.
 - i4 William N. Lewis, b Aug. 26, 1907. Charles Cameron Lewis, I, md 2nd, June 11, 1918, Ann Lewis Bratton & had issue
 - i5 Annette Lewis, b July 31, 1927.
- H8 Mary Susan Neale, b May 2, 1879, md Nov. 2, 1904, Thomas A. Roberts, son of Thomas A. Roberts, I, & Elizabeth Payne, & had issue
 - i1 Thomas A. Roberts, III, b Aug. 3, 1910.
 - i2 Helen V. Roberts, b Dec. 14, 1907.
- H9 Charles Beale Waggener Neale, b Oct. 14, 1811, md July 1916, Virginia Neal.

- H10 Edwin L. Neale, b Aug. 20, 1883, md
Effie M. Wilson, daughter of Robert
Wilson & Caroline Stolle, & had issue
i1 Bettie B. Neale, b Aug. 27, 1920.
- H11 Albert Leslie Neale, b April 26, 1887,
unm 1934.
- H12 Mary Alice Neale, b July 15, 1851, d
Feb. 7, 1857.
- H13 Robert James Neale, b Sept. 7, 1853,
d March 1910, md Mina Leeper. No
issue.
- G5 Sarah Ann Steenbergen, b May 17, 1816, d
May 7, 1873, md May 5, 1840, Samuel Couch,
son of Daniel Couch & Sarah Richardson,
& had issue
- H1 Peter S. Couch, b May 30, 1843, Oct.
18, 1909, md May 5, 1868, Mary C.
Eastham, daughter of Albert G. East-
ham & Mary F. Hanno. No issue.
- H2 Daniel G. Couch, b May 9, 1844, d
in infancy.
- H3 Sarah F. Couch, b July 1, 1848, md
Oct. 31, 1871, Capt. Wellington East-
ham, son of Lawson Eastham & Ann
Marie Delaney, & had issue
- i1 Samuel Lawson Eastham, b Aug. 31,
1872, d Nov. 30, 1872.
- i2 Harry C. Eastham, b June 4, 1874,
md Aug. 16, 1899, Catherine Weller,
daughter of Porter A. Weller &
Emma Goodspeed, & had issue
- J1 George Weller Eastham, b
March 17, 1903, d Oct. 23,
1905.
- J2 Virginia Eastham, b Oct. 20,
1905, md July 31, 1927, Wm.
E. Nash.
- J3 Harriet Eastham, b Sept. 26,
1912.
- i3 Sarah A. Eastham, b June 22, 1877,
d March 11, 1911, md May 12, 1897,
Arthur Kerr & had issue
- J1 James E. Kerr, b Feb. 10, 1898.
- i4 Ida C. Eastham, b May 20, 1897,
md June 7, 1913, Chas. H. Thornton.
- i5 Kate C. Eastham, b May 1, 1881.
- i6 Lillian L. Eastham, b June 4, 1883,
md Dec. 15, 1905, Garfield T. Mc-
Lean & had issue
- J1 Frances McLean, b 1918.
- i7 Mildred L. Eastham, b June 22,
1885.
- i8 Presley W. Eastham, b Dec. 19,

- 1866, md Adeline Krebs, daughter
of George Krebs & Mary
- G6 Cornelia Steenbergen, b Jan. 23, 1818,
d Jan. 17, 1897, md July 12, 1847, as
his 2nd wife, Louis B. Menager, husband
of her older sister, Caroline Steenbergen
Menager who d June 16, 1870, & had issue
H1 Ida L. Menager, b May 9, 1848, d
April 12, 1910, md Laban F. Campbell
on May 20, 1871, son of Wm. R. Camp-
bell & Eliza B. Cartmill, & had issue
i1 Cornelia D. Campbell, b March
24, 1872, md Dec. 3, 1901, James
B. Tippet, son of Geo. W. Tip-
pet & Elizabeth Rish, & had issue
J1 James C. Tippet, b April 17,
1906, md Sept. 20, 1927,
Virginia Moore, daughter of
John I. Moore & Elizabeth L.
Wilson & had issue
K1 James F. Tippet, b
March 17, 1929.
- i2 Louis R. Campbell, b Oct. 9, 1873.
i3 Archabald Campbell, b Oct. 9,
1876, md Edna Ellison from whom
he was divorced. No issue.
i4 Marian L. Campbell, b Sept. 25,
1883, d Jan. 16, 1888.
i5 Frank Campbell, b Oct. 6, 1890,
d Jan. 10, 1919; World War Veteran.
i6 James B. Campbell, b Oct. 23,
1850, md June 14, 1886, Fannie
Pomeroy, daughter of Chas. R. Pome-
roy & Fannie Sehon, & had issue
J1 Sybil Campbell, b July 18,
1877, unmd 1934.
i7 Chas. L. Campbell, b Sept. 29,
1889, md May 3, 1913, Florence
Lindsay, daughter of Wm. O. Lind-
say & Laura Stanfred, & had issue
J1 Jeanne S. Campbell, b Sept.
30, 1914.
J2 Wm. L. Campbell, b May 7,
1916.
J3 Chas. L. Campbell, II, b
Oct. 9, 1920, d June 26, 1926.
J4 Florence P. Campbell, b
March 17, 1927.
i8 Jean Bobin Campbell, b July 5,
1892, d 1893.
i9 Frances P. Campbell, b July 19,
1894.
i10 Lewis Bobin Campbell, b Jan. 13,

- 1900, d Aug. 8, 1905.
- H2 Julius L. Menager, b Jan. 16, 1852,
d unnm April 3, 1916.
- G7 Maria Steenbergen, b Oct. 5, 1820, d
Dec. 27, 1837.
- G8 Susan V. Steenbergen, b Jan. 1, 1823, d
Aug. 30, 1912, md Oct. 4, 1847, Joseph
Spencer, son of Samuel S. Spencer &
Prudence Cook, & had issue
- H1 Lelia V. Spencer, b July 5, 1852,
d May 5, 1857.
- H2 Mary E. Spencer, b May 7, 1855,
d April 25, 1857.
- H3 Elizabeth C. Spencer, b March 19,
1858, d March 7, 1859.
- H4 John Samuel Spencer, b Dec. 24, 1859,
md July 26, 1887, Mrs. Kate Karbeen
McC....., daughter of Andrew R.
Barbeen & Margaret Thompson. No issue.
- H5 William S. Spencer, b March 18, 1862,
d Oct. 2, 1885.
- G9 Rhoda T. Steenbergen, b March 23, 1825,
d unnm March 27, 1916.
- G10 Ellen D. Steenbergen, b Dec. 23, 1927,
d Jan. 27, 1897, md May 30, 1872, Chas.
T. Beale, as his second wife, son of Jas.
Madison Hite Beale & Mary Casey Steenber-
gen (see J. M. H. Beale). No issue.
- G11 John William Steenbergen, b May 4, 1831,
d April 8, 1916, md Sept. 18, 1872, Sarah
E. Van Meter, daughter of Isaac C. Van
Meter & Rebecca Cunningham of Fayette Co.,
Ky., & had issue
- H1 William Steenbergen, b June 11, 1873,
md Dec. 29, 1904, Charlotte B. Mc-
Culloch, daughter of John McCulloch &
Cordelia A. Byers (see above), both
of Pt. Pleasant, W. Va., & had issue
- i1 John William Steenbergen, b Oct.
10, 1913, Pt. Pleasant, W. Va.
- H2 Peter Higgins Steenbergen, b April
11, 1875, md June 25, 1902, Sallie L.
McCulloch, daughter of John D. Mc-
Culloch & Sarah A. Lewis (which see),
& had issue
- i1 John D. Steenbergen, b April 5,
1903.
- i2 Sarah E. Steenbergen, b Sept. 29,
1905, d Jan. 16, 1926.
- i3 Jean Steenbergen, b Oct. 28, 1907.
- i4 Peter H. Steenbergen, b Aug. 21,
1910.
- i5 Robt. L. Steenbergen, b June 21,

- 1912, md Oct. 1, 1933, Hilda Ernestine Aeiker, daughter of Hugh Aeiker & Havana Page.
- i6 Charles Steenbergen, b May 31, 1915.
- H3 Frances Steenbergen, b June 20, 1877, md Aug. 16, 1908, Rev. Clyde Johnson, son of Judge Eugene Johnson, & had issue
- i1 Eugene Johnson, b Oct. 1, 1909.
- i2 William Johnson, b July 26, 1912.
- H4 Isaac V. Steenbergen, b Aug. 5, 1878, md Oct. 18, 1899, Willie May Denny, daughter of Wm. Denny & Catherine E. Smith, & had issue
- i1 Sarah Van Meter Steenbergen, b April 28, 1901, md June 13, 1923, Stanhope Bryant, son of Stanhope Bryant & Lillian Dix, & had issue
- J1 Stanhope T. Bryant, b Dec. 9, 1925.
- J2 James Silas Bryant, b May 8, 1927.
- i2 Catherine E. Steenbergen, b Nov. 2, 1903, md June 18, 1930, Joseph M. Pelikin & had issue
- J1 Catherine E. Pelikin, b April 13, 1929.
- J2 Joseph M. Pelikin, II.
- i3 William D. Steenbergen, b Feb. 11, 1905.
- i4 Mary Gordon Steenbergen, b July 17, 1906, md Oct. 10, 1930, Ben Carley.
- H5 Chas. L. Steenbergen, b Aug. 6, 1880, md June 27, 1905, Nell Dennis, & had issue
- i1 Frances Ann Steenbergen, b Aug. 6, 1906, md July 23, 1932, Chas. Chase.
- H6 John H. Steenbergen, b Nov. 4, 1883, md Sept. 29, 1911, Jessie J. Fitch, daughter of Dr. J. P. Fitch, & had issue
- i1 Dorothy Steenbergen, b Jan. 20, 1920.
- F2 Charles Jordan died a young man while studying medicine in Philadelphia.
- F3 Betsy Jordan md David Roland & had issue
- G1 Catherine Roland.
- G2 Mary Roland.
- G3 Frances Roland.
- G4 Betty Roland.

- F4 Tavenor Jordan died in Philadelphia from over-study, a young man of rare promise.
- F5 Beale Jordan died early of brain fever.
- F6 Catherine Jordan married Major James Paxton of Rockbridge Co., Va., a distinguished officer of the War of 1812.

E2 Thomas Beale was a merchant & a one time Clerk in a china store owned by his elder brothers, John & Charles Beale....one of the first ever established in Alexandria.

Thomas Beale was in love with & engaged to Miss Judy Hancock of Fincastle & a Mr. Risk endeavored to precede him in her affections & failing finally reported that Thos. Beale had said something detrimental of her. Thomas went to Risk & demanded a retraction or the name of the informant & no satisfaction being given, they fought a dual, Beale uninjured. Thomas Beale went to his brother Charles' home & upon being told that 'Mars Tom was at the gate', Charles went to meet him & drawing his hat over his eyes, said 'Why Tom, what in the devil is this I hear of You?'. Thomas replied, 'Tis the tis, brother, good-bye,' and putting spurs to his horse, road off & after telling his sisters good-bye, went to New Orleans until he heard of Risk's recovery & then he sailed for Europe, but returned & died in New Orleans where he had married a French lady, Celeste Grandpierre, by whom he had issue

F1 Celeste Beale.

F2 Octavia Beale.

F3 James Beale.

(These children were born & lived in or near New Orleans but the writer was unable to obtain further news of them.)

E3 John Beale, merchant & farmer, was a partner with his brother, Charles Beale, until his death; the brothers built the first bridge over James River at Buchanan...a toll bridge...which was swept away by flood & never rebuilt.

John Beale served in the French & Indian War, 1758-1763, at which time he received by the King of England a land grant in Botetourt Co., Va., for services rendered; he took oath of Commissioner of Peace, Oyer & Terminer, & to support the Constitution of the United States at a Court in Botetourt Co., Va., Sept. 13, 1791; he was granted a license by the Court of Feb. 13, 1793, to keep an ordinary at his house at Pattonsburg; he was securor on the bond for collection of County levies for John Cartmell, Sheriff, July 7, 1794; he himself was appointed Sheriff Jan. 10, 1797, with Taverner Beale as securor of his bond; was a securor Aug. 14, 1798, for John Gold who was to keep

the peace (Annals of S. W. Va., 445-452-457-469-477).

Dec. 6, 1792, John Beale wrote to the Governor: 'Advising the Governor that Mr. Wilson, Esq., Sheriff of Botetourt County, can not serve longer than one year'. (Cal. Va. State Papers, Vol 6, P 181).

May 20, 1793, Botetourt Co., George Skillern wrote to the Hon. James Wood 'Inclosed a Recommendation of the Militia officers for county which formed the 48th Regiment for protection against the Indians'....bearer was Mr. Beale (Cal. Va. State Papers, Vol 6, P 375).

John Beale served as a Member of the House of Delegates for the Commonwealth of Virginia in 1793.

Henry Bowyer to the Governor...Botetourt... June 16, 1796: 'Capt. Beale, gentleman, recommended from Botetourt County as being able to procure artillery for the Troop of Cavalry ordered raised in said county.....' (Cal. Va. State Papers, Vol 8, P 373).

Sam Shepard to the Governor....Auditor's Office, July 16, 1799: 'Property of John Beale, Sheriff of Botetourt, taken for the Tax of '97, can't be sold, etc.' (Cal. Va. State Papers, Vol 9, P 37).

John Clarke to the Governor...Jan. 19, 1804... 'Col. John Beale of Crow's Ferry agreed to furnish musket stocks of black walnut wood at twenty-five cents each, etc....' (Cal. Va. State Paper, Vol 9, P 385).

The Richmond Enquirer of October 31, 1809 carried the following obituary taken from the Fredericksburg Herald:

'Death! great proprietor of all, tis thine
'To tread out empires; & to quench the stars;
'The sun himself by the permission shines,
'And, one day, thou shalt pluck him from his sphere!'

We have to record another striking instance of the frailty of human life....of the brief, feeble & precarious tenure on which the most ample worldly positions are held. 'Man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth'Col John Beale, a gentleman of large fortune, & great worth & respectability departed this evil & deceitful life, on Saturday the 21st, instant. after an illness of eleven days...He was arrested at this place by the king of terrors, on his way to Baltimore from his late residence in Botetourt County... From a state of apparent perfect health, he was suddenly laid on a bed of languishing, & from the height of sublunary prosperity, precipitated down 'to the valley of the shadow of death'.

He has left a disconsolate family to bewail this severe & unexpected stroke of divine Providence. To them we would say 'Haste..haste..he lies in wait; he's at the door, insidious death!', therefore 'Be ye also ready.'

John Beale md 1st, 1788, Margaret (Peggy) Skillern, as appears of record in Botetourt County Marriage Bonds, daughter of Col. George Skillern of Revolutionary War fame & had issue

F1 Madison Beale, d young.

F2 George Beale married Betsy Lewis, daughter of Capt. John Lewis of 'Salem', & moved to Huntsville, Ala., where he died, leaving a small family of whom the writer has learned nothing.

F3 Robert Beale, died 1833 in Pocahontas Co., W. Va., md Mary Vance Poage (see Poage Fam.) & had an only surviving child.

From Price's 'History of Pocahontas Co., W. Va.,' we find this reference to Robert H. Beale: 'About 1827 Robert Beale of Botetourt County, Va., young man, came & settled on Elk half mile southeast of where Mary's Chapel now stands. His wife was Mary Vance Poage, daughter of William & Nancy Warwick Poage. In personal appearance Mr. Beale was fine looking, his manners those of a cultivated Christian gentleman. He died in 1833, leaving one daughter, Margaret Elizabeth Beale; one child died when a few months old. His widow, Mary Vance Poage Beale, md 2nd, Henry Miller Moffett (see Moffett Fam.), Clerk of the County, & her daughter, Margaret Beale, md Dr. George Boone Moffett, brother of Henry M. Moffett'.

From a letter written to the writer by Mrs. Harold O. Barker of New York, Oct. 26, 1935.... 'His ideal of a home was to have ample pastures, flocks of sheep, cattle & horses & to live from the extravagance & allurements of social life; to have books & papers & to be on honest terms with his neighbors for which his aims materialized.....'

The Will of Robert Beale was as follows: 'In the Name of God Amen; I, Robert H. Beale, of the County of Pocahontas, being weak of body but of perfectly strong mind & sound reason, do now make this my last will & testament, feeling that I soon shall enter eternity. I wish the law of my country to be my will, with the exception of my slaves, they, I wish to dispose of in the manner & form following, that is to say...I will, bequeath unto my dearly beloved wife, Mary, during her natural lifetime, my following negro slaves, Anthony, Stephen,

Henry & Westley; 3rdly, I wish the residue of my slaves, I wish & desire my executors herein-after named, to dispose either at public or private sale which I shall leave at their discretion. 4thly, I will & bequeath unto my friend, John Beale, my whole military apparatus, that is to say, coat & other appendages. 5thly, I give unto Sampson Mathews my rifle gun & shot bag. 6thly, I give my shot gun to my friend, Andrew G. Mathews. 7thly, I give my great coat unto my friend, James A. Price. 8thly, I give & bequeath unto my friend, Jacob W. Mathews, my riding saddle. 9thly, I give to my brother, Chas. T. Beale, by his making choice, either a bull or a heifer of my stock. 10thly, I constitute & appoint my friends, Sampson G. Mathews, John Beale & Andrew G. Mathews, executors of this, my last Will & Testatment, revoking all other & former wills as witness my hand & seal this second day of January, 1833.

Robert H. Beale (seal)

Teste:

G. W. Althas.

Jacob Dysard.

David Hannah.

Pocahontas County, February Court 1833:

This last Will & Testament of Robert H. Beale, dec'd., was presented in court & proven by G.W. Althas & David Hannah, two of the subscribing witnesses thereto, & ordered to be recorded.

H. M. Moffett, CLK.

Robert Beale buried a little child on a knoll overlooking Elk; he raised his eyes to heaven & said 'Who knows who will be next?' & in two weeks he was laid beside the child.

(From letter to the writer by Mrs. Maggie E. Lockridge, Huntersville, W. Va., Dec. 22, 1935).

Robert H. Beale & Mary Vance Poage had issue
G1 Margaret Elizabeth Beale married 1846 Dr. George Boone Moffett, b Oct. 6, 1820, Augusta Co., Va., brother of Henry Miller Moffett, & was one of the first graduates in medicine in Pocahontas Co., W. Va.

They had issue

H1 Robert Henry Moffett, b April 27, 1849, W. Va., d Jan. 4, 1911, Moberly, Mo., md May 29, 1890, Denton, Nebr., Mattie Fetch Gilbert, & had issue

i1 Moffett.

i2 Moffett.

H2 Mary Winters Moffett, d infancy.

H3 James A. Moffett, Sr., b April 11, 1853,

d Feb. 26, 1913, Palm Beach, Fla., spent a great deal of his youth around Hot Springs & Sulphur, Va.

'At the age of about 19 years, he went to work (his father having died) in the refinery of the Camden Oil Co., at Parkersburg, W. Va. His cousin, Col. Wm. Payne Thompson, whose wife had been raised by my Grandmother, giving him the position there where he met & married my Mother, Kate Ingersol Jackson, daughter of Judge Monroe Jackson. From there father came to Brooklyn in charge of the Pratt Refinery (all these companies becoming the Standard Oil Co.); from there he went to Chicago becoming President of the Standard Oil Company of Indiana & before the dissolution of said company was President of the Standard Oil Company of Indiana & the Standard Oil Company of California & all the Standard Oil Pipe Lines. After that time Father succeeded Mr. H. H. Rogers as Vice-President of the Standard Oil Company of New Jersey, abt 1901, & was to succeed Mr. Archibald as President at the time of his death. All this history may be found in other records.....'

(from letter to the writer by Mrs. Harold O. Barker of N. Y. Oct. 26, 1935).

James Andrew Moffett, Sr., md 1883, Parkersburg, W. Va., Kate Ingersol Jackson, b 1857, Parkersburg, W. Va., & had issue

il James Andrews Moffett, Jr., b..... md 1st, & had issue

J1 Robert Arkell Moffett, b 1911, md

J2 Jackson Moffett, b 1914.

J3 Margaret Moffett, b 1913, md Jay Carlisle.

J4 Adelaide Moffett, b 1916, had her engagement to Henry Gibbins, Jr., son of an army officer, announced April 27, 1935 at a party in the Mayflower Hotel attended by Attorney General & Mrs. Cummings, Postmaster General Farley & many others prominent in official & social circles. The dinner had been

planned originally as a fare-
well for the young lady's
father, James A. Moffett, who
had asked President Roosevelt
to relieve him as Housing Ad-
ministrator; this engagement
was broken prior to the wedding
date in September, & later she
md Brooks and as Mrs.
Adelaide Moffett Brooks she was
invited to be crowned Queen of
the Apple Blossom Festival at
Winchester, Va., by Admiral
Richard Byrd; she md 2nd,
Wm. Buckner & had issue
K1 Son born Sept. 1940.

J5 Ruth Moffett, b 1918.
James A. Moffett, Jr., md 2nd,
193...., Mrs. Franklyn L. Hutton.

Like his father, James A. Moff-
ett, Sr., he was associated with
the Standard Oil Company of New
Jersey as its Vice-President & in
1935 was Vice-President of Standard
Oil Company of California. In 1932
he was appointed Federal Housing
Administrator under President F. D.
Roosevelt.

Time Magazine in the issue of
Feb. 28, 1949.....'In 1941, King
Ibn Saud of Saudi Arabia was in
trouble; the war had cut off the
annual Moslem pilgrimages to Mecca,
a prime source of his revenue. Ibn
Saud needed cash, & he thought the
quickest way to get it was to ask
Arabian American Oil Co., which
held the rich Saudi Arabian oil con-
cession, to fork over an extra
\$6,000,000 a year. Aramco balked.
But in far-off New York was a man
who thought he could fix things...
Off to Washington went Oilman James
A. Moffett; he soon fixed things
so that Ibn Saud was taken care of.
..... President Roosevelt sent a
memo to Federal Loan Administrator
Jesse Jones which said: "Will you
tell the British I hope they can
take care of the King of Saudi Ara-
bia....this is a little far afield
for us." Later Jones testified
that he had asked F.D.R. to write

- the memo, so that he could tell Moffett that RFC could not finance Ibn Saud. However, Jones admitted that RFC had later advanced \$425 million to Great Britian, which in turn gave Ibn Saud \$51 million. This deal, Moffett claimed, saved Aramco at least \$30 million; six years later he sued Aramco for \$6,000,000 for services rendered.'
- i2 George Monro Moffett, President of the Corn Products Refining Company, New York City, 1935, md & lived at Glen Head, Long Island. They had issue
- J1 James A. Moffett, b 1911, md & had issue
- K1 Helen Moffett.
- K2 Melissa Moffett.
- J2 George Monro Moffett, Jr., b 1920.
- i3 Helen Moffett md Harold Oakley Barker & in 1935 was living at The Hotel Pierre, New York. They had issue
- J1 Harold Oakley Barker, Jr., b 1914.
- J2 Katherine Barker, b 1916.
- J3 Helen Moffett Barker, b 1918.
- F4 Eliza Ann Beale md Thomas Lewis of Pt. Pleasant, W. Va., & had issue
- G1 Margaret Skillern Lewis.
- G2 John Beale Lewis.
- G3 Mary Catherine Lewis.
- G4 Charles Robert Lewis.
- G5 Eliza Lewis.
- G6 James Hite Lewis.
- G7 George Madison Lewis.
- G8 Thomas William Lewis.
- G9 Samuel Rolin Lewis.
- F5 Major John W. Beale, b 1798, md Anne Marie Hereford, b 1798, & lived, so far as the writer has been able to learn, in Botetourt Co., Va. They had issue, among probable others
- G1 Dr. John Hereford Beale md his cousin, Mary Catherine Hereford & had issue
- H1 Emma Beale.
- G2 Mary Margaret Beale, d 1900, md June 10, 1839, Phillip William Hale, b May 11, 1818, son of Wm. Payne Hale & Eleanor Harrison (see Payne Fam.), Mason Co., Va. He was a lawyer & practiced his profession in Va. until 1855 when he went to California with

the land commission under Governor Floyd. After his return, he moved with his family to Covington, Ky., where he practiced law until the outbreak of the Civil War. He was one of the first to tender his services to the Southern Confederacy. He attained the rank of Major & was in the battle of Ft. Donaldson. After a long forced march in the Spring of 1862, he died of sheer exhaustion & was buried near the road along which the command had been marching. After the war was over, his sons located the spot & his remains were removed to the Congressional Cemetery at Washington, D. C., where the family then resided. His widow at the ripe age of four score years, died in 1900 (H. M. Woodson's 'The Woodsons & Their Connections').

They had issue

H1 William Beale Hale, b abt 1840, Mason Co., Va.

H2 Howard Hale, b abt 1842 in Va.

H3 Robert Hale, b abt 1844.

H4 Channing Hale, b abt 1846.

H5 Philip Wm. Hale, II, b abt 1848.

H6 Anna M. Hale, b abt 1850, Mason Co., Va., md 1st, Feb. 3, 1869, Hon. Jacob A. T. Wendell, d Nov. 25, 1879, of Mackinac Island, Mich., served in the Michigan Legislature. They had issue

i1 Eva Marie Wendell, b 1870, Mackinac Island, Mich., md June 25, 1888, John P. Mackinnie, Toronto, Canada, d 1894, & had issue

J1 Evangeline Mackinnie, b abt 1889, & in 1911 moved to Atlanta, Ga.

J2 Donald Theodore Mackinnie, b abt 1891, graduated from the U. of Michigan; now a resident of Atlanta, Ga. (1934).

Eva Marie Wendell Mackinnie md 2nd, 1899, George M. McMillan, d 1905, & had issue

J3 Marjorie McMillan, b abt 1901, of Atlanta, Ga.

J4 George M. McMillan, Jr., b abt 1903, of Atlanta, Ga.

Eva Marie Wendell McMillan md 3rd, 1908, Dr. Wm. L. Barnes of Ionia, Mich., & had issue

J5 Dorothy Barnes, b abt 1909, of Atlanta, Ga.

i2 Romain P. Wendall, b abt 1873,
unmarried (daughter).
Anna M. Hale Wendell md 2nd, 1890,
Hon. Chas. R. Miller of Adrian, Mich.,
d 1908, who was a lawyer, banker &
capitalist. No issue.

John Beale md 2nd, as of record in Montgomery
Co., Va., in 1805, at Christianburg, Rhodda
Trigg, daughter of Abram Trigg, & had issue

G3 Charles Trigg Beale md Radford of
Eastern Virginia & lived there until her
death when he returned to Botetourt Co.
where he died. They had issue

H1 John Beale d unkm.

H2 William Radford Beale of Buchanan,
Botetourt Co., Va., md Lucy Preston,
& had issue

i1 Ballard Preston Beale, d infancy.

i2 Annie Radford Beale, d young.

i3 Charles Trigg Beale, II, d young.

i4 Preston Johnston Beale, unkm 1935
in St. Paul, Minn.

i5 Lucy Preston Beale md O. C. Huff-
man of New York & had issue

J1 Lucy Huffman md Ralph Smith
of Cincinnati, O.; later of
New York & had issue

K1 Lucy Beale Smith.

K2 Ralph Smith, Jr.

J2 Oscar Beale Huffman.

G4 Mary Beale, a beautiful woman, md Charles
Campbell Preston of Montgomery Co., Va.,
& had two children who both died young.

The father of Chas. C. Preston made a
most peculiar will. Charles at the time
of his marriage was living on a handsome
farm to which his father had not made him
a deed, & dying before his father, his
family received a deed. His father, how-
ever, willed twenty-five thousand dollars
to each of his grandchildren provided they
attained their majority or married, if not
it was to revert to the Prestons. To Mary,
his son's widow, he gave the carriage,
horses & driver.

Mary Beale Preston owned landed proper-
ty in Botetourt Co., Va., near Buchanan,
where she returned after the death of her
husband & where she died.

Rhodda Trigg Beale md 2nd, Judge Allen Taylor
of Botetourt Co., Va.

E4 Charles Beale, b Feb. 17, 1771, d July 10, 1842,
was a partner, as farmer & merchant with stores at

Buchanan, Alexandria & Fincastle, Va., with his brother, John Beale, until the latter's death. They built the first bridge over the James River at Buchanan...a toll bridge...which was swept away by flood & never rebuilt.

Charles Beale served many times as a Member of the House of Delegates, 1804-05, 1805-06, 1806-7; he served successively as a Member of the Senate of the Commonwealth of Virginia, 1830-31, 1831-32, 1832-33, 1833-34; he was a Democrat & a Presbyterian. He took oath as second Lieutenant of Cavalry in the Militia, Sept. 14, 1796, & was admitted as Deputy Sheriff, March 14, 1797, under his brother, Sheriff John Beale (Annals of S. W. Va., P 468-470).

In 1797 Charles Beale md 1st, in Botetourt Co., Va., Elizabeth Skillern, b 1780, daughter of Col. George Skillern of Revolutionary War fame & wife, Betsy Brown, sister of Rev. John Brown who was the first pastor of New Providence Church in Rockbridge Co., Va., (Betsy Brown's mother is not known but her great grandfather was B. Gratz Brown of Mo), d Oct. 26, 1807.

They had issue

F1 Mary Ann Beale, b June 30, 1799, d Feb. 10, 1823, md Archibald McClung, a farmer of Rockbridge Co., Va., & at her death was buried near her mother in the family burying ground.

They had issue

G1 Charles McClung, farmer, md a Miss Moffett of Rockbridge Co., Va., & had 3 children who moved to Florida.

F2 John Beale, b May 28, 1800, md Ophelia Wood & both died about the same time. After his marriage John Beale sold his two farms in Pocahontas Co., W. Va., & removed to Mo., near Lexington.

They had issue

G1 Charles Thorburn Beale md Miss Lee.

G2 Elizabeth Strother Beale md a Mr. Tidball who caused his father-in-law, John Beale, to pay large security debts.

F3 Margaret Skillern Beale, b June 30, 1804, md Sept. 17, 1823, from her father's residence in Botetourt Co., Va., called 'Fountain Blue' now known as the Pettigrew Place, Francis Warwick Gatewood, b June 2, 1800, d Nov. 2, 1863, of Mt. Grove, Bathe Co., Va., who was the son of Wm. Gatewood (formerly of Essex Co., Va., later of Bathe Co., Va.) & his 2nd wife, Jane Warwick.

Two or three years after Francis W. Gatewood's marriage, his maternal grandfather,

Jacob Warwick, gave them the big spring property on Elk River in Pocahontas Co., W. Va., in which county Jacob Warwick lived at Clover Lick, provided they would live on it; this they did for two years, thereby securing the deed. After their grandfather's death, they moved to the Daingerfield House at Warm Springs, Va.; this place they later sold & purchased Bellevue on the Cowpasture River in Bathe Co., Va., where they spent the remainder of their lives. He died at Red Sweet Springs, Nov. 2, 1863, & was buried at the Warm Springs.

They had issue

- G1 Eliza Jane Gatewood, d Aug. 2, 1823, who was named for her grandmothers, Eliza Skillern & Jane Warwick, md her cousin, James Woods Warwick of 'Warwickton', Bathe Co., who served as Judge of Highland & Bathe Counties, W. Va.; while never a lawyer he received this honor from the Va. Legislature.

They had issue

- H1 John Andrew Warwick served as Lieutenant in the Confederate States Army; later went West & died in 1898.
H2 James Wood Warwick became a Professor in schools & married a Miss Patterson. No issue.
H3 Charles Cameron Warwick who was a graduate of V. M. I. of Lexington, Va., was a Civil Engineer in Old Mexico where he built railroads.
H4 Mary Warwick md Col. A. C. L. Gatewood.
H5 Lillie Warwick md James A. Frazier of Rockbridge, Alune Springs, Va.
H6 Elizabeth Warwick md J. W. Stephenson of Warm Springs, Va., lawyer & attorney of Bathe Co., Va.
H7 Ida Warwick md Jacob McClintic of Hot Springs, Va., & had issue
 il Ida McClintic md Evans of Hot Springs, Va.
- G2 Mary Catherine Gatewood, who was named for her Aunt, Mary Beale, & her great Aunt, Catherine Jordan, md as the 2nd wife, Cesario Bias of Venice, Italy, who told his family that he remembered sailing with his mother in gondolas in Italy, was brought to New York by his brother who placed him with relatives or friends. He was later adopted by Mr. Cowan, merchant, of Staunton, Va.

Cesario Bias md 1st, Mary Jane Gatewood

Kennedy, half aunt of his 2nd wife, Mary Catherine Gatewood.

Mary Catherine Gatewood & Cesario Bias bought the Red Sweet Springs, Allegheny Co., Va., where they lived until about two years before the close of the Civil War when Red Sweet Springs was sold & the proceeds invested in bonds of the Confederate States. They then lived awhile in Fin-castle, Va.; later bought a farm at Charlotte Court House, Va., & after the close of the Civil War, they moved to Richmond, Va., where Mr. Bias died at the Valentine House, corner 9th & Capitol Streets, in 1866. After two years residence in Richmond, Mrs. Bias moved to Bellevue, the property on the Cowpasture River in Bathe Co., which she inherited from her father, Francis Warwick Gatewood. She died at 'Warwickton' in 1874 & was buried beside her husband at Warm Springs, Va.

They had issue

- H1 Warwick Gatewood Bias md Elizabeth E. Duncan of Miss., & had issue
 - i1 Mary Gatewood Bias md W. S. R. Beane, a Member of the firm of Beane Bros., Cotton Merchants of New York, & had issue
 - J1 Mary Bias Beane.
 - J2 W. S. R. Beane, Jr.
 - J3 Warwick Gatewood Bias Beane.
 - i2 Dallie Fontaine Bias d young.
 - i3 Warwick Gatewood Bias, II (twins
 - i4 Elizabeth Duncan Bias (d inf.
 - i5 Elizabeth Cesario Bias.
- H2 Margaret Skillern Bias md Robt. Emmett Long of Lynchburg, Va., & had issue
 - i1 Kate Gatewood Long md Marvin Payne of Lynchburg, Va., d Oct. 25, 1919. No issue
 - i2 James Melchoir Long, unmd in 1921.
 - i3 Bessie Curl Long, unmd in 1921.
 - i4 Edwin Long.
 - i5 Margaret Cesario Long.
- H3 Kate Eliza Bias md Frank Cowan of Tenn., a Presbyterian missionary with whom she went to Brazil in 1888. He died there & a few years prior to 1935, she returned to Va. to reside in Lynchburg. No issue.
- H4 James Woods Warwick Bias was a Presbyterian minister who d unmd in No. Car. while on missionary work there, shortly

- before his ordination; was buried at Warm Springs, Va.
- H5 Lucy Plunkett Bias, d young.
- H6 Mary Florence Bias md Thomas Adams of Lynchburg, Va., & had issue
- i1 John Quincy Adams md Hazel Kirk Moore of Lynchburg, Va., & had issue
- J1 Jack Hartford Adams.
- i2 Margaret Gatewood Adams md Guy Harold Lewis of Amherst Co., Va., & had issue
- J1 Guy Harold Lewis, II.
- J2 Thomas Henry Lewis.
- J3 Florence Virginia Lewis.
- J4 Mary Emily Lewis.
- i3 Mary Katherine Adams md Wallace Murray Elliott of Augusta Co., Va.
- i4 Rose Virginia Adams md G. C. Coleman of Rockbridge Co., Va., & had issue
- J1 Florence Eloise Coleman.
- J2 Rose Virginia Coleman.
- i5 Florence Bias Adams.
- i6 Frances Cowan Adams.
- i7 Elizabeth Saunders Adams.
- i8 Thomas Cesario Adams.
- F4 Charles Jordan Beale, b Oct. 26, 1807, d July 29, 1838, at Covington, Va., where he was a merchant.
- Charles Beale md 2nd, Anna Kyle & moved to Mo., but later returned to Va., where he lived in Bote-tourt Co., & had issue
- F5 Catherine Beale md Gen. Wm. Skeen of Covington, Ky.
- F6 Harriett Beale md Andrew Fudge of Covington, Ky.
- F7 Betsy Hite Beale md Burke.
- E5 Mary Beale md 1st Major Peter Higgins. No issue; md 2nd, Dr. Jacob Williamson of Rockingham Co., Va. Their only daughter, Catherine, died at 16 years of age & they adopted Jacob Lemon, nephew of Dr. Williamson.
- Mary Beale Williamson died long before her husband & was buried at New Market, Va. Dr. Williamson left his large property, the greater part of which was acquired from his wife, to his adopted son
- F1 Jacob Williamson (as he was known) who md Martha White of Lexington, Va.
- E6 James Madison Hite Beale, b at Dunmore Mt. Airy, Feb. 17, 1786, d in Putnam Co., W. Va., Aug. 2, 1866, md Oct. 3, 1807 (of record at Woodstock, Va.) Mary Casey Steenbergen, b Feb. 26, 1790, d Jan. 25,

1863, daughter of Wm. Steenbergen (see Steenbergen Fam.).

J.M.H. Beale served in the House of Delegates from the Commonwealth of Va. from Mason Co., 1818-19; while residing near Mt. Airy & New Market, he served as a Member of Congress from Va., 1833-35 & 1835-37.

He afterwards moved to Pt. Pleasant, now W. Va., & represented the Western District of Va. in Congress, 1849-53, when he declined renomination (Congressional Directory).

The following letter was written by the Hon. J. M. H. Beale regarding the severe acts of Parliament & is quoted from Bancroft's History of the U. S.: The Author's Last Revision, Vol IV, P 29-30:-

'A letter by Hon. J. M. H. Beale & quoted by Hermann Schuricht, asserted that Muhlenberg & others held a revolutionary meeting at Woodstock on June 16, 1774. The substance of the letter is, that the Germans of Shenandoah formed an organization to erect opposition to the royal power in case of necessity. For greater detail the following paragraphs are submitted-

"The meeting which took these initial revolutionary steps was held at Woodstock on the 16th of June 1774, one year before the celebrated Mecklenburg meeting in No. Carolina which occurred in June (May 20?) 1775. The Rev. Peter Muhlenburg was chosen the moderator of the meeting & afterwards as chairman of the Committee on Resolutions reported a number of spirited & appropriate resolutions, the tone of which was bolder than public opinion was then prepared to sanction. The following are a part of the noble sentiments then put forth by those patriotic lovers of liberty:

That we will pay due submission to such acts of Government as his Majesty has a right by law to exercise over his subjects & to such only.

That it is the inherent right of British subjects to be governed & taxed by representatives chosen by themselves only, & that every act of the British Parliament respecting the internal policy of America is a dangerous & unconstitutional invasion of our rights & privileges.

That the enforcing the execution of the said act of Parliament by a military power will have a tendency to cause a civil war, thereby dissolving the union which has so long happily subsisted between the mother country & her colonies; & that we will most heartily & unanimously concur with our suffering brethren of Boston, & every other part of North America, who are the immediate vic-

tims of tyranny, in promoting all proper measures to avert such dreadful calamities, to procure a redress of our grievances & to secure our common liberties.

The other resolutions were common to that period, deprecating importation or exportation with Great Britain & the East India Company, who are called 'the servile tools of Arbitrary Power'. The proceedings closed by 'pledging themselves to each other, & to our country', that 'we will inviolably adhere to the voes of this day'. The Committee of Safety & Correspondence appointed for the county consisted of Rev. Peter Muhlenburg, chairman; Francis Slaughter, Abraham Bird, Taverner Beale (father of the undersigned), John Tipton & Abraham Bowman, Esqrs., members.

The proceedings of this meeting was published in full in the Virginia Gazette for Aug. 4, 1774, a file of which paper is preserved in the Congressional Library at Washington City."

Schuricht states that Mr. Beale's letter was published in the New York Herald & afterwards at Woodstock, in the Shenandoah Herald, date of Nov. 30, 1894.

All the men named in those parts of Mr. Beale's letter quoted above were familiar leaders in Shenandoah County from 1774 to 1776.'

From Wayland's History of Shenandoah County, P 461, we find the following:

'According to a statement written to the author, Jan. 28, 1907, by Mrs. Samuel F. Miller, who was a sister of Col. John F. Neff & Benj. W. Neff, the old brick house near Quicksburg, for many years past the home of Mr. Samuel Moore, was built by James Madison Hite Beale. Mrs. Miller says that she remembers when Col. Beale built that 'large brick house' & that some years after building the mansion, he moved to Pt. Pleasant & went to merchandising'.

J. M. H. Beale & Mary Casey Steenbergen had issue

- F1 Charles Taverner Beale, b Sept. 3, 1808, d Feb. 3, 1895, md 1st, Rebecca Harness, July 24, 1838, who died Aug. 9, 1863, & had issue
 - G1 Frances Harness Beale, b July 6, 1839 d unm Dec. 9, 1878.
 - G2 Mary Steenbergen Beale, b Sept. 5, 1840, d unm Feb. 3, 1920.
 - G3 James Madison Hite Beale, II, b May 24, 1842, d April 12, 1911, md May 3, 1871, Julia Darneal Lewis, daughter of John D. Lewis & Elizabeth Darneal.

In 1876 James H. Beales, Jr., appears

as business manager of the Enquirer & Stentinel (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 10, P 423).

They had issue

- H1 Mary Vause Beale, b Dec. 16, 1871, d 1911, md April 10, 1901, Homer Smith, b Dec. 21, 1868, son of Col. J. P. R. B. Smith & Maria L. Thomas & grandson of Nathan Smith & Ann Roseberry, & had issue
 - i1 John Griffith Smith, b Oct. 10, 1902, md June 29, 1927, Veta Lee Williams, b Jan. 30, 1903, daughter of A. D. Williams, & had issue
 - J1 Vause Poage Smith, b Dec. 25, 1932.
 - i2 Juliet Lewis Smith, b Oct. 26, 1896.
 - i3 Josephine Bennett Smith, b Jan. 24, 1909, md Dec. 7, 1929, Jackson C. Cochran, b Aug. 7, 1906, & had issue
 - J1 Mary Joe Cochran, b May 31, 1931.
 - i4 Homer Spencer Smith, b Oct. 18, 1911, md 1933,
- H2 Charles Taverner Beale, b Jan. 14, 1874, d unkm March 8, 1930.
- H3 William Lewis Beale, associated with American Security & Trust Co., Washington, D. C., b Dec. 9, 1875, d abt 1935, md Nov. 29, 1904, Edna Earl Sims, daughter of Thetus Willrett Sims, & had issue
 - i1 William Lewis Beale, II, Washington, D. C.
 - i2 Nancy Beale md June 14, 1929, Wm. T. Mann, son of Isaac Man.
 - i3 Elizabeth Beale.
 - i4 Barbara Beale.
- H4 Julia Lewis Beale, b Dec. 9,, 1878, md Nov. 15, 1899, A. Horton Roseberry, son of Wm. Owens Roseberry & Jane Crow, & had issue
 - i1 James Beale Roseberry, b Sept. 5, 1900.
 - i2 Frederick Horton Roseberry, b July 25, 1904.
 - i3 William Owen Roseberry, b March 16, 1902.
 - i4 Julia Lewis Roseberry, b Nov. 21, 1906.
- H5 John Thompson Beale, b Sept. 19, 1880, d unkm April 12, 1923.
- H6 Josephine Darneal Beale, b Dec. 31,

- 1883, md Nov. 27, 1928, Rev. William Meade, b June 10, 1872, son of Rev. Everd Meade.
- H7 Rebecca Williams Beale, b July 12, 1886, unm in 1935.
- G4 Eliza Vause Beale, b Jan. 25, 1844, d unm Dec. 17, 1923
- G5 Cornelia S. Beale, b May 16, 1845, d inf.
- G6 Rebecca Williams Beale, b June 9, 1848, d unm Feb. 24, 1893.
- G7 Elenor M. Beale, b May 30, 1850, d March 10, 1925, md Dec. 10, 1885, Edwin Harness Van Meter, son of Isaac C. Van Meter & Rebecca Cunningham, & had issue
- H1 Rebecca Beale Van Meter, b Jan. 24, 1888, md Feb. 11, 1911, I. Utley Blaine, b Jan. 7, 1887, son of W. H. Blaine & Ella Swisher, & had issue
- i1 Eleanor Blaine, b Feb. 14, 1912, md & had issue
- J1 Son.
- i2 William H. Blaine, b July 11, 1916.
- i3 Bettie Anne Blaine, b Sept. 14, 1924.
- H2 Charles Taverner Van Meter, b Nov. 13, 1889, d April 30, 1921, md Dec. 12, 1912, Mary Munzell Loraine, b July 25, 1892, d May 14, 1925, daughter of Lew Loraine, & had issue
- i1 Edwin L. Van Meter, b Nov. 24, 1913.
- i2 Kathleen Van Meter, b Oct. 14, 1915.
- i3 Syble Iline Van Meter, b Oct. 9, 1917, d Jan. 7, 1924.
- i4 Mauding Van Meter, b June 24, 1921.
- H3 Frances Harness Van Meter, b June 18, 1892, md June 5, 1925, Raymond Moss, b April 3, 1894, son of John Moss & Olive
- H4 Lillian Vause Van Meter, b Feb. 24, 1894, md Sept. 9, 1916, Wm. Rebel & had issue
- i1 Elmine Rebel, b July 5, 1918.
- i2 Madeline Rebel, b Feb. 5, 1920, d Feb. 5, 1920.
- i3 Wm. Robert Rebel, b April 24, 1923.
- F2 Elizabeth Ann Beale, b May 22, 1812, d July 4, 1896, md Capt. John Morgan, & had issue
- G1 John W. Morgan, Huntington, W. Va.
- F3 Jeanette Beale, b July 27, 1816, d infancy.
- F4 Mary Caroline Beale, b Nov. 4, 1818, d md Oct. 15, 1839, Dr. John J. Thomson. No descendants living.
- F5 Wm. Steenbergen Beale, b April 2, 1824, drowned.

- F6 Katherine Maria Beale, b Sept. 12, 1827.
 E7 Elizabeth Beale became in 1797 the 2nd wife of William Steenbergen (see Steenbergen Fam.) & had issue
 F1 Elizabeth Steenbergen, b April 17, 1798, md Peter Higgins.
 F2 Caroline Steenbergen, b Feb. 2, 1801, md Dr. Thomas F. Blackford of Lynchburg, Va., & formerly of Surry Co., Va.

In 1833 the first edition of Samuel Kercheval's History of the Valley of Virginia was printed at Winchester by Samuel H. Davis & at the end of this volume, as a compliment to those who had received him with the kindness & appreciative interest that were so justly his due for having compiled such a record of colonial history, Kercheval listed the names of the subscribers for the forthcoming publication & among them we find the name of Thomas F. Blackford, Page Co., Va.

They had issue

- G1 John Graham Blackford md Mary Van Winkle, Parkersburg, W. Va., & had issue
 H1 Benjamin R. Blackford, Parkersburg, W. Va., md Delia Haymond, & had issue
 i1 Godwin Blackford of Denison, Texas, md Gene Rue.
 i2 Juliette Blackford md Harry Camden, Parkersburg, W. Va.
 H2 Thomas Blackford, II, Parkersburg, W. Va., md Harriette Wyndock & had issue
 i1 Virginia Blackford md J. King, Parkersburg, W. Va.
 i2 Carrie Blackford md Frank Adams, Parkersburg, W. Va.
 i3 Bierne Blackford md Camdey Rathbone, Parkersburg, W. Va.
 H3 Beale Blackford.
 F3 Mary Catherine Steenbergen, b Feb. 6, 1808, d Feb. 11, 1848; on Oct. 12, 1825 at Dunmore Mt. Airy, near New Castle, Va., she became the 2nd wife of Rev. Samuel S. Schmucker of Gettysburg, Pa., President of Seminary Hill College (see Schmucker Fam.), & had issue
 G1 Caroline Schmucker md Oct. 9, 1845, Rev. Benj. Sadler, President of Nuhenberg College, Allentown, Pa., & had issue
 H1 Samuel Sadler, Professor of Organic Chemistry, U. of Pa., md
 Bridges & had issue
 i1 Charles Sadler.
 i2 Balkmore Sadler.
 H2 Kate Sadler, missionary to India.

- H3 Clara Sadler.
- H4 Benjamin Sadler, II, mining engineer of Colorado, md & had issue
- 11 Edward Sadler, a Naval Designer.
 - 12 Wm. Sadler, retired Theological Seminary Professor, Selinagrove, Pa.
 - 13 John Sadler md Ellen; an Episcopalian Clergyman of Baltimore, Md.
 - 14 Charles Sadler, M. D., md Rose Slicer & had issue
 - J1 Laura Sadler, unm; residence 1412 Eutaw Place, Baltimore.
- H5 Alfred Sadler, d young.
- G2 Rev. Beale Melancthon Schmucker, b 1827 in Gettysburg, Pa.; came to Virginia where he was ordained a Lutheran minister by the Va. synod. His first charges were at Martinsburg & Shepherdstown, both now in W. Va. Later he served as pastor in a number of Pa. cities & was one of the founders of the General Council in 1867. He was co-editor of Vol I of 'Hallesche Nachrichten', one of the best sources of early history of the Lutheran Church in America & author of a number of other works. No one ever did so much for Lutheran hymnology & liturgy as he.
- He married Christiana Maria Pretz & had issue
- H1 Samuel Christian Schmucker, b 1860, biologist, popular lecturer & author of 4 books; md Dec. 29, 1885, Katharine E. Weaver, West Chester, Pa., & had issue
- 11 Beale Melanchthon Schmucker, Civil Engineer, Camden, New Jersey.
 - 12 Dorothy Matilda Schmucker, College Professor, West Chester, Pa.
- G3 Mary Catherine Schmucker, d unm.
- G4 Elenora Schmucker md as the 2nd wife, Feb. 10, 1863, Rev. Augustus T. Geisenhainer, Lutheran Clergyman of Philadelphia, Pa. No issue.
- G5 Maria Schmucker (known as Josie) md Oct. 24, 1856, Rev. Benj. J. Suesserott, Lancaster, Pa. Was the mother of 5 children, all of whom, like their father, died of consumption.
- G6 George W. Schmucker, Lutheran Clergyman who later entered the insurance business, md Delia Fellers, & had issue

- H1 Francis Schmucker, d unm.
- H2 Constance Schmucker, unm, lived in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., N. Y.
- H3 Robt. Schmucker md Margaret Farr & had issue
 - i1 (son) Schmucker.
- G7 Mary Schmucker, d unm.
- G8 Catharine Schmucker md May 26, 1863, Wm. A. Duncan, Editor, Gettysburg, Pa., & had issue
 - H1 Chas. Duncan, lawyer, Gettysburg, Pa., md & had issue
 - i1 Katherine Duncan md W. H. Biedleman, Hanover, Pa., & had issue
 - J1 Barkley Biedleman, b June 30, 1920, Pristburg, Md.
 - J2 Edward Bayard Biedleman, b Aug. 31, 1924, Baltimore, Md.
 - i2 Louise Duncan, d Jan. 17, 1917, md O. D. Mosser, Chicago, Ill, & had issue
 - J1 Ann Mosser.
 - i3 C. Wm. Duncan md Aug. 1, 1933, Lillian Houser & is Columnist on the Evening Ledger, Philadelphia.
 - H2 Schmucker Duncan, Gettysburg, Pa.
- G9 Alice Schmucker md May 2, 1865, J. C. Neely & had issue
 - H1 Mary Neely md Walker Wood, Presbyterian Clergyman, Gettysburg, Pa., & had issue
 - i1 Walker Wood, II, md & farms near Gettysburg, Pa.
 - i2 Elizabeth Wood, unm, Gettysburg.
 - i3 John Wood, unm.
 - H2 Sam Neely, lawyer, Gettysburg, md & had issue
 - i1 Martha Neely, unm.
 - i2 Sara Neely md Paul Gilbert, school teacher of Freeport, Long Island.
- G10 Samuel D. Schmucker, Maryland State Judge of Baltimore, md Nov. 16, 1869, Helen Bridges. No issue.
- G11 Charles Schmucker, d young.
- F4 John Beale Steenbergen, b Nov. 24, 1805, d 1862 in St. Louis, Mo., md Mary Bierne who also died in St. Louis, daughter of Col. Andrew Bierne of Monroe Co., Va., now W. Va.
 From Wayland's History of Shenandoah Valley, Va., regarding the spectacular career of Beale Steenbergen:
 'Sometime prior to 1840 Beale Steenbergen of Shenandoah Co. conceived the brilliant

notion of buying up all the cattle that came into Baltimore & getting rich quick by putting up the prices. He did not quite succeed in his object, but he came near enough to it to create a big stir & to involve himself & a number of his well-to-do neighbors in serious financial problems.

Beale Steenbergen of Mt. Airy was generous—he was willing to share his brilliant idea with his neighbors. He also promised them a share of the sudden wealth into which the idea was to be transmuted.

Incidentally, although the Steenbergens were regarded as the richest family in the county, he needed their endorsements to a paper that was written for a sum of great promise. Banks were not always sufficiently careful in those days, but his bank was.

The dining hall at Mt. Airy, the splendid old stone mansion that Baron Steenbergen had built prior to 1800 & finished with mantles of Italian marble, was laid for a splendid banquet. The candles glimmered, the white linen shimmered & the odors that were wafted in from the kitchens were enough to drive a dyspeptic frantic. Beale Steenbergen's rich neighbors sat smiling around the hospitable board, & the trained negro slaves carried in one rich course after another. Wine, it is said, was not lacking. The host unfolded his scheme in glowing terms, & at the psychological moment, he also unfolded the paper... already for the bank, only lacking a dozen or two signatures. These were soon supplied & everybody went home to dream of dinners & dollars.

At the proper time Steenbergen's agents were stationed on all the roads leading into Baltimore, & they bought up every drove of cattle that came along. The plan looked promising, but somehow it failed. The corner did not prove as tight as it looked. Some cattle must have slipped through, then perhaps a large number jumped over. It is said that some of Steenbergen's neighbors lost money. Evidently he did, too, for in Nov. 1841, when John G. Meem purchased Mt. Airy, it was being sold by trustees for the benefit of the bank. It is said that Steenbergen also lost standing to such an extent that he left Shenandoah County.

John B. Steenbergen, also called 'Baron', was one of the most spectacular 'characters'

of San Francisco in the '50s. No American metropolis has ever been so distinctive or colorful or had such individualists as that city during the hectic gold rush.

'Baron' Steenbergen was a student from Shenandoah County at Washington College (now Washington & Lee University), 1819-1820; went to Indiana & in 1849 arrived in San Francisco.

He there contracted with Howland & Aspinwall to furnish their Panama-San Francisco steamers with beef. This company was the great steamship company carrying the Argonauts to San Francisco. He & his partners controlled the beef supply of this city & sold meat to U. S. War vessels in its harbor. He was one of the first 'promoters' & through his beef contracts & land speculations attained in the early '50s to large wealth.

He had his country place upon part of the Rancho de Las Pulgas, with an area of over 35,000 acres, & upon which is now located Redwood City, Menlo Park & part of Stanford University. It had been a grant to Luis Antonio Arguello, first Mexican Governor of California.

There the 'Baron' had a baronial hall of no mean pretensions. At his country place & at his town house, a flimsy pioneer structure on Commercial Street, San Francisco, he was in his period the most lavish entertainer in a city that was world-famed for its hospitality.

But the 'Baron', says a San Francisco newspaperman in describing him in a manuscript in the Dunlap collection, 'was a financier of the airy kind. John Law & his Mississippi Bubble were insignificant atoms in the air in comparison with the fleet of Zeppelins that was ever maneuvering in the 'Baron's financial empyrean'. His personal outlay caused him to become poverty stricken. He went to St. Louis to recoup, through contracts for government mules, & died in 1862.'

- D2 Charles Beale of Shenandoah was in 1777 named an administrator in an instrument recorded there.
- D3 Elizabeth Beale md George Harrison, b 1737 (see Harrison Fam.) & moved to Kentucky.
- D4 Anne Beale, b March 31, 1754, md as his 1st wife, Jan. 7, 1773, Cuthbert Harrison, b Aug. 11, 1749, baptised Sept. 17, 1749, d 1824; the couple were married by Rev. Peter Muhlenberg, Minister of Dunmore Parish.
They had issue
- E1 Taverner Harrison, b March 20, 1774, d Jan. 24, 1789.

- E2 Burr Harrison, b Feb. 15, 1776.
- E3 Ann Frances Harrison, b June 15, 1778, d June 1779.
- E4 Elizabeth Beale Harrison, b April 10, 1780, md
Sept. 5, 1805, Robt. Brashear, b Aug. 31, 1769,
the ceremony being performed by Rev. Joshua Wil-
son. They had issue
- F1 Antoinette Brashear, b June 8, 1806, md 1st,
.....; md 2nd,Guthrie.
- F2 Cuthbert Sidney Brashear, b Nov. 30, 1808,
d 1880, unm.
- F3 Elizabeth Ann Brashear, b June 22, 1810.
- F4 Frances Emaline Brashear, b April 4, 1813, md
..... & died without issue.
- F5 Corinna Harrison Brashear, b Aug. 10, 1818,
d 1850, md 1846, Chas. Shreve, b 1813, d 1878,
& had issue
- G1 Robt. Sydney Shreve, b 1847, d 1921,
Louisville, Ky., later of Kansas City, Mo.;
served in 24th Miss. Cavalry, C. S. A.;
md 1872, Grace Douglas McGowan, b abt 1852,
d 1896, daughter of James R. McGowan, &
had issue
- H1 Corinna Harrison Brashear Shreve, b
1878, md 1900, Joseph Andrew Guthrie,
b 1808, educated at Henry Academy, Ky.,
& Vanderbilt University; graduate of
the University of Virginia Law School,
1890; practiced law in Kansas City,
Mo., from 1890; served as Circuit
Judge, Jackson Co., Mo., 1911-16; as
President of the Board of Park Com-
missioners, Kansas City; Member of
the Kansas City Bar Assn.
They had issue
- il Grace Shreve Guthrie, b Kansas
City, Mo., March 18, 1904, md
Nov. 17, 1932, John Wilson Carroll,
b Dallas, Tex., Feb. 19, 1897, son
of Washington Irving Carroll.
Grace Guthrie Carroll graduated
from Sunset Hill School for Girls,
Kansas City, 1921; attended Mrs.
Dow's School, Briar Cliff Manor,
N. Y., 1921-22. Residence, 456
Riverside Drive, N. Y.
They had issue
- J1 Joseph Guthrie*, b New York,
March 2, 1937.
- Cuthbert Harrison (see Harrison Fam.) removed to Ky.
where he md 2nd, Frances Holt (no issue); md 3rd,
Anne Tannehill (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 23, P 444).
- Cuthbert Harrison was the son of Burr Harrison, b
1699, who md 1722, Ann Barnes, daughter of Mathew

Barnes & who represented Nelson Co. in the Kentucky House of Representatives in 1793.

'At a Court held for Dunmore Co. on Tuesday, Sept. 26, 1775, it was ordered that Cuthbert Harrison, et al, be recommended as proper persons to be added to the commission of the peace for the county.

Also on that date a deed was filed from Cuthbert Harrison to John Brown.

Again on Aug. 27, 1776, Cuthbert Harrison was recommended as proper person to be added to the commission of the peace of the county.

On Aug. 27, 1778, there was produced & read a commission from Governor Patrick Henry, dated June 29, 1778, which authorized Cuthbert Harrison to qualify as a Justice, with others.

On Oct. 29, 1776, it was certified to the Governor that Cuthbert Harrison had removed out of the County.' (Wayland's History of Shenandoah County).

D5 Frances Madison Beale md Col. Thos. Hite of 'New Hopewell' in Jefferson Co., Va., son of Jacob Hite & 1st wife, Catherine O'Bannon (see Hite Fam.), who was born in Frederick, afterwards Berkeley Co., Va., Sept. 13, 1750, d Aug. 1779; served as the youngest member of the House of Burgesses & as Lieutenant during the Revolutionary War in a Company raised in Berkeley Co.; Col. Hughson's Regiment marched to Boston in 1775; on Nov. 12, 1778 was engaged in a seven days skirmish at King's Bridge.

They had issue

E1 Frances Madison Hite, b Oct. 4, 1773, md 1798, Thomas Carver Willis & had issue *

F1 Thomas Hite Willis md Elizabeth Ryland & had issue

G1 Patty Willis md Samuel Lockland.

G2 Fanny Madison Willis md Mims.

G3 Peachy Willis md Schenk.

G4 Nathaniel Willis md Jennie Washington, daughter of John Augustine Washington & sister of Gen. George Washington (see Washington Fam.).

G5 Emma Willis md Bushrod Washington of 'Clamont Court'.

G6 Roberta Willis, d unm.

G7 Ann Madison Willis md Richard Jacquelin Ambler.

E2 Col. James Madison Hite, b Oct. 7, 1776, d 1855 at 'Hopewell' in Jefferson Co., W. Va., where he is buried; served as Colonel in War of 1812; md 1st, Feb. 22, 1798, Juliet Wood Baker, b May 1, 1777, d July 22, 1811, daughter of John Baker & Judith Howard Wood, daughter of Peter Wood & Suanna Howard of Charles Co., Md., daughter of Sir Henry & Lady Judith Howard of Howard Hall, England.

Sir Henry Howard, b 1520, Earl of Inny, Knight of the Carter & son of Thomas Howard, was a great patriot & later served his country with such valor as Field Marshall of the Army of Henry VIII who became jealous of him & accused him of wanting to marry Mary (Bloody Queen Mary). He left two sons & three daughters, one of whom was Susanna who md Peter Wood.

Thomas Wood, b 1473, Earl of Inny & Duke of Norfolk, served as Commander during the reign of Henry VIII, was charged with high treason & sent to The Tower with his son, Sir Henry, but the death of the King prevented Sir Henry's losing his life & he died in 1554.

Col. James M. Hite & Juliet Wood Baker had issue

F1 Frances Conway Hite, b Dec. 21, 1798, d 1857, md Dr. Wm. Waters of Frederick City, Md., where both are buried. They had issue

G1 Susan Waters md Dr. Gregg Gibson & had issue

H1 Wm. Waters Gibson.

H2 Fanny Gibson md Alexander Pendleton.

H3 James Hite Gibson.

H4 Agnes Gibson.

H5 Nannie Gibson.

G2 Ann Pattinger Waters md Dr. Harry Dorsey of New Market, Md., & had issue

H1 Sarah Dorsey md Trelauney Griffith.

F2 Juliet Hite, b April 5, 1800, d Aug., 9, 1801.

F3 Juliet Wood Hite, b Feb. 1, 1802, d June 23, 1878 at 'Hopewell', md May 27, 1819, Major Thomas Briscoe, b Feb. 20, 1793, at 'Piedmont' in Jefferson Co., W. Va., d May 14, 1867; he served as Lieutenant during the War of 1812 & later as Major in Virginia Militia; he was a lineal descendant of Dr. John Briscoe of Cumberland Co., England, who came to Md. as a member of the 'Ark & Dove Expedition'. Both are buried in the Episcopal Church yard in Charlestown, W. Va.

They had issue

G1 Eleanor Magruder Briscoe, b March 26, 1820, md 1st, Tilghman Waters, a cousin; md 2nd, Dr. Washington Waters of Montgomery Co., Md. No issue by either marriage.

G2 Juliet Baker Briscoe, b July 30, 1822, d 1894, md Norman Miller of Martinsburg, W. Va., & had issue

H1 Norman Miller.

H2 Charles Miller.

H3 Frank Miller.

H4 Julian Hite Miller.

- H5 Elizabeth Miller.
- G3 Elizabeth Caroline Briscoe, b Oct. 3, 1824, became the 2nd wife of Dr. W.H. D. Hall, & had issue
 - H1 William George Hall.
 - H2 Juliet Wood Hall md Walter Gregory Olmsted & had issue
 - i1 Henry H. Olmsted md Frances Arabella Davidson; descended paternally from Col. Isaac Hite of 'Long Meadows' & maternally from Col. Jacob Hite of 'Hopewell'.
 - i2 Judge Walter Gregory Olmsted, II, Front Royal, Va.
 - i3 E. Frazier Olmsted.
- H3 Dr. Thomas Briscoe Hall md Littleton Aisquith of Jefferson Co., W. Va., & had issue
 - i1 Elizabeth Briscoe Hall.
- H4 Susan Caroline Hall md Isaac Sydnor Bowman, son of Isaac Sydnor & Eleanor Briscoe (Hite) Bowman.
- H5 Edward Jacquelin Hall.
- H6 Cary Hall.
- H7 Sumpter Hall.
- H8 Ellen Ann Hall.
- H9 Elizabeth Hall md Vincent Edmund Harrison.
- G4 Ann Arabella Briscoe, b Aug. 5, 1827, d Aug. 11, 1898, md Edward Moore Aisquith of Jefferson Co., W. Va., & had issue
 - H1 J. D. Aisquith.
 - H2 Eleanor Waters Aisquith md James Edward Wyatt of Jefferson Co., W. Va.
- G5 James Hite Briscoe, b March 15, 1829, d Oct. 20, 1812; served in Company E, Bott's Grays, 2nd Va. Infantry, Stonewall Brigade, Confederate States Army; md Caroline Miller, sister of Norman Miller, & had issue
 - H1 James Francis Briscoe md Minnie Butler & had issue
 - i1 Lt. Col. Norman Butler Briscoe, graduate of West Point, 1909, md Annie Laurie Oliver.
 - i2 James Francis Briscoe, II.
 - i3 Minnie Lamar Briscoe.
- G6 Dr. Thomas Wood Briscoe, b Sept. 4, 1833, served as surgeon in the Confederate States Army & was killed at the first battle of Manassas.
- G7 John Lamar Briscoe, Capt. in the Confederate States Army, d unm.

- G8 Frances Amelia Briscoe, b Jan. 30, 1845, at 'Spice Grove', near Charlestown, W. Va., d April 20, 1911 at Waynesboro, Va.; md Aug. 8, 1864, Wm. Bowen Gallaher, Sr., of 'Springdale', Waynesboro, Va., b Feb. 10, 1840 at Shepherdstown, d Feb. 19, 1911, son of Hugh L. Gallaher of 'Rose Hill' & Elizabeth Catherine (Bowen) Gallaher.
They had issue
- H1 Thomas Briscoe Gallaher, b Nov. 27, 1865, d March 19, 1932.
- H2 Charles James Gallaher, b Aug. 17, 1868, d Nov. 14, 1933, md Sallie Bell Martin on Jan. 30, 1893, of Albemarle Co., Va., & had issue
- il Elizabeth Bell Gallaher, b Sept. 7, 1894, md 1st, in Charlottesville, Va., June 4, 1910, Ernest Marvin Weaver, b March 16, 1887, d March 7, 1931, & had issue
- J1 Ollie Lee Weaver, b May 9, 1911, md Dec. 23, 1929, Roy Edward Shenault, & had issue
- K1 James Albert Shenault, b Sept. 17, 1931.
Elizabeth Bell (Gallaher) Weaver md 2nd, Feb. 22, 1933, Frank H. Hamilton. No issue.
- I2 Willie Briscoe Gallaher, b Oct. 13, 1895, unmd in 1935.
- H3 Juliet Hite Gallaher, b June 16, 1871, genealogist of note who contributed data on the line descending from Col. James M. Hite & his 3 wives; residence Waynesboro, Va.
- H4 Eleanor Magruder Briscoe Gallaher, b Sept. 21, 1874.
- H5 Frances Amelia Gallaher, b Aug. 5, 1877, md Nov. 7, 1899, John Walton Howell, II. No issue.
- H6 Wm. Bowen Gallaher, II, b Sept. 22, 1880, md Sept. 19, 1917, Katharine Lawson, b Oct. 5, 1886, of Greenup, Ky., & had issue
- il Wm. Bowen Gallaher, III, b June 7, 1918, Waynesboro, Va.
- F4 Col. Thomas Hite, b Dec. 14, 1803, d unmd 1881.
- F5 Alcinda Baker Hite (twin), b Feb. 8, 1805, d July 28, 1842, md Judge John Baker of Winchester, Va.
- F6 Amelia Baker Hite (twin), b Feb. 8, 1805, d Aug. 24, 1822.
- F7 Mary Ann Hite, b April 7, 1806, md Jacob Grove

of Md., & had issue
 G1 Philip Grove.
 G2 Hon. James Hite Grove md Sarah Louise Berry of Md., & had issue
 H1 James Hite Grove.
 H2 Thomas Clagett Grove.
 H3 Washington Berry Grove, U. S. Navy, md Oct. 11, 1905, Elizabeth Pascoe Thomson.
 H4 Mary Grove md Philip H. Powers.
 G3 Alice Grove became the 2nd wife of Dr. Gregg Gibson.
 G4 Juliet Baker Grove, unmd in 1935.
 G5 Thomas Grove, unmd in 1935.
 G6 Robert Grove.
 F8 Arabella Wood Hite, b March 9, 1808, d unmd July 13, 1879.
 F9 Caroline M. Hite, b June 24, 1809, d 1880, md Daniel Buckey, & had issue
 G1 Juliet Buckey md Holdaman.
 G2 Marian Buckey md Rev. James Thomas, Presbyterian Minister.
 G3 Thomas Buckey md Louisa Packett of Charlestown, W.Va., daughter of Washington Packett, great, great grandniece of George Washington & great granddaughter of Capt. Packett, U. S. Navy.
 They had issue
 H1 Lt. Mervyn Buckey, U. S. Army.
 Col. James Madison Hite md 2nd, Elizabeth Briscoe of 'Piedmont' on Jan. 21, 1813, & had issue
 F10 Eleanor Briscoe Hite, b Dec. 13, 1813, md Isaac Sydnor Bowman, son of Lt. Isaac Bowman, great grandson of Baron Jost Hite, & had issue
 G1 Mary Elizabeth Bowman md her cousin, John Smith Davidson, son of John Smith Davidson who md Mary Eltinge Hite, daughter of Major Isaac Hite of 'Belle Grove', & had issue
 H1 John Smith Davidson, III.
 H2 Eleanor Briscoe Davidson.
 H3 Frances Arabella Davidson, b 1877, md 1902, her cousin, Henry H. Olmsted of Md. (which see).
 H4 Mary Jacquelin Davidson.
 H5 Maury William Davidson.
 H6 Raleigh Belfield Davidson.
 G2 Frances Ann Bowman, unmd in 1935.
 G3 Isaac Sydnor Bowman, III, md his cousin, Susan Caroline Hall, daughter of Dr. W. H. D. Hall & 2nd wife, Elizabeth Briscoe (see above), & had issue
 H1 Elizabeth Briscoe Bowman md Wm.

Gettier, the artist.
H2 Eleanor Harrison Bowman.
H3 Carey Bowman.
H4 Thomas Bowman.

F11 John James Hite, b Sept. 15, 1815, d 1816.
F12 Elizabeth Susan Hite md as the 1st wife, Feb. 18, 1840, Dr. W. H. D. Hall & had issue
G1 John Hite Hall md his cousin, Louisa Tapscott Tabb, & had issue
H1 Elizabeth Hite Hall.
H2 Louisa Hall.
H3 John Hite Hall, II.
H4 Virginia Hall.
H5 Wm. Baker Hall.
H6 Catherine C. Hall.

F13 John Hite, b April 8, 1819, d young.
F14 James Hite, b July 9, 1820, d young.
F15 Charles James Hite, b Dec. 22, 1822, md Rebecca Bowman, daughter of Lt. Isaac Bowman, & had issue
G1 Elizabeth Hite md Boyer of Warren Co., Va.
G2 John Hite, unmd in 1935.
G3 Eleanor Hite md & lived near Straburg, Va.

F16 John Briscoe Hite, b July 30, 1825, d 1838.
Col. James Madison Hite md 3rd, May 12, 1831, Lydia Peterson, b June 21, 1789 in Alexandria, d June 4, 1857, & had issue
F17 Peter Yost Hite, b June 8, 1832, d Aug. 11, 1911, md Nov. 13, 1855, Susan R. Richardson, b 1831, d 1884. Educated at Virginia Military Academy 1850; builder of railroads; salt works; gold mines & president of Virginia & Pittsburg Coal & Coke Co.
They had issue
G1 James B. Hite, b 1857, d Jan. 31, 1857.
G2 Samuel R. Hite, b 1858, d 1928, md Clara Boydston. No issue.
G3 Hattie L. Hite, b 1860, d 1909, md H. H. Catlett. No issue.
G4 Marcus C. Hite, b 1863, md Elizabeth Millard of Connecticut & had issue
H1 Beatrice Hite md Wier.
H2 P. Yost Hite.
G5 Elizabeth J. Hite, b 1865, md Lyn A. Brua of Pa., & had issue
H1 Lyle Brua, dec'd.
H2 Lyn Brua.
H3 Edwin Brua.
H4 Isabelle Brua.
G6 Rolfe Millar Hite, b 1867, md Nov. 29, 1900, Louise M. West. He succeeded his

father as President of the Virginia & Pittsburgh Coal & Coke Co.; served as trustee for various estates, one of which is that of the late J. V. Thompson of Pa. valued at sixty-five millions; affiliated with the Methodist E. Church; a Republican; a life member of the Congressional Country Club, Washington, D. C.; Field Club, Fairmont, W. Va.; Member of various charitable institutions & Chamber of Commerce.

They had issue

- H1 Louise Virginia Hite, b 1901, md Harry Grainger of Nebraska in 1919.
- H2 Lucille Mildred Hite, b 1903.
- H3 Helen Ruth Hite, b 1906.
- H4 Eleanor Mae Hite, b 1913.
- G7 Mary Virginia Hite, b 1869, unmd in 1935.
- G8 John Yost Hite, b 1873, md M. Brookover of W. Va. No issue.
- G9 Susan R. Hite, dec'd.
Peter Yost Hite md 2nd, Minnie Richardson & had issue
- G10 Reba Hite, b Philadelphia, Pa., where she taught school.

Before incorporating into the Beale genealogy the controversial 'John Beale', who is here named as the 5th child of Thos. Beale, III, & Elizabeth Taverner, it is necessary to analyze & evaluate recorded facts against presumed facts & family tradition handed down thru the various branches of the family supposedly descending from this John Beale; each branch emphatically maintains that their tradition is 'true & correct' but to date the writer has been unable to establish the marriage of John Beale & Elizabeth Fitzhugh by a recorded marriage bond. The marriage of John Beale & Elizabeth Eustace is recorded & many references have been found to substantiate the marriage of John Beale & Elizabeth Eustace but to the writer was left the task of proving the marriage of Elizabeth Fitzhugh & this she has been unable to do. Therefore, she has presumed that John Beale married 1st, Elizabeth Fitzhugh by whom he had one son, George Beale, I, & that he married 2nd, Elizabeth Eustace, mother of the children named in his will probated in 1767 in Richmond Co., Va., with the exception of George & John.

The fact that, if John Beale did marry twice, both wives were named Elizabeth further complicates the many puzzling questions that arise in one's mind as recorded facts are studied.

Thus, the writer is offering such family 'tradition' as has been given to her for the perusal of the reader & when such facts have been presented, we will place John Beale whose birth date has not been definitely established & hope that future genealogical research will provide for posterity authenticated data on the marriages of John Beale & thus establish beyond question the relationship of this important & interesting branch of the family into the Beale family clan descended from Thos. Beale of York Co., Va., emigrant ancestor from England.

During the writer's correspondence with Mr. Leonard T. Beale, President of The Penna. Salt Mfg. Co., Philadelphia, a copy of notes on the Beale family by his father, Mr. Edward F. Beale, was furnished for whatever value it might have & is here copied verbatim:

THE BEALE FAMILY

The following notes prepared by E. F. Beale..Dec. 15, 1931.

The following may be interesting to my children. My brother, Chas. Willing Beale, has all the particulars as to the different branches, etc.

The first Beale who came to America from Woodbridge, England, was Col. Thos. Beale of the King's Council in 1645, the reign of Charles I, & bought land near Yorktown, also other tracts in other places. The Beales were all staunch Royalists, & when Col. Thos. Beale returned the 2nd time to America, after a short trip to England at the restoration, he brought with him letters

from Charles II, bearing testimonials of his Majesty's high esteem & authorizing him to affix the King's Seal to the grant of land to Sir Wm. Berkley. Col. Thos. Beale the first who came to America was my great, great, great, great, great, great grandfather. His title was Col. The Hon. Thomas Beale of the Royal Council of the Ancient Dominion of Virginia, Esq. He was expelled from England by Cromwell because of being an extreme Royalist, Cromwell being in possession at that time of Col. Thos. Beale's estates. His wife's name was Alice, & he was known to have two children, Thomas & Ruth, & I am descended from both of them, Furser Beale's father & mother being cousins. On the Duke of Gloucester St. Williamsburg, Va., the quaint church contains a pew with a bronze plate bearing this incscription:

"Thomas Beale, Member of the Council 1662,
Vestryman 1684."

Capt. Thos. Beale, the son of Col. Thos. Beale, was of age in 1670, & his father bought for him the Chestnut Hill estate of 2000 acres on Rappahannock which was entailed upon the oldest son in descent. In 1671 this Capt. Thos. Beale married Anne Gooch, the daughter of Major Wm. Gooch of the Royal Council of Va., who died in 1655 & whose tomb bearing the Gooch coat of arms is believed to be the oldest tombstone with a perfectly preserved coat of arms in America. He was buried in the Chancel of the old Temple Church at York, which was destroyed during the battle of Yorktown. 125 years later Yorktown, Va., was rebuilt one mile & a half distant, so that this tomb is now in a grove on what is known as the "Temple Farm". As you will see, this Major Gooch is my great, great, great, great, great, great grandfather.

This same Capt. Thos. Beale who married Anne Gooch died in 1679, & is buried at Chestnut Hill on the Rappahannock, Va., as alluded to. His tomb bears the Beale coat of arms with an elaborate epitaph. It is of black English marble & is in a perfect state of preservation. As was the custom in those days, he was buried in the garden (about 100 feet from the cellar of the old house) now a grove in a lonely field on a bluff overlooking the river, which is 2 miles wide & about 2 miles distant. This Chestnut Hill farm is now the property of a Mr. Sidnor Belfield & is about 4 miles from Warsaw, the County Seat of Richmond Co., Va., which, by the by, is nowhere near the City of Richmond. Thos. Beale's tomb calls for 4 infant children - 2 sons & 2 daughters. The oldest son of these, Thos. Beale 3rd, who inherited Chestnut Hill, christened Jan. 29, 1675, Will dated 22 Feb. 1728 & probated June 4, 1729, having married Elizabeth Taverner, whose will was dated March 17, 1728 & probated June 4, 1729. They left 7 sons & 2 daughters. The oldest son, Thomas, married & died young, leaving

two little girls who died in childhood. William the second son succeeded to the entail of the Chestnut Hill estate.

Tavernor Beale of Chestnut Hill married Nellie Madison, daughter of President Madison of Essex Co., Va., on the opposite side of the Rappahannock. Their marriage record is in the old Vestry Book preserved in the Clerk's office at Warsaw, Richmond Co., dated April 29, 1729. He died in 1778 & is known to have 13 children. The oldest son Thomas inherited the Chestnut Hill estate. The second son went to Santa Cruz.

John Beale, when war was declared between France & England in 1756, came to Philadelphia & there married Mary Murdock. Santa Cruz was at that time a French Colony. When the war was over he returned to Santa Cruz &, apparently, after Mary Murdock's death, he returned to Va. & married Martha Dangerfield.

This John of Santa Cruz, our ancestor, married Mary Murdock, March 2, 1756 in Christ Church, Philadelphia. The Murdock's afterwards lived in Second St. After the French War was ended, he took his wife, Mary Murdock, my great, great grandmother, & went back to Santa Cruz where he had 2 fine plantations - Jerusalem & Paradise. This accounts for the fact that George Beale, his son, whose photograph I have, was educated in France; Santa Cruz being a French Colony & French being the language of the Colony. This George Beale was born in 1763. He married Mary Dixon of Hampton, Va. This Mary Dixon was his cousin (4th) & was descended from the Councillor's daughter Ruth, which explains how it is that we are descended from both of the Councillor's children, namely, Thomas & Ruth. Ruth, as you see, was the sister of Capt. Thos. Beale of Chestnut Hill, whose tombstone still exists.

Edward F. Beale

On May 10, 1935, the writer received a letter from Mr. Leonard T. Beale (son of E. F. Beale) which read -
Dear Mrs. Hodges:

I quote from a letter I have just received from the Rector of Christ Church, Philadelphia:

"I have consulted the Parish Register of Christ Church & find there were married here on March 2, 1756, George Bail & Mary Murdock by Mr. Sturgeon. Consulting the record of Burials, we find that a Mary Murdock was buried here Aug. 25, 1770, & again Mary Murdock, daughter of Thos. Murdock was buried Aug. 7, 1773, & yet again Mary Murdock was buried July 22, 1839.

(Presumably there were 3 different Marys & no one of them was the Mary married to George Bail.)"

Let me know what you make out of his statements. Is George Bail one of our ancestors?

Leonard T. Beale.

Keep in mind that this data came from the Beales of Philadelphia as we now go to Washington, D. C., where

Mr. Walter G. Peter, F. A. I. A., furnished the writer the following lineage as being that of his wife, Ellen Marbury Beale:

Col. The Hon. Thos. Beale was born in & resided in the
married Colony of Va., abt 1645. He
. was Lt. Col. of York Co., &
Son was a member of the Royal
Capt. Thos. Beale II Council of Va.

married
Anne Gooch

Son
Thos. Beale III
married

Elizabeth Taverner

Son
George Beale

?? married March 2, 1756
Mary Murdock, born May 27, 1735

Son
George Beale
married
Mary Dixon

Son
Robert Beale, b Aug. 4, 1802
married

Elizabeth Jane Forbes, born Jan. 1, 1808

Son
Dr. James Shields Beale
married

Fannie Marbury

Children

Ellen Marbury Beale - Robt. Sommervell Beale - Florence
married Holcombe Beale & Elizabeth F.
Walter Gibson Peter Beale.

Son
Walter Gibson Peter, Jr.

Please note that Mr. Peter questioned the generation of George Beale who married Mary Murdock as being correctly placed in the line descent because it is known that Thomas Beale, III, was born Jan. 29, 1675 & the age of marriage was usually between 21 & 25 years & using even the age of 25 for Thomas Beale, III, when he married (1700), George, his son in the above outline, would have been 56 when he married Mary Murdock. This is possible but hardly probable so Mr. Peter was of the opinion that one generation was missing.

On March 29, 1935, Mrs. T. W. Beale, The Dresden Apts., Washington, D. C., sent the following lineage as her own -

BEALE

Condensed

John Beale of Maidstone, Eng. died in the year 1399, wife's name unknown.

William Beale, Portreve of the town, married Catherine,
 died in 1429.
John Beale, married Agnes & Alicia, died 1461.
Robert Beale married Agnes, died 1543.
Wm. Beale of Maidstone, England, twice Portreve, married
Johanna, died 1534.
Thos. Beale, Mayor of Maidstone, married Johanna Cobb &
Alicia Wolgate, died 1593.
Col. Thos. Beale of Va., Member of the Royal Council under
Gov. Berkeley in 1645.
Capt. Thos. Beale of Va., married Anna Gooch, died 1679.
Thos. Beale married Elizabeth Tavenner
John Beale married Elizabeth Eustis.
George Beale, called John, married Mary Murdock.
George Beale married Mary Dixon.
George Mancreed Beale of Washington married Emily Truxton,
 daughter of Com. Thos. Truxton & Mary Truxton.
 Issue: Gen. Edward Fitzgerald Beale...see above letter.
 George Mancreed Beale.
 Emily Beale.
 Eliza Beale.
 Truxton Beale.
George Mancreed Beale, II, married Elizabeth Brown Wheeler
John Wheeler Beale married Catherine DuBois Carroll.
Carroll Beale married Mabel Wilson & Virginia H. Durant.

The Beale Monument

An engraved plate of copper, 30 inches long & 18 inches wide containing a genealogy of six generations.

In the first & third spaces on the right side, there being apparently no daughter to commemorate, short sentences in Latin are introduced.

"A rennarem requies Mors" (Death is repose from cares) & in the third "Non potest mal mori qui bene vincerit" (Death cannot be bad when life has been good).

At the foot of the series of family pictures are a few short sentences in Latin:

"Mors deposian savceine grasis (Death is the laying down of a heavy load) & "Mors perfecto securelates ingres-sius" (Death is the entering into perfect freedom from care).

All the data so far set forth was furnished the writer by descendants of Thos. Beale, III, & Elizabeth Taverner, now from the publication "Descendants of Capt. Thomas Carter", page 337, by Joseph Lyon Miller, M. D., 1652-1912, there is found these facts -

"Richard Eustace Beale was the son of John Beale of Richmond Co. & his wife, Elizabeth Eustace, daughter of Wm. Eustace of Wicomico Parish, Northcumberland Co. & his wife, Ann Lee, daughter of Hancock Lee. John Beale's will was probated in Richmond Co., Aug. 3, 1767 & names his wife, Elizabeth Eustace & children, Anne, Sarah, Winnifred, Elizabeth, Charlotte, & only son, Richard Eustace. He was a son of John & Elizabeth Fitz-hugh Beale, & grandson of

Thos. & Elizabeth Tavernor Beale.

Capt. Thos. Beale of Chestnut Hill was the son of Thos. & Alice Beale, who came to York Co., Va., prior to Oct. 26, 1646 & settled on a plantation called Mulberry Bend where they are buried; & was married Feb. 27, 1672 in York Co., to Anne, the daughter of Capt. Wm. Gooch, who was born in England 1626 & died Oct. 25, 1635 & is buried in the old York Church, the ruins of which are near the old Moore House where Lord Cornwallis surrendered.

Capt. Gooch was a Member of the House of Burgesses of 1652 & 1654 & of the Council of 1655."

With hope at low ebb, the writer decided to go to the Virgin Islands to see what records there might disclose & the following extracts from correspondence was the result-

Government of The Virgin Islands of the United States
Municipality of St. Croix, Christiansted, V.I...Apr. 9, 1935
Dear Madam:

".....I have had the land registers investigated to determine whether or not estates Jerusalem & Paradise were owned by John Beale as indicated by you, but extant records do not reveal his ownership of these estates."

Very truly yours,

Lawrence W. Cramer, Lt. Governor.

Government of The Virgin Islands of the United States
Municipality of St. Croix, Christiansted, V. I...Nov. 4, 1935
Dear Madam:

".....Inquiry made of the Roman Catholic Church in Christiansted reveals the fact that the record books dating as far back as 1766 are worm-eaten & dilapidated & that it may be very difficult to find the records you are interested in if they are contained in those books. If you desire to have the church records investigated, I suggest that you communicate with the Father Superior, Roman Catholic Church, Christiansted, St. Croix, V. I.

"If you desire to have the public records investigated, I think the best procedure would be for you to employ a lawyer. In this connection I should like to suggest Atty. R. H. Amphlett Leader, who address is Frederiksted, St. Croix, V. I."

Robert Herrick, Govern. Secretary.

J.M.J.A

HOLY CROSS RECTORY

Christiansted, Virgin Island, U. S.

January 28, 1936.

Dear Madam:

"Kindly pardon my oversight of your request dated Nov. 11, 1935. I am a sick man & my heart is so weak that straining the eyes exhausts me. I put your letter aside to wait for a day when I would have the strength to dig up the old records. Then with other work piling up I did not reach your letter. Tho feeling very weak just now I made an effort to see how far back the records go in order to

give you an immediate reply.

There is one record as far back as 1772 & then a few for 1774, but these are rather diaries of what the missionary did when he visited this section. The binding of the old books has fallen apart, the paper is yellow with age & the ink so blurred that it takes scientific instruments to make a guess of the contents. The leaves are very brittle & many have pasted together so that it is impossible to find out their contents. Before that time the priests that visited these islands may have kept records but where these can be located is more than I know.

The name Beale is not found among later records & therefore I conclude that all that Family must have moved away. I shall inquire among some of the older inhabitants if they have any knowledge of such a family residing at Jerusalem or Paradise & in that way obtain unofficial data. It is possible that some of the Protestant denominations may have records of this Family in case any descendant joined one of the Sects. However as I never came across the name Beale even among the negroes I suppose that every one of the family must have emigrated from St. Croix.

I hope that this unsatisfactory reply is clear as I am unable to hold up my head much longer.

Yours respectfully,

Bernard Niehaus, C. SS. R."

R. H. AMPHLETT LEADER

Attorney

Frederiksted, St. Croix, V. I., U. S. A.....Aug. 1, 1953

Dear Mrs. Hodges:

"I have your letter of July 9th & shall attention to the matter within the next months."

Very truly yours,

R. H. Amphlett Leader.

(Several later inquires failed to bring any further correspondence from the law office of Mr. Amphlett Leader so 'within the next months' might mean any year in the future that the spirit moved Mr. Leader to write letters).

Since the records of the Virgin Islands did not offer any assistance, the writer went to The National Archives, Washington, D. C.

April 29, 1949

My dear Mrs. Hodges:

".....An examination of records of the Danish Government of the Virgin Islands now in the National Archives has produced the following information concerning the Beale family or of individuals with similar surnames:

1. The General Ledger of St. Croix for 1746 lists 'Capt. Georg Ball' as owing the Danish West India Co. 29 Rix-Dollars & 8 Skilling, a debt (possibly a tax assessment) which was apparently paid before the 1749 General Ledger was completed. According to the Tax & Census Roll (Matricul) of St. Croix, 'Georg Ball' lived on King's St. Christiansted, during 1751 & 1752, & possibly longer.

2. The Matriculs of St. Croix also show that, at least as early as Dec. 1763, & as late as Jan. 1865, a Robt. Bell with his wife, a son & a daughter, lived in the town of Frederiksted. The family listed no slaves at that place nor was any reference made to slaves located on a plantation owned or managed by the family.

3. A St. Croix court record dated Aug. 3, 1765, lists the estate of a Thomas Ball as one which is to be probated.

4. A Notation concerning the Upper Courts of St. Croix indicates that on April 1, 1778, some action was taken in regard to 'George Bell' or his estate. On Sept. 4, 1782, James Towers, the officer in charge of the settlement of estates announced that the probating of the estate of George Bell, deceased, had been completed.

On Dec. 3, 1783, the probate court of the town of Christiansted summoned all heirs & creditors of the deceased Charles Beal to appear before it in order to establish their claims. An announcement made by the same court on March 1, 1786, declared that the estate mentioned had been probated by Dec. 31, 1785. An extract from the decision of the court mentions as heirs the widow of Chas. Beal, a daughter, Johanna, & 3 sons named respectively, Jacob, William & Charles.

No mention was found of ownership by any of the above mentioned people of the plantation Jerusalem (Or 'Jerusalem & Figtree' as it was also known) which was located in Queen's Quarter of St. Croix. A similiar statement can be made in regard to the possession or management of Paradise Plantation in Prince's Quarter. If a John Beal or Ball lived with 'Georg Ball', his presence was not indicated in the records examined.

You may be interested to know that the records of the Commissioners appointed to establish the City of Washington, contain references to a 'Thomas Beall the son of George' who was one of the original proprietors of the District of Columbia."

Very truly yours,
For the Director,
Natural Resources Records Division
by
Karl L. Trever - Archivist-in-
Charge, Interior & Public Works
Records Section.

National Archives & Records Service, Washington, D. C.

August 20, 1954

Re: The Beale family of St. Croix

Dear Mrs. Hodges:

".....The French Government supposedly removed their citizens from St. Croix in the 17th century, & it sold the island to the Danish Government in June 1733. If any French residents were found on the islands when the formal transfer of sovereignty was made, the French officials from Martinique made no claim of landholdings for them. In

order to settle the island, the Danes welcomed foreigners to the island. Some of these 'burghers' may well have been French.

As the spelling of the names in the records was not always consistent in the early days (a statement that would have been true here also), no Beale was noted in the indexed records of the Upper Court until in the 1780's. Whether or not the Ball or Bell families mentioned earlier would interest you is uncertain. Furthermore, no effort could be made in 1949 to exhaust the content of the early ledgers, tax rolls, customs & other records that are available here for research.

All of the above mentioned records are not indexed. How much they contain about the 'Beale' family will depend upon the taxes, interest upon mortgages, travel passes, or other payments made by it to the government. Furthermore, we are unable to state how many records are left in St. Croix. However, for the period of the 18th century, most of the records in St. Croix during the 1930's have been sent here.....

Why lawyers in St. Croix did not inform you about the records situation there is a matter unknown to us."

Yours sincerely,

Margareth Jorgensen

For: Oliver W. Hllmes*, Chief Archivist, Natural Resources Records Branch.

This lengthy treatise has been recorded because it is interesting & informative reading as well as to show how much research was done by the writer in an effort to properly identify 'John' & 'George' Beale in the family history & for the use of posterity. With this out of the way & with the hope that the reader will understand that the branch of the family descending from these two Beale men demands it because family tradition can not be completely disregarded or eliminated. Thus, we being with John Beale as

C5 John Beale, I, b at Chestnut Hill, Richmond Co., Va., before 1711, when his Uncle John Taverner leaves him a legacy in Will of that date.....dated May 4, 1711, proved March 5, 1711/2, Richmond Co. Will-Bk 3, P 65, & bequeathed to my dear & loving wife, Rebekah Taverner, who is named whole & sole executrix; no children named but bequests are made to his niece, Elizabeth Beale, & to nephews, Thos. Beale, Jr., John Beale, Wm. Beale & Isaac Allerton.....md 1st, Elizabeth Fitzhugh, & had one son, George Beale I.

All efforts to identify Elizabeth Fitzhugh came to naught or to find a will for a John Beale with a wife named Elizabeth Fitzhugh was futile so that all later data relative to John Beale & wife, Elizabeth Beale, is set forth under John Beale whom the writer presumed married 2nd, Elizabeth Eustace.

D1 George Beale, I, b Lunenburg Parish, Richmond Co., Va.,, died in England; md March 2, 1756, by Mr.

Sturgeon (Par. Reg. Christ Church, Phila.), Mary Murdock, b May 27, 1735, daughter of Wm. Murdock who is presumed to be of the Murdocks of Cumbodden, as silver bearing the arms of this branch of the family are now in the possession of descendants, one of whom was the late Mrs. Mary Smith, widow of Thos. Smith, at one time President of the Bank of North America in Philadelphia.

The marriage record in Christ Church has the name spelled as Bail (in other records it is found spelled Beil), as both George, I, & George, II, spoke French & could not speak or write English quite correctly.

George Beale, I, was a Roman Catholic, (his wife becoming a member of this faith after the death of her husband & upon her return to the States), & was a member of the Tory party.

About the date of declaration of war between France & England in 1756, George Beale returned to the States in his own ship from Santa Cruz, V. I., which at that time was a French Colony with the French language being the one in general use & married Mary Murdock.

When the war was over he returned to Santa Cruz where he owned two fine plantations...Jerusalem & Paradise...& where the family lived for many years.

The Cavalier Beale was a Knight of Malta & the Knights of Malta bought the Island of Santa Cruz in 1651; thus accounting for the Beales' interest in Santa Cruz & the knight templar crosses on the Beale arms (from a letter containing the DAR lineage of Emily P. Hare, widow of Horace Binney Hare, & daughter of Truxton Dixon Beale & Mary Anne Tillinghast).

From an article that appears in the August issue 1955 of Time Magazine, the writer learned that the Knights of Malta is still an active organization to which a letter was written and here quoted:
ASSOCIATION OF BRISH*MEMBERS OF THE SOVEREIGN MILITARY ORDER OF MALTA...The Wood House, Epping, Essex, England.
From THE BAILIFF PRESIDENT: Oct. 25, 1955.
Dear Madam:

"Your letter of the 22nd August addressed to the Lieutenant of the Order has been forwarded to me by the Chancellor in Rome.

I found your letter awaiting me when I got back from abroad a day or two ago. I am sending your letter on to our Librarian Archivist & Historian & he will do what is possible to discover the information you ask for. It may take a little time before I can write to you on the subject again but as your letter is dated Aug. 22nd I hurry to acknowledge it so that you will know it is in my hands & is being dealt with.

Yours truly,

Guy Elwes, Lt. Col., Bailiff Pres.

N.B. For your information the proper address of the Lieutenant is: His Excellency, The Lieutenant

Venerable Bali Fra Ernesto Paterno Castello di
Carcaci, Palazzo Malta, Via Condotti, Rome."

Mary Murdock Beale died prior to Sept. 13, 1803, date of the death of Commodore Barry, at Capt. Kelly's house who was her son-in-law, & was buried in the Kelly Vault in the Old Catholic Cemetery, abt 4th St., Phila. Commodore Barry, who was a cousin of Capt. Kelly, also died at the Kelly home & was buried in the same vault which is covered with inscriptions for Barry.

The Will of Mary Beale, dated Sept. 3, 1803, probated in Philadelphia, Oct. 15, 1804, named 3 grandchildren, Maria Kelly, Eleanor Kelly & John Kelley, with their Father, John Kelly & Thos. Tingey as Executors.

George Beale, I, & Mary Murdock had issue

E1 George Beale, II, b 1763, Santa Cruz, V. I., d 1821 in Washington, D.C. (re-members of his family), but an examination of the records in the Office of the Register of Wills, Washington, D. C., shows an estate of one George Beale, dec'd., Admn. No. 1635, Old Series, the only docket entry of which is that of March 14, 1833, "Letters issued", Robt. Beale, Administrator. There are no papers on file in this case. With such a confliction in the date of the death of George Beale & without sufficient proof to ascertain which date was the correct date of his death, the writer is leaving public records & family tradition to stand on their own merits.

George Beale, II, died in the home of Mrs. Emily Truxton Beale, widow of Paymaster George Mancreed Beale, USN., & was buried by her in the Congressional burying ground in Washington, D.C.

He was educated in France to become a Priest but at the last minute refused to take the orders or final vows & returned to Va., where he married, near Old Point Comfort, in 1793, his 4th cousin, Mary Dixon, (descendant of Ruth Beale who was a daughter of Thos. Beale, I) of Suffolk, Va.

After losing his plantations in Santa Cruz by tornado, the family moved to Portsmouth, Va., & later to Washington, D. C.

They had issue

F1 Katherine Beale md Crosby & had among other issue

G1 Pierce Crosby, Rear Admiral U. S. Navy, b in Delaware Co., Pa., d at Washington, D. C., June 15, 1899; was appointed Midshipman from Pa., June 5, 1838; attached to line-of-battle-ship OHIO, from 1838 until the summer of 1841, while flag-ship in the Mediterranean; attached to receiving-vessel EXPERIMENT, at Phila., Oct. 25, 1841; afterwards attached to steamer MISSISSIPPI on her trial trip with the MISSOURI from New York to Washington. In 1842, was

was attached to the frigate CONGRESS & sailed with her from Portsmouth, N.H., to the Mediterranean; served on her six months; was then transferred to the sloop PREBLE & returned to the U. S. in the fall of 1843 & attached to the Naval School at Philadelphia.

He was promoted to Passed Midshipman May 20, 1844; was attached to the Coast Survey from summer of 1844 to summer of 1846, when he was ordered to the sloop DECATUR & served six months in the Gulf of Mexico, during the War with Mexico; participated in attack & capture of Tuspan & Tobasco; transferred to gunboat PETREL & served until peace was declared in 1843; later attached to the store-ship RELIEF in 1849, carrying supplies to the Mediterranean & coast of Africa.

In Aug. 1850 ordered to the Phila. Navy Yard; On Sept. 15, 1852, ordered to receiving ship at the Yard. Spring 1853 ordered to the USS SACRAMENTO fitting for sea at Norfolk but soon placed on waiting orders.

Promoted to Master Nov. 4, 1852 & to Lieutenant Sept. 3, 1853.

Spring 1861 he volunteered & took the steamer FANNIE (a canal boat), secured her boilers temporarily down to the deck with chains, proceeded with her, in company with the squadron, to the attack on Forts Clarke & Hatteras. Superintended the landing of the troops, until the heavy surf swamped & broke up the boats & dashed them on the beach....when Lt. Crosby took a ship's heavy launch & landed 2 more boat-loads of troops, until the sea became so heavy that it threw the launch upon the beach, dashing all the crew out of her onto the shore. Due to condition of the weather, the ships put to sea leaving the small body of troops under the charge of Lt. Crosby who held his ground until their return next day. He was especially mentioned in General Butler's official report of this expedition.

Sept. 22, 1862 promoted to Commander & Jan. 24, 1863 appointed Fleet-Captain of the N. Atlantic Squadron under Rear Admiral S. P. Lee.

Commander Crosby planned & directed the construction of torpedo-nets & spared them from shore to shore of the Blakely River, which caught all the floating torpedoes

sent down to destroy the vessel; also planned the torpedo drag-nets, superintended the removal of 140 torpedoes & successfully cleared the track so as to allow the squadron to pass safely to the city of Mobile. Occupied Forts Huger & Tracy on the night of the evacuation by the enemy forces; was especially commended by Admiral Thatcher in his official report of the naval operations at that port.

He was promoted to Captain May 27, 1868; Inspector of Ordnance, 1869-70; promoted to Rear-Admiral March 10, 1882 & retired on his own application Oct. 29, 1884 (Adj. Gen. Of. Navy Dept.).

F2 Robert Beale, a lawyer, b Aug. 4, 1802, d 1866, md Elizabeth Jane Forbes, b 1808, d 1859, daughter of James Forbes & wife, Eleanor, daughter of Capt. John Lane & wife, Barbara Brooke, daughter of Benj. Brooke, son of Benj. Brooke, son of Col. Thos. Brooke, son of Major Brooke, son of Col. Robt. Brooke; they had issue

G1 Dr. James Shields Beale, b 1844, d 1884, md 1873, Fannie Sawyer Marbury, b 1849, d 1893, Washington, D. C., & had issue

H1 Ellen Marbury Beale, b Washington, D. C. Oct. 18, 1874, md 1st, April 19, 1897, Albert E. S. Greene, b 1872, d 1899, son of Capt. Albert S. Greene, U. S. Navy, Adams, N. Y.

They had issue

i1 Albert Beale Greene, b Washington, D. C., Feb. 3, 1898; graduated Massachusetts Institute of Technology, 1921; md Nov. 14, 1923, Francina Singleton.

i2 James Francis Greene, b Hamilton, Va., Sept. 17, 1899; graduated Virginia Military Institute, 1921.

Ellen Marbury (Beale) Greene, widow, md 2nd, March 16, 1907, Walter Gibson Peter, architect of Washington, D. C., & had issue

i3 Walter Gibson Peter, II, b Washington, D. C., Dec. 11, 1908.

H2 Dr. Robert Somervell Beale, b 1876, md Sophia Clarkson Stuart & had issue

i1 Sophia Stuart Beale, educated at Gunston Hall, md Nov. 13, 1936, in old Christ Church in Georgetown, Va., John Faber Bennett, son of John F. Bennett of Charleston, So. Car.; graduated from the Citadel

at Charleston & received his degree in engineering at Cornell University.

- i2 Beale md Richard Coke Marshall, III.
- H3 Florence Holcombe Beale, b 1877, md Gordon Clarkson Stuart.
- H4 Elizabeth Forbes Beale, b 1884, d 1902.
- G2 Mary D. Beale whose Will dated Nov. 16, 1872 (Admn. No. 6903 Old Series with Letters issued Jan. 30, 1873 to D. A. Watterston; Inventory filed Feb. 20, 1873; Acct. of Sales, filed Feb. 21, 1873 & First & Final Acct. of Executor approved & passed Feb. 10, 1874) named sisters, Elizabeth & Cora Beale; brothers Buchanan, John Forbes & James S. Beale; friend, Esther G. Hill. In Codicil to Will she mentioned her father, Robert Beale, as being dead.
- G3 Elizabeth Beale.
- G4 Robert Beale.
- G5 Cora Beale.
- G6 Buchanan Beale, U. S. Marshall's Office, Washington, D. C.
- G7 John Forbes Beale, Washington, D. C., married & had issue
 - H1 Catrina Forbes Beale, who in 1936 resided at 748 La Fayette Square, Washington, D. C., & who furnished the writer with a copy of a sketch found among her father's papers. This sketch was a mere outline of the family tree listing only given names of descendants of Col. The Hon. Thomas Beale.
- F3 George Mancreed Beale, b 1791, d 1835, Washington, D. C.; served as Paymaster, U. S. Navy & received Congressional Medal for bravery at the Battle of Lake Erie (Roosevelt's History of the U. S. Navy in War 1812).

Purser Beale owned a house on G. Street not far from La Fayette Square, but had 'a farm' of 60 acres at Corner of No. Capitol & Florida Ave., called 'Bloomingdale' (Florida Ave. used to be called Boundary St.). The corner stone of 'Bloomingdale' is now covered by Truxton Circle (it was a brown stone & stood close to the corner, exactly one mile from the Capitol).

George Beale was born at Mill Creek Plantation, between Fortress Monroe & Hampton in 1791; he died at 'Bloomingdale' April 4,

1835 & is buried in the Congressional Cemetery in Washington; he was married by Bishop White in 1820 to Emily Truxton, b in New Jersey, 1798, youngest daughter of Commodore Thomas Truxton, d at 'Bloomingdale', May 1, 1885; Truxton Circle was put where it is in her honor. After Mrs. Beale's death, her estate was sold to Senator Sherman.

Mrs. Beale 'mothered' all the stray sheep of the Navy; when they had spent their money after a cruise, they ran to her & she mended their clothes, had shirts, etc., made for them by her slaves, helped to pay their debts & took care of them until they were ordered to sea again (extract from letter written to Dr. Lyon G. Tyler, Hold Croft, Va., by Mrs. Chas. Willing Beale of Arden House, Arden, No. Car., dated April 26, 1928).

At 'Bloomingdale' there were 3 avenues of cedars leading to the house, but after Mrs. Beale's death, they were all cut down & the house (the Beale Mansion) had to be removed because a street was to be put right through the house.

Purser Beale & his wife had issue

G1 Truxton Dixon Beale, b Jan. 1821, d Dec. 1870; moved from Washington, D. C., to Philadelphia; md at Providence, R. I., Oct. 5, 1844, Mary Ann Tillinghast, b at Providence, May 28, 1827, d at Devon, Sept. 17, 1918, daughter of Joseph Leonard Tillinghast, Member of Congress, & his wife, the beautiful Rebecca Power of Providence, daughter of Nicholas Power whose sister, Elizabeth, md Nicholas Brown of Providence (John Nicholas Brown, a 3rd cousin of Truxton Dixon Beale's children, md the sister of Mrs. Geo. Vanderbilt).

They had issue

H1 Edward Fitzgerald Beale, b 1853, md Maria Litchfield Lewis, & had issue

i1 Maria Scott Beale md Dr. Burton Chance of Mayfield House, Radnor, Pa.

i2 Leonard Tillinghast Beale, b May 28, 1881; President of Penna. Salt Mfg. Co. & Subsidiaries; Director of National Lead Co; Fire Assn. of Phila.; Titanium Pigment Corp; Titan Co., Inc.; Pa. Company of Ins. on Lives & Granting Annuities; Pa. Mutual Life Ins. Co.; Phila. Contribu-

- tionship & Bell Telephone Co. of Pa.; educated at Haverford School Princeton University & U. of Pa. M. D. & B. S., 1904 in M. C.; md Dec. 9, 1911, Anna McClellan Lewis daughter of Francis A. Lewis of Phila., & had issue
- J1 Frances Lewis Beale, b Oct. 8, 1912, educated at Bryn Mawr, Pa., md Sept. 24, 1932, Evan Randolph of Phila.
 - J2 Edward Fitzgerald Beale, b Feb. 9, 1915, Phila.
 - J3 Ann Beale, b June 13, 1920, associated with the Episcopalian church office, Phila.
- i3 Emily Power Beale md Arthur Morton Wilson of Ardmore, Pa.
 - I4 Helena Rutgers Beale md Samuel A. Crozer, Chestnut Hill, Phila.
 - i5 Hope Truxton Beale md 1st, 1915, Oliver Eaton (Tony) Cromwell from whom she was divorced; md 2nd, Wm. A. Quigley of Haverford, Pa.
- H2 Emily Power Beale, dec'd, md Horace Binney Hare, Philadelphia.
 - H3 Constance R. Beale, Philadelphia.
 - H4 Katherine C. Beale md Oliver Perry Smith, nephew of Thos. Smith, one time President of the Bank of No. America, & his wife, Mary Kelly, granddaughter of Capt. John Kelly.
 - H5 Charles Willing Beale, b Dec. 9, 1845, Washington, D. C., md Maria Parker Taylor, b Richmond, Va., Jan. 30, 1849, daughter of Thos. Benj. Binford Taylor & wife, Mary Whitehead of Richmond Va.
Chas. W. Beale obtained an A. B. degree from the U. of Penna. 1867; was an author of repute.
They had issue
- il Ella Rebecca Beale, b Phila., Dec. 20, 1872, md Sept. 15, 1897, Dr. Wm. Edgar Hemphill, Arden, No. Car. & had issue
 - J1 Constance Beale Hemphill, b Arden, N. C., 1899, md 1929, Dr. Edward Lindsay Shuford, Asheville, N. C., & had issue
 - K1 Constance Beale Shuford, b Arden, N. C., 1930.
 - J2 Margaret Beale Hemphill, b Arden, N. C., 1901, md 1931,

Scott Umsted, Lt. Commander,
U. S. Navy.

i2 Bertha Fitzgerald Beale, b Arden,
N. C., Nov. 2, 1877.

i3 Margaret Albert Beale, b Arden,
N. C., Aug. 29, 1879, md Sept.
16, 1905, Robt. Walter Fletcher,
Arden; she was educated at
Columbia Female College; author
& artist; Member of the Colonial
Dames; Daughters of the Royal
Governors; Daughters of the
American Revolution.

They had issue

J1 Maria Parker Taylor Beale
Fletcher.

J2 Bertha Beale Fletcher.

J3 Beale Fletcher.

J4 Margaret Ella Fletcher.

G2 General Edward Fitzgerald Beale, famous
in Mexican War & as California pioneer &
U. S. Minister to Austria & Greece, was
born 1822 & was educated at Annapolis;
as a Lieutenant in the Navy was transfer-
red to the Army & was the Lt. Beale who
with Kit Karson saved Gen. Kearny's Army
by volunteering to accompany Kit Karson
& crawl thru the Mexican Lines, 200 miles
barefoot, to reach Commodore Stockton &
get help from his fleet which was off the
West Coast of Mexico.

He crossed the Continent 5 times &
located the 35th Parelle of Latitude.

Edward F. Beale was a Brigadier
General when he resigned from the Army
but had previously served as Purveyor
General for the California Indians.

He owned a large ranch in California,
on which he lived & which he called the
'Tehone Ranch'; he ranged a hundred
thousand sheep & employed 500 herders.
This ranch was 87 miles long & 13 miles
wide.

For further details of the eventful
life of Edward F. Beale, see Peter's
Life of Kit Karson.

There is a large bronze memorial in
the Historic Museum, Washington, D. C.,
honoring Edward F. Beale's & Kit Karson's
trip of 200 miles through the Mexican
Lines.

He md Mary Edwards (or Edmonds) of
Chester, Pa., & had issue

H1 Truxton Beale, II, b San Francisco, Calif., 1854, d June 2, 1936, at his country home near Annapolis, Md., was educated at the Penna. Military College in Chester, Pa., & afterward took his LL. B. degree at Columbia U. He was admitted to the Bar in 1878, but for 13 years thereafter was the manager of his father's great ranch in Calif. In 1891 he began his diplomatic career as U. S. Minister to Persia. The following year he was transferred from Teheran to the Balkans, serving as Minister to Greece, Rumania & Serbia. He retired from the diplomatic service in 1894, & after 2 years spent in traveling thru central Asia, Siberia & Turkestan he returned to America.

The writer-diplomat owned the historic Decatur House on La Fayette Square, Washington, D. C.

He md 1st, Harriett Stanwood Blaine, daughter of James G. Blaine, Secty. of State, from whom he was divorced; they had issue

il Walker Blaine Beale, b March 22, 1896, d Sept. 18, 1918, in action, as Lieutenant in World War I.
Truxton Beale md 2nd, 1903, Marie Oge. No issue.

In 1936 Mrs. Beale removed the remains of her husband from their first resting place to be buried in the churchyard of Bruton Parish at Williamsburg, Va.

H2 Emily Truxton Beale md John R. McLean of Cincinnati & Washington & had an only child

il Edward Beale McLean who md July 22, 1908, at St. Mark's Episcopal Church, Evalyn Walsh, daughter of Thomas Walsh who md 85 million dollars out of the Cripple Creek Gold Mine in Colorado.

Having the combined wealth of 2 great fortunes, Mrs. McLean owned the fabulous town house in Washington, D. C., 'Friendship', where she entertained lavishly; she was also the owner of the famed Hope diamond.

They had issue

- J1 Vinson Walsh McLean, b Washington, D. C., Dec. 18, 1909.
- J2 Edward Beale (Ned) McLean, II, md 1st, Anne Carroll Meem, daughter of Washington Barker Harry Grant Meem; divorced 1947 after 5 years of marriage; latter married Manuela Hudson (Molly) Vanderbilt who was the first wife of millionaire turfman, Alfred Gwyne Vanderbilt.
- J3 John Randolph (Jock) McLean, II, b Jan. 31, 1916, Washington, D. C., md Feb. 1944, at Durant, Okla., Mrs. Elizabeth (Brooke) Reeves of New York.
- J4 Evalyn W. McLean, b 1921, d 1947, Washington, D. C., md as the 5th wife, Oct. 1941, Senator Robt. R. Reynolds of No. Carolina.
- H3 Mary Ingram Beale md George Bachmietieff, Imperial Russian Ambassador who lived for 10 years in Washington, D. C., in the Russian Embassy, a handsome house built by the Pullmans. He was the last Ambassador to serve under the Czar.
 Mary Beale Bachmietieff was an intimate friend of the Czarina of Russia & of the Queen of Greece (the Czarina's sister); & on numerous occasions the Queen borrowed her clothes to have them copied. No issue.
- G3 Elizabeth Beale md Capt. Wm. Read, U. S. Army, a descendant of George Read, signer of the Declaration of Independence.
- G4 Emily Beale md Junius Wheeler, Colonel in the Army & at one time Professor at West Point.
- G5 George Mancreed Beale, b 1829, d 1912, md Elizabeth Brown Wheeler, daughter of Col. John Wheeler, historian, of No. Car. & Minister to Nicaragua & great granddaughter of Sulley, the renowned portrait artist.
 They had issue
- H1 John Wheeler Beale, b 1856, d 1924, md Catherine du Bois Carroll, daughter of Gen. Samuel Sprigg Carroll of Washington, & had issue

- 11 Carroll Beale, b 1882, d 1943,
md 1905, Mabel Wilson & had issue
J1 Anne Wilson Beale.
J2 John Carroll Beale, 'The
Pines', Easton, Md.
J3 Margery Beale.
J4 Mary Truxton Beale.
Carroll Beale md 2nd, Virginia
Hopkins Durant & in 1935 was
living at Marlborough Apts.,
St. Paul, Minn.
- 12 John Wheeler Beale, II, d inf.
- 13 Elizabeth Brown Beale, b 1888,
md Major Mahlon Ashford & had
issue
J1 Beale Ashford.
- 14 Catherine Carroll Beale, b 1896,
one time Coloratura Soprano of
the Metropolitan Opera, New York,
& Washington, D. C., md Paul Knox
Gartner.
- H2 Elizabeth B. Beale md General David
Porter Heap.
- H3 Violet Blair Beale md 1st, George
Bloomer; md 2nd, Commodore Samuel
Lawrence Heap.
- E2 Mary Beale md Capt. John Kelly of Philadelphia
& had issue
F1 Mary Kelly md Thos. Smith, President of the
Bank of No. America which has now been merged
with various organizations of its kind & no
longer is known by the above title. She was
living in 1876 when called on by Mrs. C. W.
Beale of Arden, N. C. (per letter written
by Mrs. Beale).
Mary Kelly was not mentioned in Will of
her grandmother, Mary Murdock Beale, but who
did name as grandchildren Maria, Eleanor &
John Kelly, so it is quite possible that Mary
was born after the death of her grandmother.
- F2 Maria Kelly, named in Will of her grandmother,
md Commodore John Barry, the first Commodore
of the U. S. Navy (per sketch of John Forbes
Beale).
- F3 John Kelly became an officer in the U. S. Navy.
- F4 Eleanor Kelly.
- E3 Thomas Beale.....in a letter dated April 29, 1949,
from Karl L. Trever, Archivist-in-Charge, Interior
& Public Works Records Section, National Archives,
Washington, D. C., the writer was advised that
'the records of the Commissioners appointed to es-
tablish the City of Washington, contain references
to a "Thomas Beall the son of George" who was one

of the original proprietors of the District of Columbia.

E4 John Beale.

(in the sketch of the family made by John Forbes Beale of Washington, D. C., the names of two sons, Thomas & John, are named for the first time by a member of the family; why other family members made no mention of them is left to conjecture).

John Beale, I, md 2nd, April 4, 1741 (Northcumberland Co. Va. Records) Elizabeth Eustace, daughter of Wm. Eustace & Ann Lee of Fauquier Co., daughter of Hancock Lee of Northcumberland (see Lee Fam.).

The Will of John Beale, I, of Santa Cruz & Westmoreland & Chestnut Hill does not mention the names of his sons but does mention daughters -

"John Beale -- Will of -- 22nd Dec. 1766, of Lunenburg Parish, Richmond Co., Va.

To wife, Elizabeth Beale, 'chairs & horses to her & her heirs forever'.

To wife, 'the use of all negroes, stocks of every kind, with all household & kitchen furniture during her natural life'.

Desired that his 'estate be neither inventory'd nor appraised till after death of his said wife'.

Bequeathed 'to daughters, Ann, Sarah, Winifred, Eustace, Elizabeth & Charlotte Beale, each of them, one negro girl, such as they shall separately make choice of as soon as they shall arrive at years of discretion, to them & their heirs forever'.

After wife's decease his will & desire is that then his 'estate be equally divided amongst his surviving children'.

He appointed John Eustace, Hancock Eustace & Richard Edwards executors in conjunction with his wife, of his last Will & Testament; likewise guardians of his children.

Witnesses to Will were Wm. Buckland, Job Thomas & Job Thomas, Jr."

Will was probated Aug. 3, 1767, after having been presented in Court by his wife, Elizabeth, & proved by the witnesses thereto.

Will was again presented in Court Aug. 7, 1767, by John Eustace, one of the executors, & probate granted. (Richmond Co. Will-Bk 6, P 424).

Elizabeth E. Beale md 2nd, Capt. John Sangster & moved to Fauquier Co., Va., where in 1803 final settlement was made of the estate of John Beale, I.

"Agreeable to an order of the County Court of Fauquier to us directed, we have divided the estate of John Beale, dec'd.; that was produced to us agreeable to his will, among the several legatees, towit: Hancock Lee who intermarried with Winifred, his daughter; Ann Beale, his

daughter; William Beale, known as William Beale of Fauquier; Richard E. Beale & Thomas Gibson who intermarried with Charlotte, his daughter. Produced at a Court held for Fauquier Co., July 25, 1803. T. Brooke, County Clerk.

CourtOrder Book 3, P. 442John Beale's Will, County Court of Fauquier: Division of slaves..... Legatees, Hancock Lee who md Winifred, his daughter; & to Richard E. Beale, viz- Tinan, Linda, Lucy, Joshua, Ross, Spencer, a crippled lad & 290 pounds.

Wm. & Mary Quarterly, Vol II, P 210, names children of 2nd marriage as being all daughters, Ann, Sarah, Winifred, Eustace, Elizabeth & Charlotte, possibly determined by the names of daughters mentioned in John Beale's Will of 1766.

Virginia Genealogies, P 261, gives the issue of Wm. Eustace & Anne Lee as John, William, II, Hancock, Mrs. Gaskins, Mrs. Beale, Mrs. Carr & Mrs Lee. (mentioned only to indicate that Wm. Eustace & Anne Lee did have a daughter who married a Beale).

John Beale, I, & Elizabeth Eustace had issue

D2 John Eustace Beale, d 1790, md July 17, 1771 as given by several reputable references but by Nottingham, Lancaster Co. Marriages, 1701-1848, P 3, as March 5, 1771, which seems to the writer to be the most logically correct date as in his diary under date of Feb. 10, 1771, Landon Carter wrote "John Beale came to tell me was about to be married but will put Carter to no expense nor neglect Carter's business". His wife was Elizabeth Lee, daughter of Charles Lee, & Security in her marriage was Richard Ewen Lee.

John E. Beale served as Captain of Militia & in Col. Ball's Regiment.

He was among those listed by Meade (Vol 1, P 393) as a Vestryman of No. Farnham Parish, 1739-1779 - these dates span a period of years when two men by the name of John Beale might have been vestrymen of this Parish, viz: John Beale, I, & John Eustace Beale.

The beautiful home of Landon Carter, 'Sabine Hall', in Richmond Co., Va., is now owned by a descendant, T. Dabney Wellford, 19 Irving St., Cambridge, Mass., who placed in the library of the University at Charlottesville, Va., the diary of Landon Carter & from this diary extracts are herewith given to show the high esteem with which Landon Carter regarded John E. Beale & to give an insight into the business affairs of the affluent Carter.

9/14/1771...This day I went to see my plantation under John E. Beale.

18/7/1771..Thursday...I sent nephew back immediately to tell Beale to order the boy John to remake the bills.

19/7/1771..Friday...John Eustace Beale, my manager

at my Northumberland quarters came here yesterday... Carter gives an account of Beale's report on the condition of crops at Northumberland & at Blough Point. Beale is to demand such of the rents of my warehouse.

29/7/1771..Monday...Trisswater (?) also boasts that he has one (ie, a good crop of corn); he wants to stay, but I left that up to Mr. Beale to determine; for as he is to be answerable to me for all conduct there, I will not subject him to any ones particular humor.

9/8/1771..Friday...Mr. Beale is to stake off two or three acres by the rows that the seedsman's hand may have some rule to go by.

12/8/1771..Monday...John Beale from my Northumberland quarters sent up a pot of butter, weight 30#.

16/8/1771..Friday...I am to send Mr. Juba (?) his money for his by John Beale, Jr., when he comes.

6/5/1774..Thursday...As Mr. Beale is gone to see my Park quarters managements I have been preset to it to get John Se..(ledge) to do as I would have him.

11/5/1774..Wednesday...Beale sett off today for Bixes (?) Neck to see how things are there.

From Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 13, P 51, was taken this extract - 5 Aug. 1770....'fevers & agues still continue...Beale his 4th fit & looks like a lark, nothing but skin & bones....little Nancy has had her 5th... Dr. Morton, physician.

Lancaster Co., Va., Will-Bk 22, 1783-85...Pursuant to an order of Lancaster Court dated December 1789, We, the subscribers, having met & settled all Accts. of Charles Lee of the Estate of John Eustace, dec'd., & find a balance Due the said Lee to the widow & Orphans of L173. 6, 10 pence paper money to which he has put in the loan Office to be Redeamed a Thousand for one likewise devised the said Estate & possess the widow with her part & Charles Lee Guardian with the orphans parts agreeable to order as followeth:

Negro man Spencer	36	-L
Negro woman Kate	34	
Negro boy David	24	
Negro boy Phill	14	

Paper Money	L173	6,	10
	1/3		

	57	-15	- 7
	47		

Received

	10	-15	- 7	due the widow
--	----	-----	-----	---------------

Charles Lee Guardian

Negro woman Kate	34
------------------	----

Negro boy David	24
-----------------	----

Negro boy Phill	14
-----------------	----

2	72
---	----

Paper Money L 115 14- 3
Henry Lawson
Raleigh Shearman

At a Court held for Lancaster County the 19th day of July 1790 - This Inventory appraisement & division of the Estate of John Eustace Beale, deceased, was returned to Court & ordered to be recorded.

Teste...Jemas Gordon, C.L.C.

Lancaster Co., Va., C.O. Bk P 91, 1789-92...Dec. 21, 1789.....Charles Lee Beale, orphan of John Eustace Beale, dec'd., came into Court & chose Charles Lee his Guardian who gave bond & Security according to law.

Also of same date...Ordered that Henry Lawson, Gent., Rawleigh Shearman & James Pollard, or any 2 of them Divide the Estate of John Eustace Beale, dec'd., according to Law & possess the widow with her part thereof & Charles Lee, Guardian to Chas. Lee Beale, & John Eustace Beale, orphans of the said Deceased, with their parts thereof & make report to the next Court.

Lancaster Co., Va., Bk 19, 1789-92...June 21, 1790 On motion of Chas. Lee ordered that Henry Lawson, Raleigh Shearman & James Pollard or any 2 of them be appointed to settle the said Lee's Amount of his Administration of the estate of John Eustace Beale, dec'd., previous to their possessing the said Lee as Guardian to the Orphans of the said deceased with their parts of the said Estate & make report thereof to the Court.

John E. Beale & Elizabeth Lee had issue

E1 John E. Beale md March 3, 1795, as appears of record at Court House of Warrenton, Fauquier Co., Va., Marriage Records, P 30, Margaret Evans; Bondsmen, John Beale & John Hayes (Mar.Bk 1, P 8).

They had issue

F1 Charles Lee Beale.

F2 John Beale.

E2 Charles Lee Beale.

D3 Charlotte Beale md Thos. Gibson (Fauquier Co. Mar-Bk 1, P 117, May 8, 1782, with consent by Mother of Charlotte, Elizabeth Beale...Teste, S. Blackwell).

Thomas Gibson was son of Jonathan Gibson, Jr., of Fauquier Co., whose will was probated Sept. 26, 1791, son of Jonathan Gibson, Sr., of St. Mark's Parish, Orange Co., who died 1745 of poisoning.

They had issue

E1 William Gibson md 1st, Susan Taylor of Ky.; md 2nd, Susan Gibson of Va. (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 28, P 7).

Charlotte (Beale) Gibson, widow, md 2nd, Blackwell Chilton (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 15, P 2783...Blackwell Chilton md a widow Gibson who was a Miss Beale & had

issue: Joseph, William Edward, George & Elizabeth Chilton) & had issue

E2 Joseph Blackwell Chilton.

E3 William Chilton.

E4 Edwin (perhaps Edward) Chilton.

E5 George Steptoe Chilton.

E6 Elizabeth Chilton.

D3 William Beale, b 1755 (52?), migrated from Dumfries, Stafford Co., Va., & bought 'Meadfield' in 1783 which is still owned by one of his descendants, Mrs. Thos. K. Payne.

William Beale, familiarly known by all as 'Buck Legged Billy', md Hannah Gordon, daughter of John Gordon (see Gordon Fam.) & wife, Lucy Churchill who was a daughter of Col. Armistead Churchill of Bush Park & his wife, Hannah Harrison, who was an elder sister of Col. James Gordon's wife, Mary Harrison, (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 4, P 119).

Col. Armistead Churchill was the eldest son of Wm. Churchill, emigrant to Va. in the later half of the 17th century from No. Aston, Oxfordshire, Eng., & his wife, Elizabeth Armistead, daughter of John Armistead, the Councillor, whose 1st husband was Ralph Wormely of 'Rosegill', Middlesex Co., Va., who was Secty. of the Colony & great grandfather of Admiral Ralph Randolph Wormeley of the British Navy. A sister of Elizabeth Armistead married 'King' Carter of 'Corotoman', famous in his day as the richest & most powerful man in the Colony (Conway's Barons of Potomac & Rappahannock).

Again quoting from the diary of Landon Carter -

30/4/1770...Billy Beale, youngest son of the late John Beale, a lady about 18, came up to me Sat on a letter I wrote to his mother; he brought with him Mr. Eustace's & Mr. Edward's consent, his guardians, that he should be bound to me in place of Wm. Ball...

2/5/1774..Monday...Billy Beale gone with my coat to fetch my goods from Lewis' at Mondays Point (where they had been landed against the wishes of Col. Carter & contrary to the promises of the bargemen).

Fauquier Co., Deed-Bk 22, P 23-B&S, March 8, 1817, Between Wm. Beale & Hannah, his wife - of one part - & Richard Beale - of other part -

The Will of William Beale was probated in Fauquier Co., Va., Will-Bk 8, P 102, July 25, 1821....named sons, James Armistead, William, Edward, John G.; daughter, Sarah.

Will-Bk 9, P 154, June 10, 1825...Executors Acct. of estate of Wm. Beale, dec'd. by John G. Beale, Exec.

Will-Bk 13, P 92, April 22, 1833..Executors Acct. of estate was again filed by John G. Beale.

William Beale & Hannah Gordon had issue

E1 John Gordon Beale of Bealeton (which was named

for him), Fauquier Co., Va., d 1865, md May 13, 1812 (Fauquier Co. Mar. B. 3, P 189), Mary Lee Gillison, niece of Hancock Lee who married Winifred Beale, sister of Wm. Beale.

Fauquier Co., Va., Abstracts of Records - Mar. B. 3, P 189, May 13, 1812, Between John G. Beale & Mary Gillison- Bondsmen, John G. Beale, William W. Lee- Wit., Willis W. Lee & signed H. R. Campbell, C. C.

Deed Bk 22, P 23, B&S, March 8, 1817, Bet. John G. Beale & Mary L., his wife, of Fauquier Co., Va., one part, & Wm. Bradford, one part.

Deed Bk 27, P 311, B&S, Sept. 10, 1822, Bet. John G. Beale &, his wife; Wm. Beach &, his wife; Richard Beale & Sally, his wife; James Beale, Edward Beale, John Cooke & Lucy, his wife, of first part, & Charles Beale, of second part.....Will - in a way - That Wm. Beale gave to his son, Charles Beale of 2nd part, hereto a lot in town of Warrenton, Fauquier Co., but failed to devise the same to him in his last Will - This was on Chestnut St. Signed by:

H. L. Cooke	Sarah Cook_
John E. Cooke	Lucy Cooke
Wm. Beale	Susan C. Beale
John S. Beale	Mary L. Beale
Richard Beale	Sarah Beale
Edward Beale	James A. Beale

Deed Bk 350, B&S, Feb. 1, 1828, Bet. John G. Beale & wife, of the town of Falmouth, Va., of one part, & Davis James of Fauquier Co., Va., of other part.

Grantee Deed Bk 63, P 22, Sept. 15, 1870, Allotment - We, the undersigned, have been chosen by the legatees of the late John G. Beale, Sr., dec'd., to Chas. H. Gordon at Bealeton...tract above R. R., 50 acres, of road land; to Wm. Beale 157 acres below R. R. & tract near The Spring containing in the whole 895 acres; to Elizabeth & Hannah Beale, a tract of land including Mansion & Licking Run tract containing the whole 2,129 acres; to the heirs of Dr. John G. Beale, the Long Pond tract containing 1,084 acres; & each legatee being entitled to \$16,448.95 / the real estate of John G. Beale, Sr.

Deed Bk 60, P 253, March 10, 1867, Div. Bet. Wm. Beale, of first part, & Chas. H. Gordon & Mary, his wife, of second part; Eliza Beale & Hannah Beale, of third part; & Mary A. Beale, Ludwell D. Beale & John G. Beale (the last 3 children of John G. Beale, dec'd., of fourth part; all of Fauquier Co., Va., ...whereas by the death of John G. Beale, Sr., dec'd., his real estate...

of several tract of land

Will Bk 29, P 429, Sept. 7, 1865, Apprmt. of Estate of John G. Beale, Sr., dec'd; Appraisers were Wm. P. Ficklin, James A. Fisher, James I. Hunter, W. E. Franklin & S. H. Newhouse, any 3 of which might act.

Will Bk 30, P 95, March 8, 1866, Sale list of personal property of John G. Beale, dec'd.,... made by Wm. Beale, Admr.

Will Bk 33, P 349, July 23, 1872, This Acct. of John G. Beale, Guardian, of Hannah G. Beale, a Minor, which was filed in the Clerk's Office of Said County....June 21, 1872....was this day presented to court, examined & ordered to be recorded. Wm. M. Horner, Clerk.

John Gordon Beale who owned a large farm & 300 slaves left no will & the appraisement of his estate as above shown was made by Wm. Beale, administrator.

In Cumerland Co., Va., there appears a deed to John G. Beale, July 25, 1864, recorded in Deed Bk 29, P 362; on April 24, 1865, deed from Eliza L.; Hannah G.; John G.; Ludwell D.; Mary C. & Wm. Beale to Madison Flanagan...Deed Bk 29, P 383.

- John Gordon Beale & Mary Lee Gillison had issue
- F1 Elizabeth L. Beale, d unm; her Will recorded in Will-Bk 38, P 52, Sept. 15, 1883, was settled Sept. 24, 1883 & named brother, William Beale; bro-in-law, Chas. Gordon; sister, Mary C. Gordon; niece, Mary A. Beale; nephew, John G. Beale, Ludwell D. & John G. Beale.... Land on Licking Run, Fauquier Co. Va.
 - F2 Hannah G. Beale md Dec. 10, 1873, Col. Wm. Eustace Gaskins, C.S.A., b May 3, 1821. No issue (Va. Geneal. P 272).
 - F3 Ludwell D. Beale.
 - F4 William C. Beale md & left a large family.
 - F5 Mary Cattlett Beale md Chas. Henry Gordon, a planter, (a twin-brother of George Lovall Gordon) of Herd Farm, Fauquier Co., Va., b at Edgeworth, Jan. 17, 1829, d at Herd Farm, Jan. 23, 1897, where he was buried in the family burying ground there.

Chas. H. Gordon served as a Lieutenant in the Black Horse Cavalry, C.S.A., & later as Captain on the staff of Gen. Beverly Robertson; he served from the beginning to the end of the War between the States.

Mary C. Beale was named in the deed recorded Deed Bk 60, P 253, March 10, 1867, being a division of her father's estate.

They had issue

- G1 John Beale Gordon, Professor Mathematics in the University of Arkansas & Member of the Board of Visitors to the University of the South at Sewanee, Tenn., held degrees of C. E. & B. Sc.; died unmarried while on a journey of scientific exploration into the Indian Territory, Sept. 11, 1880; buried at Herd Farm.
- F6 Dr. John Gillison Beale who was shot & killed in his father's house by a Yankee Irish soldier while trying to defend his brother, William who was paralyzed, md March 21, 1839, Eliza Digges, daughter of Ludwell Digges.... (Mar. B 5, P 178, March 21, 1839; Bet. John G. Beale, Jr., & Eliza A. H. Digges; Bondsmen, John G. Beale, Jr., & John H. Digges. Proved Thomas P. Knox. D.B.
 - They had issue
 - G1 Sarah Beale md & reared a large family, some of whom moved to Kentucky.
 - G2 Mary Beale, d unm, Dec. 30, 1933, at the age of 92.
 - G3 Dr. Ludwell Beale, who served in the Blackhorse Cavalry, d Jan. 6, 1900.
 - G4 John Gordon Beale, who also served in the Blackhorse Cavalry, was living in 1933, at the age of 90 years, md Susan Gordon, granddaughter of his Uncle, Wm. Beale of Fredericksburg, & had issue
 - H1 Reuben L. Beale, 1512 Georgia Ave., Norfolk, Va., md Mary Foster & had at least one son
 - 11 John Gordon Beale, III.
 - H2 Mary Gordon Beale who d at birth of her daughter, md Rev. K. F. Ribble & had issue
 - 11 Mary Beale Ribble, teacher of Richmond, Va.
 - 12 Kathleen Ribble md Irving C. Lunsford, Petersburg, Va.
 - 13 John Francis Ribble md of Kentucky.
 - 14 Wm. J. Ribble, unm in 1935.
 - H3 Lizzie Beale md Edward Pegram Gordon & d in childbirth, leaving an only child
 - 11 Reuben Lindsey Gordon, Logan, W.Va.
 - H4 John Gillison Beale, II, md Sallie Turner. No issue.
- F7 Sarah Beale md Thos. Edward Digges & d.s.p. (Mar. B 4, P 391, Dec. 5, 1832; Bet. Thos. E. Digges & Sarah L. Beale; Bondsmen, Thos. E. Digges & John H. Digges; consent by father of

Sarah, John G. Beale. Wit. J. H. Digges & Henry Gaskins).

- E2 Dr. Chas. Beale md his cousin, Mary Harrison Gordon, b Dec. 1, 1798, d 1887, daughter of Nathaniel Gordon of Gordonsville, Orange Co., Va., & his wife, who was also his cousin, Mary Gordon (see Gordon Fam.) Nathaniel Gordon owned lands in Orange Co., Va., on which he founded the present town of Gordonsville, Va. (Col. James Gordon's Family Bible; Scottish Notes & Queries, Vol V, N.S.P. 37; Hayden's Va. Geneal.).

Fauquier Co., Va., Deed Records-

Bk 27, P 345, B&S, Dec. 26, 1823, Bet. Chas. Beale & Mary H. Beale, his wife, of Orange Co., Va., of one part, & James W. M. Wallace of Fauquier Co., Va., of other part,....a parcel of land in town of Warrenton, on E. side of Chestnut St....

Bk 29, P 350, Release 1827; Of James A. Beale & Charles Beale

The Will of Chas. Gordon was recorded in Orange Co., Va., Will-Bk 12, P 53 & probated Monday, Jan. 27, 1853 & recited as to wife, Mary H. Beale; sons, Nat. Gordon Beale & James Beale; witnesses, Wm. S. Grymes, Wm. I. Davis, Geo. W. Camp. Geo. Taylor, County Clerk.

They had issue

- F1 Lucy Gordon Beale md Rev. H. M. Linney of Ky. & had issue

G1 J. H. Linney, d unkm in 1924.

G2 Chas. B. Linney, d unkm in Va. Hospital in 1935. Marker in C.S. Battlefield, Va.

G3 Harrington Beale Linney, unkm in 1935.

G4 Lucy Linney, d inf.

- F2 Dr. Chas. Wm. Beale md Clementina Baker; lived & died in Gordonsville, Va., where in 1900 he was buried in Maplewood Cemetery.

They had issue

G1 Chas. Livingston Beale, d unkm.

G2 Marion Helen Beale md Francis Bradley Peyton, Charlottesville, Va., & had issue

H1 Genevieve Gordon Peyton md 1st, Harry L. Langhorne of Albemarle Co., Va.; md 2nd, Graham H. Harris, Chicago, Ill. & Albemarle Co., Va.

H2 Marion Beale Peyton, unkm in 1934.

H3 Francis Bradley Peyton, II, md Mollie Michie, Albemarle Co., Va., & had issue
il Clay Michie Peyton, b 1911, U. of Va. student in 1934.

H4 Wm. Herbert Peyton md Mary Elizabeth Garth, Albemarle Co., Va., & had issue

- il Josephine Garth Peyton, student in U. of Va., 1934.
- H5 Wm. Snyder Peyton, who graduated as a lawyer from U. of Va. in 1910, lived in San Antonio, Tex., where he died 1923; md Lucy No issue.
- H6 Chas. Livingston Beale Peyton, Chicago, Ill., md Leyrle Merye of Md. & had issue
 - il Chas. Livingston Beale Peyton, II.
- H7 Phillip Barbour Peyton md Anne Moone, Albemarle Co., Va., & had issue
 - il Phillip Barbour Peyton, II.
- G3 Wm. Herbert Beale, d unm.
- G4 Mary Lee Beale, d 1928, md John P. Kite, Orange, Va., & had issue
 - H1 Wm. Harrison Kite, Orange, Va.
 - H2 Mary Lizzie Kite md James N. Wilhoit, Somerset, Va.
 - H3 Virginia Beale Kite md A. D. Bazzaarem of Low Moore, Va.
- G5 James Goss Beale, d unm.
- G6 Frank Marshall Beale md May Vandergrift of Albemarle Co., Va. In 1935 resident of Louisa, Va.
- F3 Nathaniel Gordon Beale md Diana Seibert. No issue.
- F4 James Newton Beale d unm in C.S.A.
- F5 to F10 children all died young.
- E3 Wm. Churchill Beale, b 1815, md 1st, Susan Vowles, Fredericksburg, Va., who was a daughter of Henry Vowles who was a Captain & Adjutant in Revolutionary War & who died 1803-4 intestate..his wife, Mary Frazier Vowles, having died before him; Henry Vowles was a brother of Walter Vowles, Capt. in the Revolutionary War who died in service before close of the War, intestate & unm.; also was a brother of Lt.Chas. Vowles of the Revolutionary War who died after the War...intestate & unmarried before death of Henry Vowles. also a brother of Zachariah Vowles (Burgess Vol 11, P 818). They had issue
 - F1 Eliza Somerville Beale md Reuben Lindsey Gordon, b 1820, d 1887, who was a lawyer & planter of Germanna, Orange Co., Va., (Gordon Fam.) & who was buried at Louisa, Va. They had issue
 - G1 Susan Vowles Gordon md Nov. 27, 1867, John G. Beale of Fauquier Co., Va. & had issue
 - H1 Elizabeth Digges Beale md Edward Gordon, b Nov. 7, 1866, d at Newport News, Va., July 29, 1900, & had issue
 - il Reben Lindsey Gordon, b Apr. 20, 1898.

- G2 William Fitzhugh Gordon, d unm 1876.
- G3 Mary James Gordon, b Germanna, Va., Feb. 13, 1852, d March 11, 1891, unm.
- G4 Reuben Lindsay Gordon, lawyer of Louisa, Va., b Germanna Jan 21, 1855, md Sept. 28, 1884, Maude Winston of Louisa. Served as a Member from Louisa Co. of the Virginia Constitutional Convention of 1901-02.
- G5 Elizabeth Lindsay Gordon, b Aug. 9, 1856.
- G6 Lucy Douglas Gordon, b March 4, 1858.
- G7 Hannah Robertson Gordon, b March 17, 1860.
- G8 Alexander Tazewell Gordon, lawyer of Louisa, Va., b Feb. 16, 1862, md Feb. 11, 1900, Mary McDonald.
- F2 Mary Frazer Beale md James Lindsay Gordon, Lawyer of Louisa, Va., (see Gordon Fam.) & Commonwealth's Attorney for Louisa Co., Va., b at Edgeworth, Va., Oct. 13, 1813, d Louisa, Dec. 7, 1877, where he is buried. No issue.
- F3 Churchill Beale left Va. & was last heard from in Williamson Co., Tenn., where he taught school awhile & again disappeared.
- F4 Ludwell Beale, d unm.
- F5 Wm. C. Beale, d young.
- Wm. Churchill Beale md 2nd, 1834, Jane Briggs Howison (see Howison Fam.), b 1814, d 1882, & had issue
- F6 Helen Gordon Beale, b Nov. 5, 1834, d April 1885.
- F7 Lucy Cook Beale, b 1835, md 1st, 1877, Chambers Brent, Paris, Ky., & 2nd, F. W. Page, University, Va.
- F8 Wm. Coulter Beale md Rebecca Clark. No issue.
- F9 John Harrison Beale, d unm 1866.
- F10 Chas. Dorian Beale, d unm April 1862.
- F11 Robt. Cecil Beale, Fredericksburg, Va., md Mary H. Dorian & had issue
- G1 Mary D. Beale, University, Va.
- G2 Robt. Cecil Beale, II, Professor Hampden-Sydney University, Hampden-Sydney, Va., b March 6, 1877, md a widow, Mrs. Dunnington. No issue.
- F12 James McDonald Beale, unm.
- F13 Marion Sterling Beale, b Jan. 5, 1847, md 1878, F. P. Dunnington, b March 3, 1851, University, Va., & had issue
- G1 Sarah Price Dunnington, b Oct. 27, 1879, md Thos. H. Daniel, M.D., July 19, 1904, with residences in Korea & Charlottesville, Va., & had issue
- H1 Marion Sterling Daniel, b Kunsan, Korea, Aug. 31, 1905, md Chas. Edwin Blue, II, of Charlottesville, Va.

- H2 Thos. H. Daniel, II, b Kunsan, Korea, Feb. 13, 1907, d inf.
- H3 Francis Dunnington Daniel, b May 3, 1908, md Elizabeth Imogen Ogg.
- H4 James Nelson Daniel, b July 11, 1910.
- H5 Robt. Harrison Daniel, b July 11, 1912, Chimja, Korea.
- H6 Henry Blount Daniel, b Feb. 18, 1914, Chimja, Korea.
- H7 Margaret Bell Daniel, b Nov. 10, 191.. Chimja, Korea.
- H8 Louisa Gordon Daniel, b Aug. 19, 1920, University, Va.
- G2 Margaret Bell Dunnington, b Jan. 25, 1883, md July 29, 1915, Seoul, Korea, Thomas Dwight Sloan, M.D., & had issue
 - H1 Margaret Estill Sloan, b Oct. 4, 1916, Nanking, China.
 - H2 Thos. Dwight Sloan, II, b Oct. 14, 1920, Nanking, China.
 - H3 Ruth Dunnington Sloan, b Dec. 31, 1923, Peking, China.
- G3 Francis Howison Dunnington, b July 22, 1885, md Sept. 9, 1911, Frances Goodnow Gilpatric, Kennebunk, Me., & had issue
 - H1 Wm. Dunnington, b Aug. 5, 1912, Niagara Falls, N.Y.
 - H2 Elizabeth Bell Dunnington, b Nov. 2, 1913, Niagara Falls, N. Y.
 - H3 Ruth Dunnington, b April 25, 1916, Niagara Falls, N. Y.
 - H4 Francis Alden Dunnington, b May 24, 1919, Niagara Falls, N. Y.
 - H5 Gordon Beale Dunnington, b July 19, 1920, Niagara Falls, Ont. Canada.
- G4 Jean McDonald Dunnington, b Sept. 9, 1887, md Dec. 30, 1913, Dr. Rockwell Emerson Smith, University, Va., & had issue
 - H1 Francis Dunnington Smith, b Nov. 9, 1914, at Juis de Fora, Brazil.
 - H2 John Rockwell Smith, b May 26, 1916, Campinas, Brazil.
 - H3 Emerson Warfield Smith, b Nov. 30, 1912, Charlottesville, Va.
- F14 Edward Julian Beale, d unnm 1894.
- F15 Samuel Harrison Beale md 1878, Sallie Ann Scott, Fredericksburg, Va., & had issue
 - G1 Fannie Brice Beale, b Jan. 2, 1883, md Oct. 3, 1914, Chas. Sale, Tappahannock, Va., & had issue
 - H1 Chas. Wister Sale, b Feb. 10, 1919.
 - H2 Dandridge Latane Sale, b July 8, 1923.
 - G2 Chas. Scott Beale, b Feb. 26, 1884, md

- Lydia O'Neill; retired U. S. Marine Corps in California.
- G3 Frank D. Beale, b Dec. 4, 1890 md Elizabeth Casey; in 1934 was Asst. Supt. C. & O. R.R. Huntington, W. Va.; served in World War I. They had issue
- H1 Marie Elizabeth Beale, b Nov. 9, 1921.
- H2 Frank D. Beale, II, b Sept. 22, 1923.
- H3 Roderick Bruce Beale, b Jan. 21, 1926.
- H4 McGowan Scott Beale, b May 25, 1927.
- H5 Ann Howison Beale, b Nov. 13, 1930.
- E4 Edward Beale, b May 2, 1799, d Nov. 1878, md Alice Galle Lovell, widow, & had issue
- F1 Severe Francis Galle Beale, b 1830, Culpeper Co., Va., d Meadfield, Sept. 11, 1914; md his cousin, Bettie Baker Beale; owner of 'Meadfield', Remington, Fauquier Co., Va.
- S. F. G. Beale belonged to the Blackhorse Cavalry, enlisting April 1861; went through the entire War, except 2 months when he was the unwilling guest of the U. S. in the old Capitol at Washington, D.C.; with his brother & 2 nephews, he participated in the last charge with the company at Appotomax.
- They had issue
- G1 Nannie Cooke Beale md Wm. N. Morgan, Roanoke, Va., & had issue
- H1 Elizabeth L. Morgan, b 1887.
- H2 Sarah Allen Morgan, b 1892.
- G2 Lille Baker Beale md Caleb Gillenway Massey of Mesilla, Clark Co., Va.; in 1934 was living at White Post, Va. They had issue
- H1 Mabel Cook Massey, b 1882.
- H2 Bettie Beale Massey, b 1884.
- H3 Eva Douglas Massey, b 1892.
- H4 Lille Douglas Massey, b 1895.
- G3 James Edward Beale, b 1859, was blind from the age of two and in 1934 was living with his sister, Mrs. Lille Massey, White Post. Served as Commandant of Blackhorse Chapter of the Sons of C. V. which he organized in 1914.
- S. F. G. Beale md 2nd, Richie Roena Keith & had issue
- G4 Mattie Beale.
- G5 Mary Alice Beale md C. B. Willis, Bealeton, Va.
- G6 Fannie Stepter Beale md Thos. K. Payne, Meadfield, Remington, Va.
- F2 George Conway Beale, d unm 1901.
- F3 Harriett Beale md Benj. Andrew Grymes, Orange, Va., & had issue
- G1 Eugenia E. Grymes, unm., Orange Va.

- G2 Kate Grymes.
- G3 Benj. Andrew Grymes, II.
- G4 Alice Grymes md T. B. Harrison.
- G5 William S. Grymes.
- G6 Sadie Grymes.
- G7 Randolph Grymes.
- F4 James Armistead Beale md a widow, Mrs. Albenia Bowen & had issue
 - G1 Wm. Bowen Beale, Richmond, Va.
 - G2 James Edward Beale.
- F5 Alice Galle Beale md Thos. Cobb & d in 1876 without issue.
- E5 Lucy Beale md Dec. 16, 1806 (Mar. Bk 3, P 29, Fauquier Co., Va.) Dr. John Estlin Cooke, brother of Henry Cooke (Va. Geneal., P 252).
- E6 Marion Sarah Beale md Dec. 23, 1818, Dr. Henry S. Cooke, an author & a distinguished man in his day, of Transylvania University, Ky., & had issue
 - F1 Dr. John G. Cooke, Pine View, Va.
- E7 James Armistead Beale, a farmer of Culpepper Co., Va., md his first cousin, Nannie Cooke, b Feb. 20, 1814, daughter of Wm. Cooke & Betsey Baker (Two Families, Cooke-Booth - whose coat of arms is as follows: Cooke, Whitefield Co., Suffolk... Cooke.....A fesse or between two lions passant, gules.
Crest..A wolf's head or, ducally gorged, gules.
Booth.....Argent, three boars heads erect & erased, sable, langued, gules.
Crest..A demi-St. Catherine, proper, couped at the knees, habited azure, crowned, or, in the dexter hand a Catherine wheel, in the sinister, a sword, point downward.
- Jas. A. Beale joined the infantry, was wounded in the foot at the first battle of Mananas & afterward joined the Blackhorse Cavalry.
 - Adm. Acct. of the estate of James A. Beale, dec'd.; John G. Beale, adm..Will Bk 17, P 98, Dec. 8, 1840, Fauquier Co., Va.
 - They had issue
 - F1 Bettie Baker Beale md her cousin, Severe Francis Galle Beale, farmer, of 'Meadfield' Remington, Va. (see above for issue).
 - F2 Josepha Ann Beale, b Dec. 27, 1834, md Joseph McKendree Kennerly, farmer of 'Greenway Court', Clarke Co., Va., who served as Captain of Clarke Cavalry, Co. D, 6th Va. Cavalry, C.S.A.
 - They had issue
 - G1 Annie May Kennerly, b April 10, 1856, md J. Hampson Skinker, Clarke Co., Va., & had issue

- H1 Clothilde Madison Skinker, b June 11, 1889, md John C. Digges of Fauquier Co., Va.
- H2 Dorothy Ann Skinker, b July 27, 1891, unmd in 1934, New York City.
- G2 Nelly Cooke Kennerly, b Aug. 6, 1870, unmd in 1934, 'Greenway Court', Clarke Co. Va.
- G3 Martha Mason Kennerly, b April 5, 1872, unmd in 1934, Professor of Biology in Hunter College, New York City.
- G4 Thos. Miller Kennerly, b April 16, 1875, md Ann Winston, daughter of Wm. Winston of 'Malvern', Louisa Co., Va., & in 1934 was associated with Winston Bros., Richmond, Va. They had issue
 - H1 Gordon Winston Kennerly, b 1905. (Two Families of Va., Cooke & Booth, P 167-168).
- F3 Giles Beale, d unmd 1860.
- E8 Richard Beale, b April 17, 1794, d Williamson Co., Tenn., Oct. 23, 1859, md Sarah Cowles, Fauquier Co., Va., April 22, 1816 (Fauquier Co., Mar-Bk 3, P 284), moved to Lexington, Ky, 1826 & in 1827 migrated to Williams*Co., near Franklin, Tenn.

Bondsmen for the marriage of Richard Beale & Sarah Cowles were...Richard Beale & Wesley Cowles; consent by James Cowles, Sr....Teste Wesley Cowles & Charles Beale.

Deed Bk 29, P 451, B&S Oct. 10, 1826...bet. Richard Beale & Sarah, his wife, of Fauquier Co., Va., one part, & John G. Beale & Wm. C. Beale, other part.....

They had issue

 - F1 Mary Eliza Beale md Henderson Helm. No issue.
 - F2 James W. Beale, d unmd.
 - F3 Livingston C. Beale. No issue.
 - F4 Frances Anne Beale md Jacob H. Cowley.
 - F5 Susan Beale md W. G. D. Boehms.
 - F6 Sarah Virginia Beale, d unmd.
 - F7 Richard H. Beale moved to Sulphur Springs, Tex. in 1865 & d at the age of 80 years; md Jan. 10, 1850, Mary Virginia Moore of Maury Co., Tenn., & had issue
 - G1 Wm. David Beale md Judith Roy, Sulphur Springs, Texas, & had issue
 - H1 Essie Beale md J. O. Roots, Sulphur Springs, Texas.
 - H2 Wayne Beale.
 - H3 Beale md Shade Gafford, Sulphur Springs, Texas.
 - H4 Patti Beale md Clendenin.
 - H5 Nellie Beale, d inf.
 - G2 Fannie Beale md 1st, Goodson &

- had issue
 - H1 R. B. Goodson.
 - H2 Gertie Goodson md Williams.
 - H3 Nellie Goodson, dec'd.
 - Fannie B. Goodson, widow, md 2nd, R. B. Vaughn, & had issue
 - H4 Ed Vaughn.
 - H5 Ray Vaughn.
 - H6 Bruce Vaughn.
 - G3 C. W. Beale md Fannie Pardeman & had issue
 - H1 Howard Beale.
 - H2 Walter C. Beale.
 - H3 Lewis Beale, dec'd.
 - H4 Marshall Beale.
 - H5 Charles W. Beale, II.
 - G4 Mary Beale md John D. Roy & had issue
 - H1 Frances Roy.
 - H2 Louise Roy.
 - F8 Chas. Wesley Beale, b Dec. 23, 1830, d Dec. 7, 1861, while in service in the C. S. A. as Captain at Bowling Green, Ky., md Nancy George Huhne & had issue
 - G1 George Livingston Beale, b 1850, d May 2, 1938, md Jan. 15, 1902, Katherine K. Crockett who d Dec. 1934, daughter of Dr. & Mrs. John B. Crockett of Williamson Co., Tenn., near the town of Franklin. Served for years as Asst. Editor for the General Board of Christian Education for the Methodist Episcopal Church, South, for which denomination he served devotedly in his Master's work, Nashville, Tenn. No issue.
 - G2 Ida Beale, d unm.
 - G3 Charles Wesley Beale, II, d 1891, md Bertha Roddenberry & had issue
 - H1 Chas. Roddenberry Beale md 1914, Irma Powell; he died in Cairo, Ga., in 1918. They had issue
 - i1 Chas. Roddenberry Beale, II, b July 20, 1914, Cairo, Ga.
 - i2 Geo. L. Beale, II, b Jan. 9, 1918, Cairo, Ga.
 - D4 Anne Beale, d unm 1809. A deed in the Court House at Warrenton, Va., Vol. 15, P 116....Anne Beale to Samuel Chelton, dated April 7, 1802, recites that her father, John Beale, & her sister, Elizabeth Beale, etc.....
- The will of Anne Beale at Warrenton, Va., dated Sept. 11, 1809, Will-Bk 5, P 208, probated June 26, 1811....nephew, Samuel B. Chelton; niece, Lucina Chelton, Mary G. Eustace & Sarah E. Chelton, daughter of Samuel & Lucina Chelton.....

- D5 Sarah Beale, b Feb. 7, 1758, md Samuel Blackwell (King George Co., Marriages, Oct. 1774-75; Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol. 22, P 311).
- D6 Winifred Eustace Beale md Dec. 26, 1776, Hancock Lee (see Lee Family; King George Co. Marriages Oct. 1774-1775; Va. Mag. of Hist. & Biog., Vol 22, P 311) who d 1815 (Richmond Critic, P 21), son of Hancock Lee & Mary Willis of Willis Hole, Fredericksburg, Va., son of Hancock Lee of 'Ditchley', son of Richard Lee, I.
They had issue
- E1 Willis Lee md Richard & had issue
F1 John Richard.
- E2 Hancock Lee, II, md & had issue.
- E3 Thos. Lee md Bell of Louisville & settled in Missouri where he died leaving issue
F1 Mathida Lee md Gaskins of Va.
F2 Jane Lee.
- E4 John Arthur Lee, d unm.
- E5 Pamela Lee.
- E6 Mary W. Lee.
- E7 Frances Lee.
- E8 Anne G. Lee.
- E9 Eliza E. Lee md Capt. Thos. Sangster of Fauquier Co., Va. (Richmond Critic, P 20).
- E10 Emeline Lee md Henry Richards.
- D7 Elizabeth Beale.
- D8 Charles Beale.
- D9 Eustace (daughter) Beale.
- D10 Richard Eustace Beale, b 1760, d 1835 in Richmond Co., Va., md 1st, Margaret Bronough who d 1800, daughter of Dr. John Bronough & Mary Ann Carter.
Richard E. Beale served 3 years in 3rd Va. Reg. for which he received pay Dec. 1832 at the rate of 80# yearly, total 240#. Taken from a report of the Va. Legislature (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 4, P 12).
The War Record of Rev. Richard E. Beale..... enlisted Feb. 1776, State of Va.; served 3 yrs; rank of Private, Sergeant Major & Adjutant under John Chelton & Col. Geo. Weldon & Thos. Marshall. Engaged in battles at Brandywine & Germantown. Residence of soldier at enlistment was Stafford Co., Va. Date of application for pension, Aug. 28, 1832; claim was allowed, Fauquier Co., Va. Dept. of Interior, War of Revolution, Certificate #11747.
March 3, 1783...Richmond Co., Va., Trial of negro slave, John, of Wm. Fauntleroy, Sr., tried by Court of Oyer & Terminer. Wm. M. J. Gordon, Moore Brokenbrough, Rich'd Beale, Gents...etc (Cal. Va. State Papers, Vol 3, P 451).
Oct. 1, 1792...Auditor's Office...Warrants issued from May 1st to July 31, 1793, among others on June 14th, Richard Beale for 4 - 18 - 4 (Cal. Va. State Papers, Vol 6, P 493).

Virginia Revolution Solders - State Library,
Richmond, Va....Richard Beale, Sgt. Major; 3 C L-
2nd Lieut.; Richmond 1781; Rec. as 1st Lieut. 1781
in Capt. Thos. Yerby's Co. Militia.

Richd E. Beale: Fauquier, 74, Mpl.

Fauquier Co., Va. Will-Bk 14, P 359, April 9, 1833,
Admors. Acct....of the Estate of Richard E. Beale,
dec'd., William A. Thompson, Administrator.

Fauquier Co., Va., Will-Bk 14, P 93, June 15, 1835,
Sales Acct. of property of Richard E. Beale, dec'd..
List of names who bought: Mrs. Mary Beale, Jesse
Peters, Weedon George, Alexander Gordon, Daniel Jones,
Joseph Thompson & Rodaham Jones.

Richard E. Beale & Margaret Bronough had issue
E1 Richard Taverner Beale (who was known, with no
disrespect, as 'Devil Dick' because of his daring)
b 1789, d 1833, md 1st, Hannah Wilson, daughter
of John Wilson, & was buried at Apple Grove, W.
Va. Beale served as Corporal in Capt. Andrew
Bryan's Company, Va. Militia, from Sept. 1812
for 6 months on Roll, to April 1, 1813.

They had issue

F1 John Beale, d unnm 1867.

F2 Anne Maria Beale, d unnm 1850.

F3 William Beale, b 1820, d 1872, Mercers Bottom,
Mason Co., W. Va., md Lavinia Moore, b 1837,
d Sept. 29, 1852, & had issue

G1 Wm. Clinton Beale, dec'd.

G2 Margaret Beale md Chas. Franklin, New
Orleans, La.

G3 Chas. Moore Beale, d Muskogee, Okla.

G4 Frances Beale md Reynolds, Birmingham,
Ala.

G5 John Morgan Beale, b June 28, 1865, at the
old homestead, 'Apple Grove', Mason Co.,
W. Va., md Oct. 7, 1890, Margaret Mc-
Guinnis, who d 1933, daughter of Dr. Allen
Bryan McGuinnis & Elizabeth Thornburg.

John Morgan Beale was a prominent
businessman, church worker & for more than
40 years a Democrat; Huntington, W. Va.

Mrs. Beale was gifted with rare intel-
ligence, refinement, love of church work
& a leader in the D. A. R. work.

G6 Robt. Wilson Beale, dec'd.

G7 Ella Augusta Beale, dec'd.

F4 David Beale, d 1847.

F5 Richard Eustace Beale, II, d 1873, md Mary
Ellen Moore & had issue

G1 Atlanta Beale, d 1887, md Gibbs.

G2 George B. Beale md & lived Paducah,
Ky.; d 1922, leaving a son & a daughter.

F6 James Monroe Beale, b 1829, d 1903, md Jane

Wiley & had issue
 G1 Ed Beale, Jeff, Ill., md
 & had issue
 H1 Daughter.
 G2 Ida Beale, unmd in 1934.
 G3 Birdie Beale md Ed Doran.
 Richard Taverner Beale md 2nd, Nov. 6, 1829, in
 Breckenridge Co., Ky., Mrs. Margaret (Seaton)
 Clark, widow of Clark who d 1824, b 1806, Fauquier
 Co., Va., daughter of James & Elizabeth James
 Seaton.
 Richard T. Beale died with cholera in 1833
 in Natchez at which time his widow obtained land
 warrant #77193 for 160 acres of land for his
 services during the War of 1812.
 They had issue
 F7 Dr. Andrew Jackson Beale, b March 19, 1831, d
 Jan. 4, 1909, md July 12, 1856, Mrs. Mary
 Ann Mildred (Tucker) Elliott, widow of John
 Elliott & daughter of John Beale Tucker & wife,
 Mary Ann Mildred Day Tucker, b July 12, 1829,
 d Dec. 3, 1901. They had issue
 G1 Sarah Margaret Beale, b June 17, 1857,
 d Feb. 28, 1878, md May 1877, Richard
 Ridgely & had issue
 H1 Died in infancy.
 G2 Julia Beale, d Jan. 10, 1937, Lexington,
 Ky., md Cornelius A. Renaker who pre-
 ceded her in death; she was a member
 of the Methodist Church; United Daugh-
 ters of the Confederacy & the Order of
 the Eastern Star. She was buried at
 Battle Grove cemetery at Cynthiana,
 Ky. They had issue
 H1 Beale Renaker, b Dec 9, 1878,
 died with scarlet fever.
 H2 Violette Renaker, unmd in 1934 &
 after the death of her mother
 moved to Long Beach, Calif., to
 live with her Aunt, Mrs. Frank
 Gray.
 G3 Lalla Beale md Dr. Frank Gray who d
 1936; the widow resides Long Beach,
 Calif. No issue.
 G4 Harmon Tucker Beale, b Oct. 20, 1868.
 G5 Chas. Bronough Beale, b Jan. 11, 1871,
 d May 1877.
 G6 Mary Mildred Beale, b June 1, 1873,
 md Henry Manson Carr on Dec. 1, 1899;
 reside Miami, Fla. They had issue
 H1 Mildred Carr, b 1901, d inf.
 H2 Robt. Gordon Carr, b 1902, killed
 1933 in automobile accident.

H3 Henry Rogers Carr, b Oct. 1906, md
Nov. 1929, Mrs. Corabell Fields who
d Nov. 1921, & had issue
11 Henry Rogers Carr, II.

H4 Julian Gray Carr, b 1910.

F8 Sarah Beale md Jesse Bassett.

E2 Edward Beale.

E3 Thomas J. Beale.

Richard Eustace Beale md 2nd, 1810, Mrs. Mary Elizabeth
(Wagener) Grayson, widow of Wm. Grayson & daughter of
Peter & Sinah Wagener (Fairfax Co., Rec. Aug. 22, 1810,
Deed Bk 1811-12, P 29...Bond by Richard E. Beale &
Joseph B. Redd).

Fauquier Co., Va., Deed Bk 17, P 775, Release -
Oct. 26, 1813 - Bet. Richard E. Beale & ux & ZLS &
Archibald Wilson....made June 18, 1810 between Richard
E. Beale & Mary Elizabeth, his wife; John Simpson &
Ann McCarty, his wife; Joseph B. Red & Laurah Chi-
chester, his wife; Peter Wagener & Sarah, his wife;
& Linah B. Morton which said Mary Elizabeth, Ann Mc-
Carty, Sarah Chichester, Peter & Linah B. are children
& heirs of Peter Wagener, dec'd, of one part & Archi-
bald Wilson of other part.....

Fauquier Co., Va., Deed Bk 21, P 255, B&S, Nov.
12, 1816- Bet. Richard Eustace Beale & Mary Elizabeth,
his wife, of one part, & Naith Kenner, of other part,
all of Fauquier Co., Va.....a part of a tract of a
thousand acres.....

Fauquier Co., Va., Deed Bk 26, P 400, B&S, Dec..
11, 1821- Bet. Richard Eustace Beale & Mary Elizabeth,
his wife, of one part, & Jonathan Cooper & Elizabeth,
of other part.....

Fauquier Co., Va., Deed Bk 41, P 6, B&S, July 26,
1841, A gift....Mary E. Beale to her son, Wm. Beale...
They had issue

E4 Susan W. Beale md Doddridge P. C. Redd, Fauquier
Co., Va., Marriage-B 5, P 197, March 24, 1840-
Bondsman, Doddridge P. C. Redd & Richard H.
Gaines. Teste-R. H. Gains & Elbert Waller.
They had issue

F1 Mary Redd md Thos. Ficklen, Bristerburg, Va.
where their is an old Beale homestead which
is owned by Dave Arrington, David, Va. In
1934 Mrs.Ficklen was living at 2452 18th St.,
N. W., Washington, D. C. They had issue

G1 W. A. Ficklen md Florence Laws, Catlett, Va.

G2 Thos. Beale Ficklen md Alma Redd, Washing-
ton, D. C.

G3 Kathryn Ficklen, unmd 1934, Washington, D.C.

F2 Pidge Redd md John Robert Beale, Baltimore, Md.

F3 thru F8 were 3 girls & 3 boys about whom the
writer could learn nothing.

E5 James Beale.

F6 William Beale,
F7 Thomas Beale went to Missouri.
F8 Henry Beale.
D3 Daughter Beale.

- C6 Elizabeth Beale, Spinster, (Tyler's Quar., Vol 9, P 284; Richmond Co. Records), became Feb. 1746, the 3rd wife of Col. Landon Carter, Esq., of 'Sabine Hall', Richmond Co., Va., son of Robert Carter of 'Corotoman', Lancaster Co., Va. (see Carter Fam.).

From the diary of Col. Landon Carter the following extracts were taken:

16 Tuesday July, 1776...Accts. of War., etc.....'John Beale told me last night that at Gwyn's Island 18th shot went between Dunmore's thighs & cut a boatswain in two behind him. I don't doubt this shot cooled his latitude-nous virility for that night at least. I wonder who feels the water hot now, himself or the Virginians.'

'John Beale gone home. Colston & the devil, my son, gone to Capt. Beale's for dinner'.....

21 Sunday 'Last night my cart came up from John E. Beale's for iron pots to make salt out of the bay water, wch cart brot me 8 bushls oysters. Beale writes me that by bricking up his pots he makes with two only, one not holding but $4\frac{1}{2}$ gals. John Beale had complained to me about my fellow, Jacob, as being a ring leader to their running out of the slaves & every species of roguery'.....

22nd Monday... 'Last night B. Beale gave me a letter from Chantilli. It seems he had been there to look out for other business'..... (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 21, P 172).

The Will of Landon Carter is given in Va. Mag. of Hist. & Biog., Vol 29, P 361; he mentions in his diary which was published in several volumes of the Wm-Mary Quarterly that his daughter & her cousin, Nancy Beale, insist on going to visit Nancy's Mother 40 miles off in Lancaster Co., March 15, 1770.

Elizabeth Beale & Col. Landon Carter had issue

- D1 Lucy Carter md Wm. Colston who served as a Justice of the Peace in Richmond Co., Va., & as a Vestryman in N. Farnham Parish.

Once more to quote from the diary of Landon Carter-18 Sept. 1770...Miss Lucy went to John Beale's child's christening (probably John Beale, son of Capt. Wm. Beale, & her cousin) & kept my chariot all night. Went then to Capt. Beale's & yet this girl pretends she never goes abroad. I almost think she is seldom home. 10th Monday, Feb. 1772...Miss Lucy must gaddy abroad to see J. Ball at her cousin Tom Beale's (another son of Capt. Wm. Beale) so I am without company.

Lucy Carter & Wm. Colston had issue

E1 Susan Colston.

E2 Elizabeth Colston.

E3 Landon Colston.

E4 Wm. T. Colston was Justice of the Peace, Richmond Co., Va., 1802.

- D2 Judith Carter, b Oct. 28, 1749, d June 18, 1836 at her mansion, 'Beale's Farm', Madison Co., Va., (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 30, P 73), md Jan. 16, 1773, at

'Sabine Hall', Reuben Beale, b Feb. 1, 1751, d Nov. 2, 1802, at 'Beale's Farm', Madison Co., Va., son of Capt. Wm. Beale & wife, Ann Harwar Beale of 'Chestnut Hill'. (Wm-Mary Quart. Vol 13, P 45). They had issue

E1 Harwar Beale, b Feb. 23, 1786, d at 'Cleve', Aug. 11, 1840, md April 4, 1805, Robert Charles Carter of 'Cleve' (see Carter Fam.), & had issue

F1 Elizabeth Landon Carter, b 1806, d 1901, md 1832, May Burton Bradford, Madison Co., Va., & had issue

G1 Osmond Bradford.

G2 Landon A. Bradford.

G3 B. H. Bradford.

G4 Judith Harwar Bradford.

G5 A son who died in 1862 at 19 years of age.

F2 Landon St. Leger Carter, b March 1, 1808, d at 'Cleve', King George Co., Va., Oct. 15, 1835.

F3 Robert Otway Carter, b Jan. 3, 1810, d at his residence in Oxford, Lafayette Co., Miss., March 7, 1874, md Sept. 30, 1845, Edmonia Fauntleroy Corbin, daughter of Richard Randolph Corbin of Oakenham, Middlesex Co., Va.

Robt. O. Carter, who was a doctor & who moved to Miss. in 1835, was the last Carter owner of 'Cleve', King George Co., Va., which was one of Virginia's historic manor houses built by Col. Chas. Carter, son of Robt. Carter, in 1729. Dr. Carter sold the place to Henry Byrd Lewis in 1852 & in 1916 it was destroyed by fire.

They had issue

G1 Robt. Corbin Carter, b Lafayette Co., Miss., Aug. 11, 1846, served in the C.S.A., & d July 8, 1936.

G2 Edmonia Beverly Carter, b Lafayette Co., Miss., Oct. 3, 1847, d April 17, 1879, md Jan. 14, 1869, Chas. Bowen Howry who became Asst. Attorney General of the U.S. & Judge of the U. S. Court of Claims, Washington, D. C., & who served in the C.S. Army as an officer & moved to Washington, D. C., in 1893 by appointment of President Cleveland. They had issue

H1 Lucien Beverly Howry, d Oct. 1944 unm.

H2 Willard Carter Howry, d 1919.

H3 Maude Howry, d inf.

G3 Otway Lane Carter, b Lafayette Co., Miss., Jan. 24, 1849, d at Ft. Worth, Texas, Dec. 14, 1917, md Fanny Lovie McKie in Miss, June 19, 1873.

Otway L. Carter graduated with honors in the Law Class of 1870 from University of Miss.; practiced his profession in

Oxford, Miss., until about 1889 when he moved to Texas; served west of the Miss. River as a Special Attorney of the U. S. Dept. of Justice in Indian matters during the second administration of President Cleveland, 1893-97. They had issue

H1 Fanny Lovie Carter, in Ft. Worth, Texas, in 1934.

H2 Capt. Chas. Otway Carter, U.S. Army, who md & died without issue, Nov. 8, 1931.

H3 Bracton Cleve Carter d without issue.

H4 Beverly Carter, in Ft. Worth 1934.

G4 Anna Fauntleroy Carter, b Oct. 7, 1850, d April 18, 1872, Oxford, Miss.

G5 St. Leger Landon Carter, d unm.

G6 Mary Harwar Carter md Sept. 1, 1880, James Melmoth Sloan & moved to St. Louis, Mo., & had issue

H1 Isla Sloan md March McCausland Anderson of La Jolla, Calif.

H2 Lucia Sloan md Henry H. Hopkins, La Jolla, Calif., & had issue

il Henry Melmoth Hopkins, Berkeley, Calif.

il2 (daughter) Hopkins of St. Louis, Mo.

H3 Eugene William Sloan, St. Louis, Mo.

H4 Mildred Sloan md George Dock, Jr., of Washington, D. C., & had issue

il Donald Dock.

H5 Carter Sloan, St. Louis, Mo., md Elizabeth Post & had issue

il Sloan.

H6 Mary Sloan md Isaac C. Orr, St. Louis, Mo.

G7 Charles Cleve Carter, d inf Oct. 13, 1861.

G8 Berkeley Carter, d Oxford, Miss, 1889.

F4 Olivia Hanson Carter, b Feb. 23, 1812, d Aug. 8, 1824.

F5 Edward St. Orville Carter, b May 11, 1814, d unm Sept. 5, 1896, Lafayette Co., Miss.

F6 Mary Eleanor Carter, b Oct. 14, 1816, d May 22, 1888, Oxford, Miss.

F7 Carlence Hervie Carter, b Oct. 17, 1818, d unm Feb. 8, 1894, Lafayette Co., Miss.

F8 Flora Berkeley Carter, b Feb. 7, 18...., d May 27, 1857, Lafayette Co., Miss.

F9 Laura Montreville Carter, b Nov. 7, 1823, d Feb. 18, 1896, Lafayette Co., Miss.

F10 Emma Cleve Carter, b Aug. 20, 1826, d Aug. 8, 1840, 'Cleve', King George Co., Va.

D3 Beale (daughter) Carter.

C7 Charles Beale of Richmond Co., Va., b probably 1721, served as King's Attorney for said County, 1742-1759 (Tablett in Court House at Warsaw, Va.), md Mary Fauntleroy, b Feb. 28, 1725, daughter of Maj. Moore Fauntleroy & Margaret Micou (see Fauntleroy Fam.). The widow md 2nd, 1760, Isaac Wm. Giberne, an English Clergyman who served Lunenburg Parish, 1762-1795 and resided at his wife's plantation, 'Belle Ville'.

The Will of Samuel Barber, dated Oct. 10, 1760, proved Richmond Co., May 4, 1761, names among legatees, Mary, wife of Chas. Beale (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 35, P 418).

The Will of Isaac Allerton, dated March 31, 1739 & proved Nov. 27, 1739, mentions his cousin, Chas. Beale, & his brothers, John, Taverner, Richard & Reuben Beale; he named as executors, his wife, Ann; John Bushrod & David Hornby (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co. Wills, Vol 9, P 107).

This Isaac Allerton was a grandson of Col. Isaac Allerton of 'The Narrows'. Isaac Allerton of the will (b 1655) md Ann Corbin who was a sister of Mildred Corbin who md Isaac Allerton's half-brother, John Bushrod, II, of 'Bushfield', who evidently was the John Bushrod named as an executor in the above Will.

Ann (Corbin) Allerton, after the death of her husband, md the Rev. David Currie, Rector of Christ Church Parish, Lancaster Co., Va.

On March 25, 1777, Dunmore Co. Records show that Taverner Beale, nephew of Chas. Beale, dec'd., was granted administration on the estate of the late Chas. Beale; also that Alexander Machir, Lawrence Snapp, Leonard Balthis, Geo. Cooper, or any three of them, were authorized to appraise the estate of Chas. Beale, dec'd., who was a brother of Taverner Beale, I, father of Taverner Beale above mentioned.

The Will of Charles Beale was probated in Richmond Co., Va., under date of Oct. 1, 1776 (Vol 6, P 368) & named wife & son, Charles; godchildren & nephews...Thomas Beale, Susanna Beale, Ann Hamilton, John Eustace Beale & Charles Beale, son of brother Taverner Beale; executors were brother, Richard Beale, & nephews, Thomas Beale & Austin Brockenbrough. Guardians...Richard & Wm. Beale, brothers.

Chas. Beale & Mary Fauntleroy had issue

D1 Charles Beale believed to have died young.

C8 Richard Beale, b Dec. 19, 1723 (N. Farnham Parish Reg.), d 1771 in Orange Co., Va., md Elizabeth Madison who is presumed to have been the wife of John Willis of Fredericksburg, Va., (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 4, P 463; Orange Co., Va., Mar. Licenses quoted in Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 4, P 59), son of Col. Harry Willis of 'Willis Hall', near Fredericksburg, Va.

The Will of Richard Beale was dated Aug. 11, 1768 & was proved in Orange Co., Va., Aug. 22, 1771; named as legatees: daughters, Molly & Ann; wife, Elizabeth; daughter, Winifred, wife of Wm. Daingerfield & previously of Mr. Willis.

The Will of his widow, Elizabeth Madison Beale, dated Dec. 11, 1772, was proved in Orange Co., Va., Jan. 28, 1773, & left her estate to her 3 daughters.

Richard Beale md Jan. 1, 1753, Mrs. Elizabeth Willis.

There appears in Deed Bk 22, 1738-1742, P 61, Essex Co., Va., a deed in which appears the name of Richard Beale & Elizabeth Beale of S. Farnham Parish, 1739. From the date of this deed, 1739, & the date of the marriage, 1753, of Mrs. Elizabeth Willis & Richard Beale, it would seem that Richard Beale had been first married to an Elizabeth, while living in Essex Co., prior to his removal to Orange Co., where he married Mrs. Elizabeth Willis. But who this Elizabeth might have been has not been determined by the writer.

In Deed Book 20, 1733-34, P 102, Essex Co., Va.,... Richard Beale & wife, Elizabeth (1734) of S. Farnham Parish,.....

Richard Beale had issue

D1 Molly Beale.

D2 Ann Beale.

D3 Winifred Beale md 1st, a Mr. Willis, & 2nd, William Daingerfield.

- C9 Reuben Beale, b Dec. 19, 1725, d at 'Chestnut Hill',
Richmond Co., Va., Nov. 2, 1802 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog.,
Vol 30, P 72), md Frances Robinson on March 9, 1749 as
it appears of record in Richmond Co. Va.
- B4 Charles Beale, b Oct. 20, 1678, Richmond Co., Va., as appears
of record in the N. Farnham Parish Register.

ALABAMA

Old records at Abbeville Court House, Land Grant Book, P 253:
'Wm. Beale, a citizen, 205 acres of land situated below the ancient boundary line on a branch of Rocky Creek, waters of Wilson Creek, bounded west on lands held by the said Wm. Beale, etc. Recorded April 11, 1785'.

'Robt. Anderson, another grant to Wm. Beale, 300 acres on water of 96 Creek of Saluda River, bounded by Beale. Recorded Oct. 27, 1784'.

Wm. Beale is mentioned in 'Lossings' Field Book of the American Revolution; also in Jos. Habersham's (DAR) Historical Collections, Vol iii.

Capt. Wm. Beal md who d abt 1821, according to Dr. Cooper, a descendant, & had issue

A1 Frances Beal md James Griffen who was killed by Tory bushwackers while attempting to cross the Saluda River near Smith's Bridge, & had issue

B1 Wm. Griffen.

B2 James Griffen.

B3 Vincent Griffen.

Frances Beal Griffen md 2nd, Charles Cooper, a Revolutionary soldier from Va., whose Will is recorded in Edgefield, So. Car., same being probated Nov. 14, 1819; they had issue

B4 Reuben Cooper, b 1787, d 1874.

B5 Chas. Howard Cooper.

B6 John B. Cooper.

B7 Lucretia Cooper md Adams.

B8 Frances Cooper md Hagood.

B9 Tabitha Cooper md Ward.

A2 James Beal d unm.

A3 Tabitha Beal, b April 4, 1764, d Sept. 8, 1842, md Dec. 11, 1781, James Wilson of Abbeville Co. They resided in old Cambridge, So. Car. Wm. Beal conveyed land to James Wilson on May 17, 1790 & James Wilson in turn conveyed it to Chas. Cooper on Nov. 1, 1796. They had issue

B1 Wm. Wilson, b 1783, Judge of the Ordinary in 1829.

B2 Elizabeth Wilson, b 1787, md James McCracken; md 2nd, Rev. Todd, a Baptist Minister.

B3 Mary Wilson, b 1789.

B4 Nancy Wilson, b 1796, d 1872, Caldwell, Texas; md 1st, Robt. Pool; md 2nd, James Anderson, b 1799, d 1827, Planter of Edgefield Dist., So. Car., & had issue

C1 James Wilson Anderson, b 1826, d 1908, Calhoun Co., Ala., Justice of the Peace; County Commissioner; Planter; Soldier in the C. S. A.; md 1848, Margaret Elizabeth Thompson & had issue

D1 Thos. Andrew Anderson, b 1860, graduated Oxford, Ala., College, 1884; President of Nacogdoches Texas University, 1892-96; Supt. City Schools of Oxford, Ala.; md 1888, Caroline Ella Little, b 1868, educated at Huntsville Female College; Member of the United Daughters of the Confederacy; they had issue

- E1 Thos. Alfred Anderson, b 1889, md Lois Threadgill.
- E2 Ethel Lucille Anderson, b 1891, md Geo. S. Cooper.
- E3 James Hugh Anderson, b 1894, md Bennie Foreman.
- E4 Fae Caroline Anderson, b 1898, md Geo. S. Middleton.
- E5 Ladye Grace Anderson, b 1900, md Capt. Hartwell M. Elder, Jr., U. S. A.
- E6 Julian Thompson Anderson, b 1903, md Ruth Williams.
- E7 Paul Jackson Anderson, b White Plains, Ala., Nov. 18, 1909, received A. B. degree at U. of Ala., 1931 (Alpha Tau Omega) & living in 1935 in Oxford, Ala.

Nancy Wilson Anderson md 3rd, Daniel Ghent.

B5 Rebecca Whitefield Wilson, b 1800.

B6 James Henry Thomas Wilson, b 1805.

(Letter from Paul J. Anderson, Chairman Rules & Ordinances Committee, Oxford, Ala., who wrote that the old Wilson bible purchased by James Wilson on Oct. 15, 1803 is owned by a Texas descendant whose name he did not know)

GEORGIA

- Charles T. Beale of Grovetown, Ga., md Madox & had issue
- A1 Jessie Burnett Beale of Ga. & So. Car., md & had issue
- B1 Chas. T. Beale, Sierra Blanca, Texas (State Highway Dept.)
- B2 Benjamin Franklin Beale md Rosa Nesom, Ft. Worth, Texas, & had issue
- C1 Nellie Beale md Ben. L. Owen, Ft. Worth, Texas, & had
 - D1 Rose Mary Owen.
 - D2 Dorothy Owen.
 - D3 Ben. L. Owen, Jr.
 - D4 Eleanor Owen.
- C2 Jessie Beale md H. D. Terrell & had issue
 - D1 H. D. Terrell, Jr.
 - D2 Jean Terrell.
 - D3 Glenn Terrell.
- C3 Gladys Beale md W. L. McAuliffe, Ft. Worth, Texas, & had
 - D1 Gladys Elizabeth McAuliffe.
- C4 Chas. T. Beale md Lillian Russell, widow, Ft. Worth, Tex. & had issue
 - D1 Chas. Robt. Beale.
- B3 Hattie Beale md Anderson who was a Captain in C. S. Army; she died in Hattiesburg, Miss.
- A2 Hattie Beale md Avery & both d in Panama; they had issue
 - B1 Chas. Avery, Atlanta, Ga.
 - B2 J. Allie Avery, b & d in Panama.
 - B3 Eula Avery.
 - B4 Ollie Avery.
- A3 Beale md Jones of Ga. & had issue
 - B1 Jesse B. Jones.

John Wynne Bealle was b in Milledgeville, Ga., but while yet a small boy, abt 1855, moved to Tuscaloosa, Ala., where he lived in Fosters' Settlement, which was one of the finest in Ala. & some 15 miles from Tuscaloosa. He built a saw mill, a grist mill & gin, all in one, which is still standing & kept in good repair. The Baptist Church of which he was a member & in which he was the leader in building, continues to stand as a memorial to him, & a descendant, Rev. John T. Bealle of Northport, Ala., had the honor of being the pastor for several years. His residence which he built is now owned & occupied by a Mrs. Johnson.

John Wynne Bealle md 1st, Martha Foster & had issue

- A1 Robt. Bealle.)
- A2 John Foster Bealle.)
- A3 Ann Bealle.)
- A4 Martha Elizabeth Bealle.) all died young.

From Fosters' Settlement John Wynne Bealle moved to Coker, 8 miles west of Tuscaloosa & md 2nd, Dec. 24, 1829, Nancy Doughty, & had issue

- A5 Wm. Bealle, stock raiser, d abt 1906 at Pheba.
- A6 Sarah Rebecca Bealle.
- A7 Frances Ann Bealle.
- A8 James Caddell Bealle.
- A9 Elizabeth Susan Bealle.
- A10 Lucious Guild Bealle.

A11 Gustavus Adolphus Bealle, a railroad car inspector & farmer at Columbus, Miss.; md 1867, Julia Burnitt & had issue

B1 John W. Bealle, b 1870, lived at Columbus, Miss., until 1908 when the family moved to Greenwood, Miss., where Mr. Bealle served as Grand Master in the Grand Lodge I.O.O.F.; md Fannie Brown of Columbus & had issue

C1 Burnitt Bealle, b March 11, 1896, florist of Greenwood. Miss.

C2 Nell Bealle, b April 21, 1898.

C3 Albert Bealle, b July 24, 1901, superintendent of the schools of Lumberton, Miss.; md 1926, Elsie Unger of West Point & had issue

D1 Frances Glass Bealle, b 1929.

C4 John W. Bealle, Jr., b Sept. 30, 1908, superintendent of the public schools of Sardis, Miss.; md Kathryn Sullivan, daughter of a Methodist Minister in the Miss. Conference. They had issue

D1 Betty Jeen Bealle, b 1931.

Fannie Brown Bealle d June 11, 1930 & John Wynne Bealle, Sr., md Sept. 26, 1933, Mrs. Angelo Jones of Birmingham, Ala.

Mr. Bealle is an engineer on the Card G Railway & co-owner with his son, Burnitt, of the Greenwood Floral Co., of Greenwood, Miss.

B2 Emma Bealle md John A. Stinson, owner of the Columbus Marbel Works, who d 1910; they had issue

C1 John A. Stinson, Jr., of Houston, Texas, md & had issue

D1 John A. Stinson, III.

D2 Will Stinson.

- C2 Will Stinson, cotton factor in Greenwood, Miss.; md Billie Free of Gordo, Ala., & had issue
D1 Wm. Stinson, b abt 1923.
- C3 Peyton Stinson, an invalid, lived with his Mother who was Principal of the Junior High School at Greenwood.
- B3 Wm. E. Bealle, Greenwood, Miss., in 1935 was Re-Employment Agent for several counties; md Pearl Ellis of Columbus, Miss., & had issue
 - C1 Jim Bealle, b 1902, md Helen McComb of Jellico, Tenn.; was a Civil Engineer & in 1934 was Superintendent of the Light & Water Works of Jellico, Tenn.
 - C2 Warren Bealle, b 1907, Greenwood, Miss.
- B4 Ida Bealle md Rev. Chas. Crossfield Ware, a Christian Minister of Wilson, No. Car., where he is State Secty. for the Christian Church; they had issue
 - C1 Catherine Ware md; Greensboro, No. Car.
 - C2 Frances Ware graduated in 1934 from the Nursing School of Duke University at Durham, No. Car.
 - C3 Chas. C. Ware, Jr., in 1934 was a student at the University of No. Carolina.
- B5 Kate Bealle md Herbert Walker of Wilson, No. Car., co-owner of the Acme Candy Company, & had issue
 - C1 Herbert Walker, Jr.
 - C2 Winifred Walker.
 - C3 Kathryn Bealle Walker.
 - C4 Margaret Walker.
- A12 Nancy Dianah Bealle.
- A13 Jeremah Doughty Lafayette Bealle went to Arkansas & was not heard from again.
- A14 Rhoda Lavinge Bealle.
(Letters- Miss Nell Bealle, 504 Military Road, Columbus, Miss.; John W. Bealle, Sardis, Miss., & Rev. John T. Bealle, Northport, Ala., whose relationship in this family was not made clear to the writer.)

INDIANA

- Wm. Beale, Sr., b 1762, d Sept. 16, 1845, moved abt 1818 to Dana, Vermillion Co., Ind.; md Martha McGrew, b 1769, d Jan. 2, 1841, daughter of Alexander McGrew, (Wm. Beale was in Claiborne Co., Tenn. in 1814) & had issue
- A1 Anne Beale md a cousin, George Beale, son of Jonathan Beale, b 1801 in the Valley of the James River, Va.
 - A2 Mary Beale md a cousin, Caleb Beale, (brother of George & son of Jonathan Beale), b 1791 in York Co., Tenn.
 - A3 Wm. Beale, Jr., b Jackson Co., Tenn.
(Letters- Mrs. A. C. Hamblin of Valrico, Fla., who suggested as genealogically interested, Mrs. J. M. Hopkins of 2626 Alabama Avenue, N., Indianapolis, Ind., & Miss Mary Day, Box 184, Winchester, Ky.)

KENTUCKY

- John Beale md & had issue
- A1 Andrew Jackson Beale, Callaway Co., Ky., with Murry as the County Seat, md Mary Bonner, daughter of Capt. Willis Bonner & wife, Sallie Kirkman. He was b in Potacassi, Northampton Co., No. Car. They had issue
- B1 Mary Jane Beale, d young.
- B2 Willis Jasper Beale (Rev. Dick Beale) d abt 1926, a Baptist Minister; md Mary Jane Watkins & had 3 children.
- B3 Wm. Newton Beale, known from early life as 'Curl Beale'; md Nancy Barnett & had 2 children.
- B4 Francis Marion Beale, known as 'Frank'; md Josie Keys & had 4 children.
- B5 Andrew Jackson Beale, Jr., known as 'Jack' Beale, was for 30 years a merchant of Murray, Ky.; md 4 times & lost all wives by death.
- B6 Henry Beale, a Baptist Minister, md Minerva Norris & had two sons.
- B7 Alman Browning Beale, hardware merchant with his place of business on the same corner for 39 years, was b 1847 in Callaway Co., Ky., at Murray where he was a character of much repute throughout his life; md Mary Jane Martin & had issue
- C1 daughter.
- C2 daughter.
- C3 daughter.
- C4 daughter.
- C5 Desiree Beale, Murray, Ky.
- C6 Treman Beale.

MARYLAND

Jane Beale whose Will, dated April 20, 1733, was probated May 23, 1733, (also rec. at Annapolis, Liber O, P 661), named the following children

'To son Thomas Beall)
 To son John Beall) the residue of personal estate
 To son William Beall)

Thomas & William I leave to the care of Thomas Griffin until 18 years of age....Thomas being 16 the 4th of this June & my son, William, 12, the 12th of Dec. next. (Thomas was b June 4, 1717 & William, Dec. 12, 1721). Daughter, Mary Beall. Thomas Griffin, Excr. Witness: William Johnson & John Langley. Her inventory, Liber 17, P 337; appraisers: Thomas Payne & John Cuffey. Creditors, Sarah Jones & Matthew Canady. Kin, Ann Bayle & Will Morgan.'

Jane Beale had issue

- A1 John Beale b ca 1713/15, Will dated May 1, 1792, proved Aug. 7, 1792, md 1st; md 2nd, Mary Magdalen, daughter of Randolph Hacket & wife, Mary, d 1802, when her Will dated Aug. 28, was proved May 17, 1803.

The Will of John Beale was recorded Book j.j. #2, P 40, St. Mary's Co., Md.....'To my grandsons, John Smoot & George Smoot,

land in Culpepper Co., Va., & negroes named 'Vine' & George'.

To my daughter, Ann Smoot, to have the use of this land during her lifetime & a negro named 'Catherine'.

To my grandson, Josiah Beale, the plantation where I live, to him & his heirs forever....my clothes...bridle & saddle... & if he dies without issue the land is to go to William Beale & an equal part of my estate not willed.....

To William Beale that land I bought from Jos. Arthis & if William dies without issue this land to go to Josiah Beale & if both die without issue the land to go to Wm. R. Smoot.

To my son, Joseph Beal, 1 shilling & no more.

To my wife, Mary Magdalen Beale, negroes named, Tom, Jean, Chesley, Peter, Sarah, Jeremiah....horses, cows....etc... & she is to have the use of the land left to Josiah & William.... & the use of all of my estate during her lifetime.

To my granddaughter, Sarah Beal, a negro girl named 'Monica'.

The Balance & Distribution Book, St. Mary's Co., Md., P 98, dated Jan. 16, 1794....John Beall, dec'd, estate account, by Mary Magdalen Beall, Extrx:

'To the deceased's grandson, John Smoot.....1 negro 'Vine'.

To the deceased's grandson, George Smoot.....1 negro 'George'.

To the deceased's granddaughter, Sarah Smoot.1 negro, 'Catherine'.

To the deceased's son, Joseph Beall.....1 shilling.

To Josiah Beall, the deceased's wearing apparel, saddle & bridle.

To William Beall1 negro named 'Stace'.

To the widow, Mary Magdalen Beall, the slaves left her by Will, bed, furniture, etc.....

To granddaughter, Sarah Beall, a slave named 'Monica'.

To granddaughter, Mary Smoot, a slave named 'Sarah'.

To the deceased's grandson, Wm. Read Smoot....a legacy.

The residue of the estate to be divided as follows:

To the deceased's widow & to his grandchildren-

John Smoot.

George Smoot.

Granddaughter, Sarah Smoot.

Granddaughter, Mary Smoot.

Grandson, Wm. Read Smoot.

To the deceased's grandson, Josiah Beall.

To William Beall.

To the deceased's granddaughter, Sarah Beall.

The Will of Mary Magdalen Beale, dated Aug. 28, 1802, was proved May 17, 1803, recorded in Book j.j. #3, P 19

'Liberates & provides for negro, Thomas & wife & their 4 children; 1 bed & furniture belonging to it; one yoke of young steers; a cart; horses & other stock; one large cane chair; one pine table; 3 chairs; one chest & a suit of clothes.

To Mary Hendley, daughter of James, my trundle bed & furniture, one loom & utensils & other personalty.

To Wm. Beale & Josiah, son of William, cattle & other personalty.

To Richard Fenwick, a note of hand of Wm. Richardson, dated

Jan. 6, 1799 for \$69.40.

To Priscilla, wife of Richard Fenwick, personalty.

To Catherine Holton, wife of Wm. Holton, furniture & personalty.

To William Holton, son of William, a horse.

To Robt. Greenwell, son of Joshua; to Joseph Swerengen & to George Smoot, son of George, fifty dollars each.

To Ann Williams, wife of James Williams, & to Catherine, wife of Wm. Holton, & to Ann Payne, personalty.

A note of hand of Jane Fenwick to Mary M. Hendley to buy a negro.

Rev. James Walton & Wm. Holton, Excrs....

James White & Matthew Clark, Witnesses....'

The issue of John Beale & Mary Magdalen Hacket Beale were

B1 Ann Beale md George Smoot & had issue

C1 Ann Smoot.

C2 Mary Smoot.

C3 Wm. Read Smoot.

C4 Sarah Smoot.

C5 George Smoot.

C6 John Smoot.

B2 Joseph Beale, b abt 1735, d April 3, 1804; md 1st,; was left one shilling by the Will of his father, John Beale; Account Book (1806-08), P 101, St. Mary's Co., Md..... Wm. Beal, administrator of the estate of Jos. Beale, dec'd. Witnesses to the Will were Richard Fenwick, John Horn Abele & Robt. Hendley. Executor, Wm. Holton. Joseph Beale bought land in Culpepper Co., Va., 1765 (Inventory of estate, Jan. 1807).

Joseph Beale was buried April 3, 1804...William & Mary Parish Records, P 228.

Guardian Accounts, P 48, June 15, 1805....June 14, 1806.. William Beal, guardian of his son, Josiah Beal; also P. 49. They had issue

C1 William Beale, b abt 1756, d 1817; md April 8, 1795, Suanna Heard.

Administration Accounts Book in St. Mary's Co., Md.; Bk E, I.M. #4....P 44: Balance & distribution of the estate of Wm. Beal, late of St. Mary's Co., Md., dec'd.. Last & Final Account:

'To Josiah Beal, a son of the dec'd.....1/7 part.

To Margaret Beal, a daughter of the dec'd 1/7 part.

To Marie Beal, a daughter of the dec'd...1/7 part.

To Alexander L. Beal, a son of the dec'd 1/7 part.

To George Beal, a son of the dec'd.....1/7 part.

To Henry W. Beal, a son of the dec'd.....1/7 part.'

Filed the 10th day of June 1834 & examined.

In the same book, P 42 ...

First & final account of the estate of Wm. Beal, late of St. Mary's Co., Md., dec'd...April 8, 1817.....

'To the sale of the schooner.....Paid Anne Smith the dower in land sold by the dec'd. to Wm. A. Thomas as per award.....'.

P 43....Paid Josiah Beal's account on May 21, 1826.
Paid Wm. Floyd for a suit brought by him
against Ignatius Fenwick & Benedict J.
Fenwick.

Inventory Book (1814-18...), P 536: The inventory
of the personal estate of Wm. Beal, late of St. Mary's
Co., Md., dec'd...appraised & recorded May 11, 1817.

To a schooner 'Resolution'...by Francis Fenwick,
John Sims & Thos. Spalding, dated May 7, 1817.

Same book in the list of sales.....

Sold to Margaret Beale.

Sold to Maria Beale.

Sold to Wm. Floyd...etc... (Wm. Floyd who was the Admin-
istrator of the estate of Wm. Beale, md Elinor Heard,
sister of Susanna).

Wm. Beale & Susanna Heard had issue

D1 Josiah Beale.

D2 Sarah Beale.

D3 Margaret Beale md Dec. 27, 1823, George Biscoe.

D4 Marie Beale md 1827, John Wherret.

D5 Alexander L. Beale, b 1806, md April 20, 1830,
Elinor Milburn & had issue

E1 Alexander Beale, C.S.A., md Lucy Dunbarr &
had issue

F1 Harry Beale of Leonardstown, Md., md Lila
Smith. No issue.

F2 Clarence Beale, unmd, Leonardstown, Md.

F3 Engleburt Beale, unmd.

F4 Myrtle Beale md Dr. Lewis Lippitt.

F5 Knighton Beale md & had issue

G1 Chas. Beale md & had issue

H1 Son.

H2 Daughter.

E2 John Beale md Sarah Welch & had issue

F1 Lillian Beale.

F2 Susie Beale.

F3 Alma Beale.

E3 Henry W. Beale, d unmd.

E4 Chas. B. Beale of Baltimore, Md., md Sallie
Forrest, daughter of John Forrest of New Jersey,
& had issue

F1 Nell Beale.

F2 Harry Beale.

F3 Lindsey Beale, d in France during World War I.

F4 Alexander Beale.

F5 Vincent Beale md No issue.

E5 Wm. Beale md Myrtle Tucker & had issue

F1 Nellie Beale md Hebb.

F2 May Beale md Guyther.

F3 Ellen Beale md Trossback.

E6 A daughter who md a Mr. Lewis & had 9 children.

D6 George Beale, b 1808, d 1854, md Feb. 3, 1841, Mary
Bennett Hall; md 2nd, Nov. 4, 1844, Jane Flower.

The Will of George Beal, Book G. C. #2, P 563, St. Mary's Co., Md., dated Aug. 23, 1854, was proved Nov. 18, 1856:

'To my wife, Jane Beal
To my daughter, Philomena K. Beal
To my son, Robert Beal
To my son, Thos. W. Beal
To my son, John W. Beal
.....tract of land in St. Inegoe's Manor
called 'Elizabeth's Manor'; Geo. W. Pembroke,
Extr.'

Jane Beal, widow of George Beal, renounces his Will & takes her thirds; Thos. W. Beal, gives a receipt for his share in his father's estate, April 14, 1860; Philomena K. Beal gives a receipt for her share in her father's estate, 1862.

They had issue

E1 Philomena Beale.

E2 Robt. Beale.

E3 Thos. W. Beale.

E4 John W. Beale.

D7 Mathias Beale, b abt 1810, d Dec. 3, 1840; md Jan. 1, 1836, Marie Antoinette, daughter of James Forrest & Susanna Fenwick Forrest.

Drawer #4, Letter B....Papers in St. Mary's Co., Md.:

'Maria Antoinette Beal.....The Honorable Orphans Court of St. Mary's Co., Md., will please appoint my brother, Dr. John W. Forrest, as administrator of the estate of my dec'd. husband, Matthias Beal, as I relinquish to him. Signed: Maria Antoinette Beale. Witness: Dr. Forrest.....1840.'

On the back of this small slip of paper is written: 'Maria A. Beal, widow of Matthias Beal, renunciation of administration filed Dec. 10, 1840.'

Another small paper:

'Alexander L. Beal, George Beal & Henry W. Beal, the brothers of Matthias Beal, dec'd., do hereby relinquish their right to administer the estate of Matthias Beal in favor of Dr. John W. Forrest. Signed by the three on Dec. 8, 1840 & filed Dec. 10, 1840.'

Administration Reference Docket, St. Mary's Co., Md., 1808-1848, P 737:

'John W. Forrest Dec. 10, 1840...Bond filed for \$3000.00; Ren. of the widow, same date; Ren. of the brothers, same date.'

Dec. 15, Inventory filed: April 27, 1841; Inventory & sales recorded....Estate of Matthias Beal.

List of debts in estate of Matthias Beal estate accounts.

To a note in favor of Theodotus Courtney with James Forrest as his security March 14, 1837.

Interest on same up to March 14, 1843, with Geo.

Beal on the note as security.

Alexander L. Beal's account is marked paid.....
Matthias Beale & Maria Antoinette Beale had issue

E1 Maria Theresa Beale, b July 2, 1838, d Nov. 12, 1910; md 1865, Wm. H. Kelley, b Ireland, & had

F1 Elizabeth Sollers Kelley, b Sept. 17, 1871, d Jan. 8, 1934; md Nov. 3, 1891, Eber Shaw Harrell (Harrold) & had issue

G1 Emily Theresa Harrell md 1st, W. R. Marsh & had issue

H1 Walter Frederick Marsh.

Emily Theresa Harrell Marsh md 2nd, Guy Withers, Washington, D. C.

G2 Naomi Harrell md J. Ward Boring & had

H1 Emily Jean Boring.

H2 Grace Minor Boring.

G3 Lois Harrell.

G4 Avie Harrell, d inf.

G5 Richard Harrell, d inf.

G6 Lily Kelly Harrell md S. E. Wood & had

H1 Myrtle Elizabeth Wood.

H2 Stanley Edison Wood, Jr.

H3 Lois Theresa Wood.

G7 Alice Harrell md Early G. Lee, Asheville, No. Car., & had issue

H1 Lois Elizabeth Lee.

H2 Alice Harrold Lee.

G8 Alice May Harrold.

F2 Mabel Kelley md Upton Standiford & had issue

G1 Chas. Albert Standiford.

G2 Ella Theresa Standiford, d aged 13.

C2 Josiah Beale md Dec. 14, 1780, Mary Holton.

C3 Sarah Beale.

C4 Catherine Beale md Dec. 14, 1780, Wm. Holton & had issue

D1 Wm. Holton, Jr.

C5 Ann Beale, md Jan. 13, 1801, James Hendley & had issue

D1 Mary Magdalen Hendley.

A2 Mary Beale.

A3 Thomas Beale, b June 4, 1717, md Mary (Griggs), widow of Richard Griffin. Will of Thos. Beale recorded in Book j.j. #1, P 376... St. Mary's Co., Md., dated Jan. 24, 1786, proved Feb. 27, 1786:

'To my daughter, Sarah Beale.....left to the care of my daughter, Ann Beale.

To my daughter, Ann Beale

To Ann Williams & Mary Thorp, in consideration of their care of my children: they are to be the executors.'

(Note: Ann Williams & Mary Thorp might be the children of Thomas' wife, Mary, by her first husband, Richard Griffin; Mary Griffin is a witness of Jane Beale's will).

They had issue

B1 Ann Beale.

B2 Sarah Beale.

A4 William Beale, b Jan. 1, 1721.

(Letters: Mrs. Guy Withers, Washington, D. C.; Mrs. Early G. Lee, Ashville, No. Car.)

PENNSYLVANIA

'John Beale, the original ancestor of the family in America, was a native of England & came to this country with William Penn.

John Beals was an early settler in lower part of Ashton & he md 1682, Mary Clayton, daughter of Wm. Clayton, Sr., & wife, Prudence. They were Friends so far as is known.

Att. a monthly meeting att Chester the 1st of ye 11th mo., 1682, John Beals & Mary Clayton did propose their intentions of marriage, Robt. Wade & wife are ordered to inquire.'

'Att. a monthly meeting at Chester the 1st of ye 11th mo. 1682, John Beals & Mary Clayton did propose their intentions of marriage. It being the 2nd time & nothing happening to obstruct, friends left them to their liberty to proceed according to the good order of truth.'

The issue of this union were

- A1 John Beals, b Jan. 28, 1685, md Sept. 14, 1711, Sarah Bowater.
- A2 Wm. Beals, b Feb. 1, 1687, md April 26, 1712, Rebecca Chambers.
- A3 Jacob Beals, b July 28, 1689, md April 20, 1714, Mary Brooksby, daughter of John Brooksby, Province of Md., who d 1714; they had
 - B1 Jacob Beals, II, b July 18, 1717, md Sept. 17, 1743, Elizabeth Greist, at Leacock Meeting House in Lanchetter Co., Pa., now Lancaster Co., & had issue
 - C1 Lydia Beals md Oct. 28, 1762, Wm. Garretson.
 - C2 Isaac Beals, b Jan. 6, 1746, d 1831, (New Hope, Tenn. Rec.), md April 9, 1768, Hannah Jones, b April 26, 1747, d July 26, 1844, & had issue
 - D1 David Beals, b Jan. 4, 1771, d Nov. 29, 1870, md 1st, Rachael West, b June 19, 1776, d July 7, 1840; md 2nd, Elizabeth Nelson.
 - D2 Solomon Beals, b Dec. 17, 1773, d Dec. 19, 1851, md April 13, 1797, Catherine Harrold, b March 8, 1777, d Aug. 14, 1860, daughter of Jonathan & Charity Harrold & a descendant of Richard & Mary Ann (Beals) Harrold; they had issue
 - E1 Joseph Beals md Mary Brown.
 - E2 Charity Beals md Marmaduke McNeas.
 - E3 Elihu Beals, b June 15, 1803, d June 16, 1876, of Greene Co., Tenn.; md Mary Simpson, d June 16, 1870, daughter of Geo. Simpson, & had issue
 - F1 Joseph James Beals md Loyd.
 - F2 Elizabeth Beals md David Mitchell.
 - F3 Sarah Beals md Wm. Carroll.
 - F4 Francis Beal, M. D., b 1840 Greene Co., Tenn., d May 10, 1890; md 1st, Cynthia Mayo & had
 - G1 Emma Beals md John Anderson.

Dr. Beal md 2nd, Sadie Louisiana Dawson, b Dec. 25, 1855, daughter of Wm. Henry & Lavinia Tipton Dawson who was the daughter of John Butler Tipton & Louisiana Ware Tipton, who

were among the first settlers in Eastern Tenn. & who played an important part in its development.

They had issue

G1 Frank Lee Beals, b Sept. 2, 1881, Loudon Co., Tenn., at Morganton; Retired Major of the U. S. Army; in 1935 with the Board of Education of Chicago, Ill; md 1st, in Portland, Ore., April 17, 1909, Alice Alexandra Barnes, b Sept. 15, 1883, & had issue

H1 Elena Louise Beals, b Feb. 16, 1910, in Petropolis, Brazil, d May 2, 1912, Appleton, Wisc.

H2 Bettina Byrd Beals, b Aug. 2, 1912, Appleton, Wisc.; an artist who was educated abroad; md Aug. 30, 1932, Chicago, Ill., George Schaller, German Diplomatic Service, Berlin, Germany.

Major Beals, md 2nd, Aug. 24, 1929, in Chicago, Ill., Katherine Meredith (Thomas) Taussig.

G2 Daisy Malcom Beals, b June 7, 1884, md Monte Goodin.

E4 Hannah Beals md Samuel Brown.

E5 Rachel Beals md Elijah Harrell.

D3 Wm. Beals md Rachael Pierce.

D4 John Beals md Ann

D5 Joseph Beals md Polly Bales.

D6 Elizabeth Beals md David Stanfield.

C3 Martha Beals md May 4, 1775, at Huntington Meeting, York, Pa., John Wilson.

C4 Solomon Beals md Oct. 29, 1776, at Warrenton Meeting, Rebecca Underwood & d at New Hope, Tenn., Jan. 17, 1833,

C5 Mary Beals.

C6 Daniel Beals md Dec. 10, 1781, Mary Squibb.

C7 Jacob Beals md May 22, 1783, at Huntington Meeting, Elizabeth Blackburn.

C8 Abraham Beals.

A4 Mary Beals, b Jan. 24, 1692 (Mary Ann), md April 1, 1710, Richard Harrold.

A5 Patience Beals, b April 16, 1695, md Joseph Jones.
(Letters: Major Frank Lee Beals of Chicago, Ill.)

Thomas Beale, b Calne, Eng., md Catherine Cope, b Calne, Eng., & had issue

A1 Wm. Beale, b near Calne, Eng., Aug. 14, 1709, d in Chester Co., Pa., Nov. 27, 1800, buried in West Whitelands beside his 1st wife, Mary Jenkins Beale, whom he md in 1734 & who was b April 19, 1715, d Aug. 25, 1771. Emigrated from Calne, Eng., in 1728 (Landed

Proprietor D.A.C., accepted Jan. 1925). They had issue

B1 Capt. Thos. Beale, b. Aug. 6, 1735, Chester Co., Pa., d June 30, 1803, Juniata Co., Pa.; md 1759, Sarah Todhunter, b 1740. Thos. Beale settled in the Tuscarora Valley & engaged in manufacturing & agricultural pursuits in Mifflin Co.; he was a man of gigantic stature as well as of great intelligence & attained a station of marked prominence in Mifflin Co. He recruited a company in Cumberland Co. & was mustered in at Carlisle as its Captain. In 1776 he served in Watt's Battalion & in 1779 was at Ft. Pitt under Col. Daniel Bradhead. Also served as Associated Judge of the Tuscarora Valley. Capt. Thos. Beale was one of the 63 signers of the first Constitution of the Commonwealth of Pa., Sept. 1790; served as a Member of the Constitutional Convention of 1790 at Harrisburg, Pa. (John Biorens Laws for the Commonwealth of Pa., 1810, Vol 1, Accepted by the U. S. D. 1812, in 1925).

They had issue

C1 Col. Wm. Beale, b Nov. 12, 1762, d Oct. 23, 1820, md June 28, 1786, Mary Henderson, b June 21, 1765, d July 11, 1810, daughter of John Henderson & wife, Mary McMahan (John Henderson enlisted June 1775 & served in the Rev. War in an expert company of riflemen from Cumberland Co., Pa., under Capt. Wm. Hendricks, under Benedict Arnold; he attacked Quebec, Dec. 31, 1775 - 'Palace Gate', & was wounded & captured. Paroled & exchanged, he re-enlisted as 1st Lieutenant & was then promoted to Captain Lieutenant & finally to Captain. He served under Gen. Anthony (Mad Anthony) Wayne during the last years of the War. His company under Capt. Wm. Hendricks was among the 1st companies enlisted in the Revolution & among the 1st on the march west of the Hudson River.....Pa. Archives, 2nd Series, Vol. X, PP 7, 25, 456, 457 & 778. Data accepted by the D.A.R. in 1925).

Col. Wm. Beale served in the Pa. Militia bet the years 1800-1807, 2nd Major, 3rd Tuscarora Reg. under Col. Wm. Sterret. He enlisted Sept. 24, 1793 (Pa. Archives, 6th Series, Vol IV, P 41 & 297).

Col. Beale served as a Member of the Pa. Legislature at the time of the framing of the State Constitution, took an active part in construction of that instrument & assisted in its adoption.

They had issue

D1 Hannah Beale, b Jan. 5, 1788.

D2 Thomas Beale, b Sept. 22, 1789.

D3 Margaret Beale, b Oct. 13, 1791.

D4 Elisha Beale, b Sept. 11, 1793.

D5 Sarah Beale, b Sept. 11, 1794.

D6 Joshua Beale, b Nov. 9, 1796, Juniata Co., Pa., md Hannah Coder & had issue

E1 Jacob Franklin Beale md Emily Schaffe & had issue

F1 Carrie Beale, Lewisburg, Pa. (D.A.R. National #17266).

E2 John Henderson Beale, b April 6, 1823, Juniata Co.,

- Pa., d March 9, 1891, Lewisburg, Pa., md June 22, 1847, Mary DeRacy Byers, b Sept. 3, 1826, Lewisburg, Pa., d July 22, 1899, Lewisburg, & had issue
- F1 Erwin Morrison Beale, attorney, b Sept. 11, 1849, d Oct. 12, 1929, md June 20, 1899, Alice Belle Forseman.
- F2 Ella Beale, b Feb. 22, 1858, d April 4, 1927, St. Petersburg, Fla.
- F3 Lillian Beale, b Oct. 20, 1863, d Jan. 10, 1939, Lewisburg, Pa.
- D7 John Beale, b Dec. 23, 1798.
- D8 Elinor Beale, b Jan. 10, 1801.
- D9 Jefferson Beale, b June 1, 1803.
- Col. Wm. Beale md 2nd, Mary Lindsey & had issue
- D10 Wm. Beale.
- D11 Mary Beale.
- D12 Washington Beale, Sr., crossed the Allegheny Mts., in 1802 & settled near Natrona, Allegheny Co., Pa.; md & had issue
- E1 Washington Beale, Jr., was reared on his father's homestead until he reached mature years, when he md Rosanna McCune & settled on an extensive farm near the paternal homestead & devoted his attention largely to stock raising. In 1859 he imported the 1st English Draft horse brought to Western Pa. They had issue
- F1 Major Jos. Grant Beale of Leechburg, Armstrong Co., Pa., b in Allegheny Co., Pa., March 26, 1839, was reared on his father's farm; 1st engaged in business of drilling for oil in Kanawha Valley; while thus engaged, the Civil War broke out & he enlisted in the Iron City Guards of his native County for 3 months. Afterward enlisted in Company C, 9th Pa. Reserves; was badly wounded at Charles City Cross Roads June 30, 1862; was taken prisoner to Richmond & laid in Libby Prison for 3 months. For his meritorious conduct in front of the enemy he was commissioned as Captain & later as Major on Gen. Harry White's Staff, 1877.
- After his return from the War he settled in Pittsburg, where he studied law; later he went into the coal business but sold out in 1868 & purchased the Leech property in Leechburg where he resided until his death in 1915. He was instrumental in having Rogers & Burchfile locate their rolling mills in Leechburg in 1872 & later induced them to put natural gas into their works from a well he & others had struck while drilling for oil. This was the 1st place natural gas was ever used for metallurgical purposes.

On Nov. 10, 1864, Major Beale was united in marriage with Margaret J. Harrison, who was b July 3, 1843, a daughter of John & Eliza Harrison, & had issue

G1 Frank J. Beale, d unm 1901.

G2 Harry W. Beale, b 1867, d 1905, md Mary B. Armstrong, Leechburg, & had issue

H1 John A. Beale.

H2 Lewis W. Beale.

H3 McCune Beale.

G3 Addison Herbert Beale, d 1930 at which time he was President of the A. M. Byers Wrought Iron Pipe Co. of Pittsburg, Pa.; md 1897, Effie G. Jack of Apollo, Pa.; & had issue

H1 Warren Herbert Beale, Chicago, Ill.

H2 Joseph W. Beale, in 1935 was Secty. to the motion picture actor, John Beal, & was living in New York. (John Beal took as his stage name that of his secretary).

H3 Margaret Beale md John D. Shaner, Pittsburg, Pa.

G4 Chas. G. Beale, attorney.

G5 Edmund H. Beale md Anna Lees, resides at Oakmont, Pa.; they had issue

H1 Edith J.. Beale.

H2 Frank L. Beale.

G6 Merta M. Beale md Sydney J. McCabe of Pittsburg, Pa.

G7 Clifford A. Beale md; lives Zanesville, Ohio; they had issue

H1 Clifford N. Beale.

H2 Warren Jack Beale.

H3 Sarah Merta Beale.

H4 Josephine Beale md Townsend Brown, Zanesville, Ohio.

F2 Jane Beale md D. H. Harrison.

F3 Mary J. Beale md W. R. Logan, b 1844, Pasadena, Calif.

F4 James B. Beale md Ida Berenger.

F5 Margaret M. Beale md Joseph R. Anderson.

F6 George W. Beale md Zelia Harrison.

F7 Aggie Beale, d young.

C2 John Beale.

C3 Washington Beale.

D4 Hannah Beale md Isaac Evans.

D5 Albion Beale.

VIRGINIA

- Robert Beale of Va. md a Miss Harper & had issue
- A1 Robt. Beale, II, a Mier prisoner who drew a 'black bean' was shot through the lungs & left for dead. During the night he crawled away and after several months made his way back to Richmond, Texas. When he entered town Mr. Jessie Thompson who drew a 'white bean' ran to him & hugged him. This opened the wound in his lungs & he bled profusely; in later years he md a Miss Haley & d with T.B. without issue.
- A2 Wm. E. Beale, Baltimore, Md., md Elma Luburg & had issue
B1 Wm. Beale md a Miss Red.
- A3 Julia Lee Beale, d Richmond, Texas, 1888, md 1838, Houston, Tex., Clement Newton Bassett, b Rushville, N. Y., & reared in the home of his Uncle, Wm. Bassett; educated at Hamilton College, N. Y. He spoke 7 languages, was a lawyer; practised law in Selma, Ala. Later he moved to Houston, Tex., where he was a Member of the Legislature. They had issue
B1 Winnefred Bassett, b Nov. 1839, md Geo. Chambers & had issue
C1 Wm. Chambers, d.s.p.
- B2 Clement Newton Bassett, Jr., b Jan. 1842, Richmond, Tex., md 1st, 1869, Lida Moore who d in childbirth (baby boy also d). After remaining single for 15 years, Mr. Bassett md 2nd, April 8, 1885, Libbie Mitchell, 3 years out of Hollins College, Va., & had issue
C1 Eleanor Lee Bassett, b May 1886, md Hugh Lawson Williams, St. Louis, Mo.; associated with Ely Walker Dry Goods Co.; they had issue.
D1 Eleanor Lee Williams.
D2 Maria Elizabeth Williams.
D3 Hugh Lawson Williams, II.
- C2 Winnie Bassett, b 1888, d inf.
C3 Clement Newton Bassett, III, d unm at 21.
C4 Robt. Adair Bassett, b Aug. 1892, md 1934 No issue. In 1939 was District Attorney at Richmond, Texas.
C5 Sidney Winston Bassett, b 1896, md 1924, divorced 1936; no issue.
C6 Gerald Wheeler Bassett, b Dec. 1898, md 1917, & had issue
D1 Geraldine Adair Bassett, Richmond, Texas.
D2 Clement Winston Bassett, Richmond, Texas.
- B3 Robt. Beale Bassett, b Nov. 1844, d 1858.
B4 Russell Bassett, b March 1846, d young.
B5 Edwin Bassett, b May 1848, d young.

- Samuel Beale migrated from Pa. into Loudon & Fauquier Counties, Va.; md a Miss Cummings & had issue
- A1 Samuel Harold Beale md Marty Elizabeth Tyler, a direct descendant of President John Tyler; lived near Scottsville, Abermarle Co., Va., & had issue
B1 Alma Tyler Beale md Goodwin, Rt. 2, Scottsville, Va.

- B2 S. E. Beale, Rt. 2, Scottsville, Va.
- A2 Joseph Russell Beale, Scottsville, Va., md & had issue
- B1 Russell Beale, d young.
- A3 Thomas O. Beale, Scottsville, Va.

(This sketch is from Mrs. Alma Tyler Beale Goodwin who writes that their family tradition has it that there were 3 brothers who came over from England; one went west & took up Government lands; one settled in Pa. (their line), and another went down into one of the lower counties of Va.

Another interesting item from her letter is relative to a visitor she had one day: 'A gentleman by the name of George Beale Reade once came thru Scottsville, came into the store (Beale Brothers), came up to me & asked 'Is not your name Beale?'; when I answered 'Yes, I am Alma Tyler Beale', he said 'I knew the moment I saw your eyes you were a Beale. You are my cousin, I know. My Mother was a Beale from Loudon Co., Va., that's where our & your ancestors settled & all of our ancestors are buried in the cemetery there at Bealeton in Loudon Co., Va., named for the Beales'. He was then living in Washington, D. C.'

The name of the father & mother of the four brothers named are not*to the writer as her correspondents were unable to furnish the names -

- A1 George Beale md & had issue
 - B1 Harry Beale, went to Iowa.
 - B2 Fred Beale, went to Iowa.
- A2 John Beale, went to Indiana, md & had 1 son
 - B1 John Beale, Jr.
- A3 James Beale md & had issue
 - B1 Will Beale.
 - B2 John Beale of Quantico, Va.
 - B3 Rett Beale.
- A4 Wm. L. Beale, b 1822, Juanita Co., Pa., md & had issue
 - B1 George Beale.
 - B2 (daughter) Beale.
 - B3 Rachel Beale md Butte & had issue
 - C1 Grace Butte md Wm. Pearson, 315 Warren Ave., Baltimore.
 - C2 Mary Butte.
 - B4 John Beale md Nannie A. Lundsford & had issue
 - C1 Gilmer E. Beale, Glendie, Va.
 - C2 Mabel Beale, Glendie, Va.
 - C3 Nellie L. Beale md Riley, 4911 41st St., N. W., Washington, D. C.
 - C4 Robt. Everett Beale, 629 14th St., N. E., Washington, D.C.
(Letter: Mabel Beale, Glendie, Va. It is quite possible that these brothers belong in the family of Thomas Beale, born Calne, Eng., as his son, Capt. Thos. Beale was buried in Juniata Co., Pa., June 30, 1803, & his son, Col. Wm. Beale, also lived in Juniata Co., Pa...which see).

Joel Thomas Beale was b in Ky., from which place he went with his father, mother & 2 sisters (names all unknown) on a visit to Halifax Co., Va., where Joel Thomas remained with friends when his own family returned to their home in Ky. When about 21 or 22 years of age he md a Miss Tucker & despite service in the C. S. Army, lived to the age of 70; they had issue

A1 Chas. Lacy Beale, drowned at Cedar Forest Forge when 39 years old, md 1st, Adeline Tucker & had issue

B1 Sarah Elizabeth Beale, d abt the age of 53 years, md Waller. .

B2 Mary Alice Beale, d abt the age of 60 years, md Cardwell.

B3 Chas. Joel Beale, b 1877, now a resident of Nathalie, Va., md & had issue

C1 Pearl Beale, b 1899, md Crute.

C2 Raymond Lacy Beale, b 1901, md McCowell.

C3 Homie Alice Beale, d at 32, md Inge.

C4 Chas. E. Beale, b 1906, resident of Lovingston, Va., md Thacker.

C5 Luther S. Beale, b 1908, md

C6 Wiley K. Beale, b 1910, unmd in 1939.

C7 Blanche Beale, b 1913, md Booker.

C8 C. Bennett Beale, b 1915, md

C9 Chas. Joel Beale, Jr., b 1917, md Younger.

C10 Leroy Beale)

C11 Deroy Beale) twins, b 1923.

Chas. Lacy Beale md 2nd, Lucy Hill & had issue

B4 Grace Beale, school teacher, d unmd at 48.

B5 Wm. Lacy Beale, b abt 1889, md & had issue

C1 Herman Beale md

C2 Carlton Beale md

C3 Clarence Beale, unmd in 1939.

C4 Roy Beale md

A2 John Russell Beale, d unmd.

A3 Hinton Beale, d abt the age of 78 years, md & had issue

B1 Bunion Beale.

B2 (daughter) Beale.

A4 John Henry Beale d unmd.

A5 Arthur Beale, living in 1939 (abt 50 years of age), md & had one child

B1 Beale.

A6 Mollie Beale md Abbott.

A7 Harriett Beale, d unmd.

A8 Channey Beale, d unmd.

William Beal of 'Middleton', (now an estate of 210 acres, but if a crown grant as tradition says, was originally abt 2000 acres), St. Paul's Parish, Hanover Co., Va. (which was taken from New Kent Co. in 1720, the latter being taken from York Co. in 1645), d prior to 1782 when he left to his widow, Sarah Beal, 137 acres of land. This plot was listed as Wm. Beal's Estate until 1790 when Sarah Beal sold

her dowry (22-3/4 A) to one John Beal who evidently was a brother of Wm. Beal, dec'd. From 1790 until 1793 the two plots were listed as Wm. Beal's estate (114 $\frac{1}{4}$ A) & John Beal (22-3/4A).

In 1793 the plot known heretofore as Wm. Beal's Estate was listed as John Beal's Estate, the 22-3/4 A. remaining as before.

From 1794 to 1803 the 114 $\frac{1}{4}$ A. plot is listed in the name of John Beal, Jr., & the 22-3/4 A. plot in the name of John Beal, Sr.

In 1804 the 114 $\frac{1}{4}$ A. plot is listed in the name of John Beal, while the 22-3/4 A. plot & another 88 A. (purchased from Wm. Vines) are listed in the name of John Beal, Jr.

In 1805, all 3 plots (225 A.) are listed in the name of John Beal, Jr.

From 1806 to 1809 the land is all listed in the name of John Beal.

In 1809, 12 $\frac{1}{2}$ A. were purchased from Wm. King. No further transfers were made until 1814 when 30 A. were added (there is no record from whom this was purchased).

The location of the land is described here for the first time:

1813....'Adjoining John Bassett, Robert King'.

1814....'In Blackwell's Neck adj. Bassett, King & others'.

1815....'Adjoining Nathaniel Fox, Bassett'.

From 1815 to 1836, 268 A. were listed in the name of John Beal; in 1836 the property was listed in the name of John Beal's Estate; in 1839 a resurvey was made & 272A. were transferred from John Beal's Estate to John Beal.

In 1841, 63 A. were sold to J. H. Earnest leaving 209 A. This plot of 209 A. remains in the name of John Beal as late as 1852.

(Old Tax Books in the State Archives, Richmond, Va., & sent to the writer by John Beal, Old Church, Va.).

The issue of Wm. Beal & Sarah Beal were

A1 John Beal, b Feb. 25, 1769, d Feb. 28, 1837, md March 12, 1799, Mary C. Glass, d July 3, 1822, & had issue

B1 John Beal, Jr., b Nov. 3, 1810, d Oct. 19, 1871, md Dec. 7, 1859, Charlotte Columbia Ellett, & had issue

C1 Francis Stuart Beal, living in 1896 in Hanover Co., Va., d 1926; md & had issue

D1 John Beal, Old Church, Va.

D2 Virginia Beal md A. E. Hardaway, Richmond, Va.

C2 Walter Henry Beal, research agent, 1852 Park Road, N. W., Washington, D. C., b Oct. 1867, Old Church, Va., md 1910, Washington, D. C., Eleanor Gillers Ashby, & had issue

D1 W. H. Beal, Jr.

D2 Elizabeth Ashby Beal.

D3 Anne Ashby Beal.

D4 Wm. Ashby Beal.

B2 Wm. Beal, b Dec. 30, 1800, md..... & had issue

C1 Thos. Beal md Sophia Pemberton, d May 1, 1865, & had

D1 Martha Beal, 2523 Hanover, Richmond, Va.

D2 (two sons came to Texas before the Civil War & one son had a daughter who md a doctor.)

B3 Elizabeth Beal, b March 6, 1803.

B4 Thos. Glass Beal, b April 25, 1807, d July 6, 1830.

B5 Louisa E. Beal, b May 31, 1809, d Aug. 7, 1847, md April 6, 1831, John R. Whiting, b March 6, 1806, d Aug. 23, 1843, &

had issue

- C1 Henry Augustine Whiting, Major in C. S. Army, Knoxville, Tenn., b Jan. 9, 1832, md 1st, the widow Temple; md 2nd, the widow Lumsden, & had 2 daughters.
- C2 Julia Emeline Whiting, b March 7, 1833.
- C3 Thos. Lewis Whiting, b March 1, 1836, md Euphrania Ellts Pemberton, b 1850.
- C4 Louisa Randolph Whiting, b Aug. 20, 1837, d Aug. 20, 1838.
- C5 Mary Whiting, b Dec. 15, 1838, d Dec. 25, 1838.
- C6 Mary Louisa Whiting, b May 13, 1840, d Sept. 5, 1846.
- C7 Anne Countess Whiting, b Nov. 13, 1841, md Thomas Campbell, Richmond, Va.
- C8 John R. Whiting, Jr., b Dec. 30, 1843, d Jan. 4, 1844.

B6 Louisiana Beal, b May 30, 1809, d Sept. 25, 1809.

B7 Louisiana Beal, b Dec. 26, 1812.

A2 Wm. M. Beal, b Aug. 9, 1771.

A3 Mary Beal, b Oct. 15, 1773.

A4 Elizabeth Beal, b Nov. 14, 1775.

(John Beal, presumably a brother of Wm. Beal, gave a document signed in 1783)

A1 Benj. Beale of Isle of Wight Co., Va., md & had issue Benj. Beale, II, whose Will, dated Feb. 12, 1712/13, was probated April 27, 1713, (Isle of Wight Co., Va., W & D Bk 2, P 358), named wife, Martha; son, Benjamin; daughters, Mary, Patience, Martha & Florence; wife & son, Benjmain, Executors. Witnesses- Thos. Dixon, Richard Beele, Sol. Haines, John Nevill.

Appraisal of this estate was dated April 27, 1713 by Jacob Darden, Wm. Murfrey, John Watts, Robt. Shelly; presented by Martha & Benj. Beal, & recorded May 25, 1713 (Isle of Wight Co., W & D Bk 2, P 583).

Benj. Beal, II, md 1689, Martha Neville, daughter of John Neville (Isle of Wight Co., Deed Bk 1, P 22), & had issue

B1 Benj. Beal, III, whose Will, dated Aug. 7, 1744, was probated Sept. 24, 1744, (Isle of Wight Co., Will-Bk 4, P 511), named wife, Sarah; daughters, Sarah Godwin, Rachel Dixon, Wilkinson Beal & Mary; son, Benj. Beal, Exe. Witnesses: Thos. Gale, John Chestnutt, John Garnes. They had issue

C1 Sarah Beal md Godwin.

C2 Benj. Beal, IV, whose Will, dated March 1, 1786, was probated Dec. 7, 1786, (Isle of Wight Co., Will-Bk 10, P 39), named wife, Elizabeth; son, Benjamin; daughters, Mary Parker, Honour Jordan; sons, James Lawrence Beal, Barney; to my younger children - Barney, Lawrence, Sally, Rachel, Mary, Elizabeth & Wilkinson Beal.....; wife & son, James, Exs. Witnesses: James Hall, Thos. & Joseph Nevill. They had issue

D1 Mary Beale md 1780, Wm. Parker (Isle of Wight Co., Deed Bk 9, P 43; also Deed Bk 10, P 39)

D2 Honour Beal md Jordan.

D3 James Lawrence Beal.

- D4 Barney Beal.
- D5 Sally Beal md Jan. 13, 1792, Geo. Lawrence with James Beal, Surety (Mar. Bonds Isle of Wight Co.), by Rev. Wm. Hubbard.
- D6 Rachel Beal.
- D7 Mary Elizabeth Beal.
- D8 Wilkinson Beal.
- D9 Benjamin Beal.
- C3 Mary Beal.
- C4 Rachel Beal md 1744, Nicholas Dixon, son of Thomas & Mary Dixon (Isle of Wight Co., Will Bk 4, P 511).
- C5 Wilkinson Beal (daughter).
- B2 Mary Beal.
- B3 Patience Beal.
- B4 Martha Beal.
- B5 Florence Beal.
- A2 Mary Beal md 1680, John Luter (Isle of Wight Co., Deed Bk 1, P 322; Deed Bk 8, P 353).

John Beel of Southampton Co., Va., d 1769, Will dated Jan. 20, 1769, was probated March 9, 1769, designated himself as 'John Beel of Southampton; named son, John, the plantation on which he now lives on Tarkiln Branch, adjoining James Jordan Scott of 130 A., also the plantation on which Geo. Williams formerly lived on Nottoway Swamp, adjoining Stephen Johnson & Geo. Williams of 65 A.; son, Joshua, the plantation on which I now live of 95 A.; daughters, Patience, Lydia, Abigail & Temperance Woodward; son-in-law, Wm. Fowler, one shilling; son-in-law, Richard Beel, one shilling; estate to be divided by friends, Albridgeton Jones, Job. Wright & James Jordan Scott; witnesses were Shadrack Lewis, Jordan Denson, James Jordan Scott; recorded Will Bk 2, P 272, Southampton Co., Va.

John Beel bought land in 1721 from Francis Brancey in Isle of Wight Co.; on July 20, 1745 there was an Ind. bet. John Beal, Yeoman & wife, Patience, to James Fowler. 5 L for a tract of 100 A. on the north side of Beaver Dam Swamp in the Lower Parish of Isle of Wight, adjoining Jos. Vick, Wm. Edmonds* & John May, part of a patent formerly granted Wm. May for 344 A. in 1683, & by the aforesaid May by last will & testament devised to his daughter, Patience May, now the wife of John Beal; witnesses, Wm. Eley, Benj. Bradshaw, Wm. Powell; recorded July 22, 1745, Deed Bk 7, P 154, Isle of Wight Co., Va.

The name Mayo was spelled May in the deed above given but the Will of Wm. Mayo, Sr., of the Lower Parish, proves that the name should have been Mayo. Said will named son, William, land on the E. side of the Nottoway Swamp; son, James, land called Broad Neck, beginning at Edward Goodson's corner, on the Nottoway Sw., rev. to son, William; son, John, land on the W. side of Nottoway Sw.; son, Peter, land on the Nottoway Sw. called Peter's Sw., rev. to John Mayo; wife, Isabel; youngest dau., Mary; son, Peter, land from Dumpling Island to Bridgeman Joyner's line; 366 A. on Kingsale Sw. & Beaver Dam to my son John & daughters, Margaret & Patience; exs., wife & brother, Bridgman Joyner; will dated July 14, 1713, probated April

25, 1715; witnesses, Jos. Joyner, Joshua Joyner, Wm. Page; recorded Will & Deed Bk 2, P 590, Isle of Wight Co., Va.

John Beal md 1745, Patience Mayo, daughter of Wm. Mayo (Deed Bk 7, P 154, Isle of Wight Co., Va.) & had issue

A1 John Beal, d 1777, Will dated Sept. 13, 1777, was probated Feb. 12, 1778 (Will Bk 3, P 197, Southampton Co., Va.) is abstracted as follows: 'John Beal of St. Luke's Parish; to son, Drewry 200 A. of the land I live upon, adjoining the land of Howell Whittington & Dr. Browne; to son, Burwell, the residue of my land; son, John £100; wife, Liddie; ex., friend, Jos. Johnson; witnesses: Geo. Gurley, Thos. Edwards & Jacob Braswell.

In Deed Bk 5, P 134, Southampton Co., Va., there appears a deed, dated Feb. 9, 1775, bet. John Beale & wife, Lidia, & Joshua Beale & wife, Mary, & James Jordan Scott., £165 for a tract whereon said John lives & part of the tract on which said Joshua lives of 145 A. in the Parish of Nottoway adjoining said Scott & the Tarkiln Branch & Francis Bracey. Part granted Francis Bracey in June 16, 1714, & other granted Thos. Mandew Oct. 28, 1702, & conveyed to John Beal, father of the aforesaid John & Joshua by Francis Bracey in Isle of Wight in 1721, the other part by deeds from Arthur Williams & Edward Goodson, the heirs of the sd. Thos. Mandew. To aforesaid John & Joshua Beale by will of John Beal, March 9, 1775.

Another deed appears in Deed Bk 5, P 133, Southampton Co., Va., dated Feb. 9, 1775, bet. John Beal & wife, Liddia, to John Eaton of Isle of Wight Co., for £40 a tract which John Beal, the dec'd., father of sd. John Beal did give him by his last Will & Testament, in the Parish of Nottoway, 65 A. adjoining the line of Stephen Johnson & Geo. Williams; witnesses: J. Denson, Will Scott & James Jordan Scott.

John Beal md Liddia Johnson, daughter of Benj. Johnson of Southampton who d 1767 & wife, Mary, whose Will, dated March 29, 1764, was probated Feb. 12, 1767 (Will Bk 2, P 187, Southampton Co., Va.), named wife, Mary; son, Joseph; son, Job; son, Stephen; to my several children hereafter named, all the things I have possessed them with & also the sum of one shilling, viz: Jacob, Johnson; Mary Godwin; John Johnston; Wm. Johnston; Anne Wooten; Sarah Barrett; Lydia Beal & my grandson, Jesse Johnson; rest of my estate, 1/3 to my wife & 2/3 to my children, Lucy, Stephen & Henry; exs.; son, Joseph Johnson & my son-in-law, John Beal; witnesses: Job Wright, Geo. Washington, James Jordan Scott. They had issue

B1 Drewry Beale, who d intestate 1818, had an appraisal made of his estate by Zacharias Story & Benj. Whitfield, Feb. 18, 1818, & same was recorded Oct. 21, 1822, Will Bk 9, P 174, Southampton Co., Va.

Oct. 10, 1793, an inde. bet. Drury Beal & wife, Mary to John Beal, £-59-8. for 65 A. on Browne's line; witnesses: Lemuel Eley, Isaac Williams, James Scott; recorded Deed Bk 8, P 19, Southampton Co., Va.

Drewry Beale md Mary, daughter of Edmund Spender* of St. Luke's Parish who d 1783 & wife, Mary, whose will dated Sept. 1, 1784, was probated Oct. 14, 1784 (recorded Will Bk

*Spencer

4, P 72, Southampton Co., Va.), designated him as 'Edmund Spencer of the Parish of St. Luke: son, David; son, William; son, Ezekiel; son-in-law, Nathan Jackson & wife, Sarah; son, Jesse; wife, Mary; 'to son-in-law, Drewry Beale, one case containing 12 bottles, also one large iron bound chest & 2 head of sheep'; daughter, Elizabeth; exs.: friend, Geo. Gurley & son-in-law, Drewry Beale; witnesses: Howell Whittington, John Beale.

They had issue

C1 Cowan Beale who moved to Texas or Arkansas.

C2 Boswell Beale.

C3 Gilbert H. Beale, whose Will was probated Dec. 19, 1836, (Will Bk 11, P 517 Southampton Co., Va.) named wife, Martha E. Barnes (originally Martha E. Edwards) my whole estate; witnesses: G. D. Barham, Margaret P. Beale.

Gilbert H. Beale md Dec. 31, 1835, Martha E. Barnes (Southampton Co. Mar. Rec. PP 459-698) & had issue.

C4 Margaret Beale md 1st, Daughtrie & had issue

D1 Laura Daughtrie md Robt. Smith. No issue.

D2 Will Daughtrie.

D3 Jesse Daughtrie.

D4 Maggie Daughtrie.

Margaret Beale Daughtrie md 2nd, John Pinner & had issue

D5 John Pinner, Jr., Suffolk, Va.

C5 Harriet Beale, unm.

C6 Jessie Drew Beale, Sr., b & reared in Southampton Co., Va., from whence he moved to Newbern, No. Car.; md May 15, 1809, Margaret P. Whithead, *Security, John Beale, (Minister's Returns, Southampton Co., Va.), daughter of Richard Whitehead & Margaret Patience Lamb, daughter of Richard Lamb of England & Virginia & wife, Clarissa Boswell who was born & reared in Mecklinburg Co., Va.

From the Clerk of Brunswick Co., Va., certificate was obtained showing that Richard Lamb was a Continental Quartermaster in 1780-81; the same records also show that in a letter to Gen. Gates, dated Richmond, Oct. 28, 1780, 'the records of the Clerk's office of Brunswick Co. show that his claims for supplies to the Continental Army were audited & approved by the County Court, in accordance with law, & that he was officially recognized by the court as a Continental Quartermaster during 1780-81, in approving claims for impressments made by him; & the records of the Court also show that during the war he collected the grain tax for the Government, for the support of the American Army.'

Thos. Jefferson, when Governor, in a letter to General Gates, Oct. 15, 1780, refers to him: 'I enclose by this express a power to Mr. Lamb, Quartermaster, to impress for a month, ten wagons from each of the Counties of Brunswick, Mecklenburg, Lunenburg, Charlotte & Halifax; & direct him to take your orders, whether they shall go first to you or come here'.

Richard Lamb, who was b in England, came to Va. & md

Clarissa Boswell; he d 1786 & was buried in the Cemetery of Old Blanford Church, Petersburg, Va. He left 6 daughters & one son surviving him: Mary Elliott, William Boswell, Clarissa, Sophia, Elizabeth, Harriett & Margaret Patience Lamb. The last named & youngest daughter md Richard Whitehead.

Richard Lamb arrived in Va. with ample means & established himself in business in the Port of Norfolk & Portsmouth. When the Revolutionary War broke out he retired from business & removed his family to the interior of the State. He contributed largely of his private fortune to the patriotic cause, & at his death the debt was unpaid, & from the loss of the vouchers in Washington, his descendants were never reimbursed.

He was known by family tradition as Major Richard Lamb. The old Lamb homestead in Norfolk, with its extensive library, was in possession of the Federals after the surrender of the City by Hon. Wm. W. Lamb, Major, to Gen. Wool; thus many valuable family papers were lost for all time, among them being the records of birth in the family.

(For further data see Jefferson's complete works, published- by Order of Congress, Vol 1, PP 264-269: Records of Brunswick Co. Court, Va., Bk 13, PP 454, 455, 466, 371; Bk 14, P 375; Certificate of G. R. Mallory, Clerk of Brunswick Co., dated Sept. 21, 1895).

Jesse D. Beale & Margaret P. Whitehead had issue

D1 Alice Webb Beale abt whom the present family knows nothing because of her marriage to a Federal officer, Capt. Dutton of New York, who burned the home of Jesse D. Beale after finding a quantity of cotton (which was declared contraband by the Federal troupes in the territory under control by them) stored in the attic of the residence. The Captain in charge of the destruction of the house did a good job & in the course thereof met the oldest child of Jesse D. Beale & in a short while they were married.

As the remaining children were young & the only thing saved in the house was a very fine oil painting of Margaret P. Beale by some celebrated artist, the daughter Alice got the picture, which was later located by members of the family who were unable to retrieve it.

D2 Cadwalader Hawes Beale md 1st, Sallie Alford; md 2nd, Taylor Lowe; md 3rd, Ella Waddill.

D3 Gilbert Beale md Lucy McRae.

D4 Lucy Beale md John Williams.

D5 Josie Beale md Phillip A. Travis.

D6 Norton Beale, unmd.

D7 Jessie Drew Beale, II, md Carrie Phelan & resided in Montgomery, Ala.; they had issue

E1 Caroline Beale md John McQueen, dec'd., of Birmingham, Ala., & had issue

F1 Jesse Beale McQueen.

- E2 Phelan Beale, attorney of New York City, md Edith Ewing Bouvier of New York, & had issue
 F1 Edith Bouvier Beale.
 F2 Phelan Beale, II.
 F3 Bouvier Beale.
 E3 Sidney Harris Beale)
 E4 Jesse Drew Beale, III) twins, dec'd.
- B2 Burwell Beale md June 13, 1784, Charity (Cherry) Wilson, (Minsters' Returns, Southampton Co., Va.) & had issue.
 Will of Burwell Beale, dated Aug. 5, 1828, was probated Nov. 16, 1829, Southampton Co., Va., Will Bk 10, P 205; named wife, Charity; son, Edwin; rev. to my four daughters, Lydia, Polly, Lucy & Rebecca; my grandson, John E. Beal; mill bought from Wm. L. Everett to daughter, Lydia Murfee; daughter, Rebecca Beale 1 & 153-1/3 A. on Beaver Dam Branch & Lucy Furgason & John D. Hart & Polly Murfee; to daughter, Polly Murfee, Tr. of 180 A. Cypress Swamp, Naje Harts Line & Rebecca Beale; daughter Lucy Furgason 166 1/2 A. on Reb. Beale & the N. C. Line, rev. to her children; to Nanny Wilson for life, rev. to my four daughter. - money to be given Burwell Murfee to be applied to the benefit of Lucy Furgason. Exs. Simon Murfee & son, Edwin Beale. Witnesses: Jonachen Britt, Wm. C. Wilson & Jordan Wilson. Securities for executors: Richard Darden & Jordan Edwards.
- Will of Cherry Beale named grandson, John E. Beale, 1/2 my legacy from est. of Edwin Beal; to daughter, Polly Murfee's children the other half. Mr. Peter Edwards to receive the legacy for benefit of above children; daughter, Lydia Murfee \$1.00; to daughter, Lydia Murfee's children, daughter Lucy Ferguson & her daughter Lydia Ferguson, Capt. James Barnes of Hertford Co., N. C., to receive legacy for daughter Lucy Ferguson & her daughter; daughter, Rebecca Beale. Exs. Peter Edwards & Thos. B. Worrell. Will dated Feb. 20, 1835, probated June 20, 1836, Southampton Co., Va., Will Bk 11, P 470. Witnesses for Will John E. Barnes, Jordan Wilson, John Wilson & Wm. Daughtry.
- C1 Edwin Beale, Will dated Oct. 15, 1830, probated Dec. 20, 1830, Southampton Co., Va., Will Bk 10, P 304, named nephew, John E. Beale, the Beale tract being the same land formerly owned by Drewry Beale, dec'd., & purchased by me from Jesse S. Drake, dec'd., also land purchased of Benj. Whitfield called Buckland, rev. of above bequest to my sisters, Polly Murfee, Rebecca Beale & Lucy Furgason. Sale of personal est. & division bet. my mother, Cherry Beale, Polly Murfee & Rebecca Beale. Exs. John D. Hart, Thos. B. Worrell & Edmund Thorp. Witnesses: Sam'l. Drake, Josiah Furgason, Jordan Wilson.
- C2 William Beal md Dec. 13, 1810 (Ministers' Returns Southampton Co., Va., P 418), Lydia W. Bryant (Wm. Beal, dec'd. father). The Will of Edwin E. Beale, dated Aug. 13, 1853, probated Nov. 21, 1853, (Southampton Co., Va., Will Bk 15, P 191), named father-in-law, Wm. Bryant, tract of land called Turner Tr. of 600 A. he sold wife, Lydia W. Beale,

for the support of my children; son, Norman W. Beale; son, John F. Beale; daughter, Lydia E. Beale; daughter, Edith D. Beale; daughter, Ann Louise; son Wm. E. Beale; daughter, Ann Louise Pope. Exs.; son, Wm. E. Beale & son-in-law, Geo. C. Pope. Witnessess: W.A. Massenburg & Thos. B. Worrell. They had issue

D1 Norman W. Beale.

D2 John F. Beale, Will dated Feb. 11, 1864, probated Jan. 16, 1865, Southampton Co., Va., Will Bk 18, P 284; named brother, Wm. E. Beale, sisters, Lydia E. & Edith D. Beale; mother, Lydia W. Beale; my part of the est. of my brother, Norman W. Beale's est. to Wm. E., Lydia E. & Edith D. Beale. Exs.: brother, Wm. E. Beale; witnessess; Thos. B. Worrell & Edwin R. Story.

D3 Lydia E. Beale.

D4 Edith D. Beale.

D5 Ann Louise Beale md March 5, 1852, (Ministers Returns Southampton Co., Va., P 610), Geo. C. Pope; John E. Beale, father.

D6 Wm. E. Beale.

C3 Lydia Beal md Feb. 10, 1807, (Ministers Returns Southampton Co., Va., P 177), Simon Murfee, Charity & Burwell Beale, parents, & had issue

D1 Lydia W. Beale md Nov. 17, 1829, James Barnes of Hereford, No. Car. (Ministers Returns Southampton Co., Va., P 404).

C4 Polly Beal md Feb. 5, 1811 (Ministers Returns Southampton Co., Va., P 206), Burwell Murfee; Burwell Beal, parent.

C5 Lucy Beal md Jan. 22, 1818 (Ministers Returns Southampton Co., Va., P 667) Jesse Fugason & had issue

D1 Lydia Fugason.

C6 Rebecca Beale.

B3 John Beale md & is mentioned in the Will of his father, John Beall of St. Luke's Parish & in the deed bet. Drury Beal & wife, Mary, Deed Bk 8, P 19, Southampton Co., Va.

A2 Joshua Martin Beale of Southampton, Va., md Rebecca Atkins & had

B1 Richard Augustus Beale md June 2, 1845, Diana Lewis Simmons, daughter, Reb. Simmons, (Southampton Co., Va., Mar. Rec., P 546) & removed to Canton, Miss., where descendants yet reside. They had issue

C1 John Wiley Beale, d 1930, md Fannie & had issue

D1 Nettie S. Beale.

D2 Lawrance Cresswell Beale md Gladys Taylor.

D3 Evelyn Louise Beale, d Aug. 1932, unmd.

D4 Frances Elizabeth Beale, unmd.

D5 John Wiley Beale, Jr., md Nannie Gilmer.

C2 Henry Beale, d unmd 1921.

C3 James Albert Beale, d 1897, md Minerva McDonald.

C4 Sue E. Beale, unmd, Canton, Miss.

C5 Lucy Beale md Joe Stewart.

C6 Maggie Beale md 1886, C. D. Cecil, a Methodist preacher.

B2 Julia Beale md John Railey.

- B3 Mary Beale md Edward Barnes.
- B4 Margaret Beale md James Edwards.
- B5 Susan Beale md Edwin Beale.
- A3 Patience Beale.
- A4 Lydia Beale.
- A5 Abigail Beale.
- A6 Temperance Beale md Woodward.
- A7 Beale md Wm. Fowler.
- A8 Beale md Richard Beale (might possibly have been Richard Beale who died in Isle of Wight Co., Va., 1797, as one of the witnesses to his will, probated July 17, 1797, was Wm. Fowler who might have been his brother-in-law....see above).

Thos. Beel, Will dated April 26, 1763, probated June 9, 1763, calls himself of 'Southampton'; named wife, Martha, profits of estate & plantation; son, Richard, 5 A. at the lower end of what I have already given him, adj. Richard Kelle; daughter, Mary, plantation on which I now live; at wife's death to be equally divided bet. son & daughter, Richard & Mary; friends, Richard Beel, Jr., John Bryant, Bridgman Joyner & James Jordan Scott to make division; Exs. wife & cousin, Richard Beele; witnesses: John Beele, Richard Beele, Jr., James Jordan Scott. They had issue

- A1 Richard Beel.
- A2 Mary Beel.

William Beale, Will dated April 17, 1778, probated Feb. 14, 1779, Southampton Co., Va., Will Bk 3, P 250, named son, William, plantation which I now live on, rev. to son, John; wife, Priscilla; daughter, Patty; son, Burwell, 20 lbs.; Exs. wife & son, William; witnesses: Benj. Beale, John Drake, Wm. Bridger, Jos. Turner. They had issue

- A1 William Beal, Will dated Sept. 28, 1807, probated Jan. 18, 1808, Southampton Co., Va., Will Bk 6, P 486; named son, Jordan, the tract purchased of Henry Briggs & Edmund Johnson of 340 A.; son, Lemuel, plant. on which I live; daughter, Sally Joyner; daughter, Peggy; daughter, Betsey; wife, Elizabeth, at death or marriage of wife L20 to Phereby Bryant; Exs., wife, Elizabeth & son, Jordan; witnesses: Robt. Williams, Britton Bryant, Benj. Beal.

Another record relative to the estate of the late Wm. Beale is found in the Southampton Co., Va., records, Will Bk 7, P 426, wherein is named Jordan Beale, ex., same being ex. by James Jones & Benj. Wilson.

Wm. Beal md Oct. 10, 1778, (Mar. Rec., Southampton Co., Va., P 27), Elizabeth Joyner, with Jacob Joyner as Security, & had

- B1 Jordan Beal md Jan. 19, 1805, Betsey Edwards, daughter of Kenchen Edwards (Mar. Rec., Southampton Co., Va., P 165) & had issue

- C1 Jordan Beal md April 21, 1828, Polly Johnson, daughter of Benj. Johnson (Mar. Rec., Southampton Co., Va., P 386).
- B2 Lemuel Beal md Dec. 17, 1827 (Mar. Rec., Southampton Co., Va.

- P 378), Emmey Beal, with Wm. Beal as security.
 B3 Sally Beale md Jan. 13, 1806, Lemuel Joyner (Mar. Rec. Southampton Co., Va., P 165).
 B4 Peggy Beal.
 B5 Betsy Beal.
 B6 Phereby Beal md Dec. 17, 1799, Bailey Bryant, with Amos Joyner & Wm. Beal as securities (Mar. Rec. Southampton Co., Va., P 131).
 A2 John Beale.
 A3 Patty Beale.
 A4 Burwell Beale.

- Benjamin Beal, Sr., of Southampton Co., Va., Will dated March 26, 1786, probated Feb. 8, 1787, witnesses: Wm. & Anne Williams; named son, Benjamin; wife, Rachel; daughter, Isbel; Exs.; David Wright & John Beal (Will Bk 4 P 204). They had issue
 A1 Isbel Beal.
 A2 Benjamin Beal, Jr., Will dated Feb. 16, 1796, probated April 15, 1796 (Southampton Co., Va., Will Bk 4, P 736), named wife, Elizabeth. Jordan Denson to sell my bacon to pay what I owe Jordan Denson & Co., & Pretlow & Randolph; son, Jeremiah; son-in-law, Solomon Cobb; son, Shadrach, provision for payment of his debts; daughters, Elizabeth Williams, Charlotte Carr, Polly Williams, Sylvia & Peggy Beale; the child of my wife by her former husband; exe.; wife: witnesses, Jos. & Jas. Scott, J. Denson. They had
 B1 Jerminah Beal md June 20, 1803 (Mar. Rec., Southampton Co., Va., P 154), Jerusha Roe, father of Cordal Roe, with Benj. Cobb as Security.
 B2 Beal md Solomon Cobb.
 B3 Shadrack Beal md Dec. 21, 1786, Sarah Joyner (Ministers Returns Southampton Co., Va., P 639), & had issue
 C1 Sarah Beal md Aug. 30, 1802, Silas Drake, 'father, Shadrach Beal, Security, Archibald Drake'. (Mar. Rec. Southampton Co., Va., P 150).
 B4 Charlotte Beal md June 25, 1789, Thos. Carr (Ministers Returns Southampton Co., Va., P 642).
 B5 Elizabeth Beal md Williams.
 B6 Polly Beal (or Mary) md Aug. 25, 1792, Jeremiah Williams, with Drury Williams as Security (Southampton Co., Mar. Rec. P 84).
 B7 Sylvia Beal.
 B8 Peggy Beal.

From Miss Louise Beale of Richmond, Va., (2025 Hanover Avenue), the writer was advised that she had been told that three generations back their name was spelled Bealle & she presumed pronounced Bell; thence to Beale, leaving out one L & pronouncing it Beale but for the accuracy of this fact she could offer no proof. Her father was John Thomas Beale who moved from Ellicott City, Md., to Petersburg,

Va., where he md 1st & had issue

A1 Annie May Beale.

A2 Willie Beale.

A3 Irvin Beale.

A4 Ella Beale.

A5 Bessie Beale.

John T. Beale md 2nd, & had issue

A6 Grace Beale.

A7 Thurman Beale.

A8 Louise Beale, b 1887, Richmond, Va., unm.

A9 Guy Otis Beale.

A10 Alma Beale.

A11 Inez Beale.

A12 Mabel Beale, Richmond, Va.

John Beale, b abt 1780, md Mary Ann Smith (possibly they were from Westmoreland Co., Va., as their son, Stephen, md in that Co.) & had issue

A1 John Beale.

A2 Ellen Beale.

A3 Stephen Smith Beale, b 1808, md March 20, 1832 (Westmoreland Co., Mar. Rec.), Harriett Elmore, b 1808, & had issue

B1 Chas. H. Beale, b 1833, Westmoreland Co., Va.

B2 Jeremiah Beale.

B3 Mary Ann Beale.

B4 David Beale.

B5 John Wesley Beale.

B6 George Beale.

B7 Smith Beale.

(From letter of Mrs. Clarke Beale, Mt. Sterling, Ohio)

Family tradition has been that Thos. B. Beale served with the British forces & during his services was shipwrecked off the West Indies from which place he received his discharge & from where he emigrated to Botetourt Co., Va.

He was b 1781, d 1847, md Rebecca Gillespie, b 1785, d 1853, daughter of Jacob Gillespie, b 1745, d 1820, & his wife, Mary Gum, b 1755, d 1815. They had issue

A1 George C. Beale, b 1825, d 1913, Linwood, W. Va., md Frances Van Reener, b 1838 at Utrecht, Holland, & had issue

B1 George Cameron Beale, Elkins, W. Va., md Rebecca Hamrick & had issue

C1 Willie Beale, Elkins, W. Va.

C2 Harry Beale, Elkins, W. Va.

C3 Mary Beale, Valley Head, W. Va.

C4 Ollie Beale, Valley Head, W. Va.

C5 Stanley Beale, dec'd.

B2 Samuel D. Beale, b 1867; Silver Springs, Md., md Ena J. Hamrick & had issue.

- C1 Howard Beale, Linwood, W. Va., md Mercia Moore & had
 - D1 Clarence Beale.
 - D2 Eleanor Ruth Beale.
 - D3 Leroy Beale.
- C2 Willie Beale, Fairmont, W. Va.
- C3 Freeman Beale.
- C4 Bryan Beale.
- C5 Rean Beale md Lenna Haden & had issue
 - D1 Kenneth Beale.
- C6 Fred Beale.
- C7 Bessie Beale.
- C8 George Beale.
- C9 Porter Beale.
- C10 Glen Beale, Washington, D. C.
- C11 Vina Beale, dec'd.
- B3 James Mareenas Beale, Mingo, W. Va., md Eliza Sharp & had
 - C1 Porter Beale, dec'd.
- B4 Rev. Wm. Hanson Beale, Charleston, W.Va., md Retta Green, d 1907, & had issue
 - C1 Elna Beale of Pennsylvania.
 - C2 Marion Beale, Bergoa, W. Va.
 Rev. Wm. H. Beale, Charleston, W. Va., md 2nd, Malinda Pennington & had issue
 - C3 May Beale.
 - C4 Maude Beale.
 - C5 Maudie Beale.
 - C6 Marmette Beale.
 - C7 Paul Beale.
 - C8 Robert Beale.
 - C9 Ramon Beale, dec'd.
- B5 Branch Beale, b 1879, Charleston, W. Va., md Rosa Gibson & had issue
 - C1 Ralph Beale.
 - C2 Gatha Lee Beale.
- B6 Allie Beale, b 1877, (1808 Washington St., Charleston, W. Va.) md Floyd E. Hinkle. No issue.
- B7 Derica Agnes Beale, dec'd.
- B8 Mary Ann (Mollie) Beale, b 1861, dec'd.
- B9 Peachie Jane Beale, b 1857, dec'd.
- B10 French Beale, b 1873, dec'd.
- B11 John Thomas Beale, dec'd., md Jane Smith & had issue
 - C1 Charles C. Beale, Linwood, W.Va., md Erma Hannah & had issue
 - D1 Opal Beale.
 - D2 Norman Beale.
 - D3 Clyde Beale.
 - D4 Juanita Beale.
 - D5 John Ellis Beale.
 - C2 Kenny Beale, Elkins, W. Va., md Ali Moore, & had issue
 - D1 Isabell Beale.
 - D2 Jo Ann Beale.
 - D3 Julian Beale.
 - C3 Austin Beale.

C4 Andrew Beale md Sallie Warrick & had issue
 D1 Kenneth Beale.
 D2 Gene Beale.
 C5 Johnnie Beale, Linwood, W.Va.
 C6 Laura Beale, Linwood, W.Va.
 C7 Mary Beale, Mingo, W. Va.
 C8 Emma Beale, Mingo, W. Va.
 C9 Rella Beale, dec'd.
 C10 Earlie Beale, dec'd.
 C11 Myrtle Beale, dec'd.
 C12 Howard Beale, dec'd.
 B12 Rebecca Frances Beale, b 1860, dec'd.
 B3 Wallace Beale, dec'd.
 A2 Nancy Beale.
 A3 Martha Beale.
 A4 Rachel Beale.
 A5 Elizabeth Beale.
 (From letter of Mrs. Allie E. Hinkle, 1808 Washington St.,
 Charleston, W. Va.)

ALLERTON

Isaac Allerton, b 1586, d 1659, emigrated to America on the first voyage of the ship 'Mayflower' in 1620; was one of the Founders of the Plymouth Colony in 1620; was one of the Signers of the Plymouth Contract; was Deputy Governor of Plymouth Colony in 1621; was Agent of the Colony in England; also served as a Member of the Council of New Amsterdam where he removed in 1638 & where he was for many years a leading merchant. After 1646 he resided in New Haven, Conn. He married 1st at Lyden, Holland, Nov. 4, 1611, Mary Norris & had issue

A1 Bartholomew Allerton, b 1612 Holland.

A2 Remember Allerton, b 1614 Holland.

A3 Mary Allerton, b 1616 Holland, d 1699, last survivor of the passengers of the ship 'Mayflower'.

A4 Sarah Allerton, b 1618 Holland.

Isaac Allerton md 2nd at Plymouth, Mass., 1626, Fear Brewster & had

A5 Col. Isaac Allerton, b 1630, Plymouth, Mass., d 1702 at 'The Narrows', Westmoreland Co., Va., where his Will dated Oct. 25, 1702, was probated Dec. 30, 1720 (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co. Wills, P 34); graduated at Harvard College 1650; was Major under Col. John Worthington in expedition against Seneca Indians in 1675; was County Lieutenant; Colonel; Justice; Burgess 1668-1676 & 1696-1697; Member of the Council 1683 (Col. Dames of America in Va. Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930). He md 1st, 1652, Elizabeth & had issue

B1 Isaac Allerton, b June 11, 1655, New Haven, Conn., d 1739, Westmoreland Co., Va., where his Will, dated March 31, 1739 was probated Nov. 27, 1739 (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co. Wills, P 107), md 1st, Elizabeth & had issue

C1 John Allerton, b New Haven, Conn.

C2 Jesse Allerton, b New Haven, Conn. abt 1686.

C3 Isaac Allerton, b New Haven, Conn., abt 1690, d unm. Isaac Allerton md 2nd in Va., Ann Corbin (sister of Mildred Corbin who md John Bushrod who was Isaac Allerton's half-brother) who md 2nd, Rev. David Currie & had Jane Currie who md Thos. Beale (see Beale Fam.).

The Will of Isaac Allerton names cousin, Chas. Beale, & his brothers, John, Taverner, Richard & Reuben.

By his 2nd marriage, Isaac Allerton had issue

C4 Glwen Allerton.

C5 Willoughby Allerton.

C6 Isaac Allerton.

B2 Elizabeth Allerton, b New Haven, Conn., Sept. 27, 1753, md 1st, Benj. Starr who d 1678 & who lived in New England; md 2nd, 1679, Simon Eyres; md 3rd, a Mr. Quill & had issue

C1 Sarah Quill.

C2 Margaret Quill.

Col. Isaac Allerton md 2nd, abt 1663, Elizabeth, Daughter of Thos. Willoughby & widow of George Colclough, & had issue

B3 Willoughby Allerton, b abt 1665, gent., d 1724 when his Will dated Jan. 17, 1723, was probated in Westmoreland Co., Va., April 8, 1724 (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co. Wills, P. 79); served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1710-13 (Col.

Dame of Amer. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); md 2nd, Hannah Keene, widow of John Bushrod, who md, after his death, a Mr. Cooper as shown by her Will dated Dec. 26, 1738 & probated May 29, 1739, Westmoreland Co., Va. (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co. Wills, P 106) & had issue

C1 Isaac Allerton.

C2 Elizabeth Allerton.

B4 Sarah Allerton, b abt 1670, became 2nd wife of Hancock Lee, son of Col. Richard Lee of Virginia.

B5 Frances Allerton md Samuel Travers & had issue

C1 Elizabeth Travers.

C2 Rebecca Travers.

C3 Winifred Travers.

B6 Mary Allerton md abt 1686, John Newton, Jr., of Westmoreland Co., Va., son of John Newton, Sr., the emigrant.

Mathews' American Armory & Blue Book 1907 -

Isaac Allerton, 1583-1659 of New Haven, Conn., came in the Mayflower 1620: Arms.... Argent, a chevron between 3 lions heads erased sable.

Crest... A lion's head collared.

ARMISTEAD

Anthony Armistead md Frances Thompson & lived in York County, England; they had issue

A1 Wm. Armistead came to Va. abt 1635, bringing with him his wife, Anne, whom he had md in England; they had issue

B1 John Armistead, b in Va. before 1650, d after 1691, served as a Member of the Council, 1688-1691 (Col. Dames of Amer. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930), md Judith & had issue

C1 Elizabeth Armistead (nee Mrs. Ralph Wormely of 'Rosegill'), b 1667, md Wm. Churchill, the emigrant, & had issue

D1 Col. Armistead Churchill md Hannah Harrison, b 1722, (see Harrison Fam.) & had issue

E1 Lucy Churchill md 1756, John Gordon (see Gordon Fam.), emigrant to Va. abt 1738, & had issue

F1 Hannah Gordon md Wm. Beale (see Beale Fam.).

B2 Armistead md 'King' Carter.

The Armistead home on the Duke of Gloucester St. in Williamsburg, Va., has been restored thru the use of Foundation Funds which made possible the reconstruction of Colonial Williamsburg, which was settled as Middle Plantation, 1632, later becoming Williamsburg in 1699.

This home is next to the oldest Episcopal Church in America, Bruton Parish, which was closely associated with the Beale Family of Colonial times.

Crozier's American Armory: Armistead of Virginia -

Arms..... Or, a chevron between 3 points of spears sable tasseled in the middle.

Crest.... A dexter arm in armour embowed proper holding the butt end of a broken spear.

Motto.... Sivez raison.

BALL

A letter of great importance, especially to all claiming descent from Col. Wm. Ball, the great grandfather of Gen. Geo. Washington, was received from Anna Blackwell, Clerk of Baltimore, Md., herself a descendant. In part the letter states that one of the earliest Balls, when on a visit to England 'searched the records' for an account of his family, & by accident, examined the book of Visitations of Essex Co., instead of Northampton Co., & consequently copied data of the Barkham Balls, whose genealogy begins in 1480, & discovering that the last name recorded of that family was one Wm. Ball who lived at Lincolus Inn, 1634, came to the conclusion that this William & the William who came to America in 1635, were one & the same person. The searcher neglected to find out whether the Arms of the Will of Lincolus Inn were the same as those used by his family. Had he remembered to have made this important inquiry many heated discussions might have been averted, among the present generation of Balls, as to their right to claim data as early as 1480.

Some years ago, when Rev. Horace E. Hayden was collecting data of the Ball family for his 'Virginia Genealogies', he had submitted to him by different branches of the Virginia Balls 2 entirely different Coats-of-Arms, with the same genealogical account appended to each. After much research he discovered the 2 different Coats-of-Arms represented respectively the Barkham Balls of Berkshire & the Balls of Northampton, England. Mr. Hayden seemed to have made the most careful research & strenuous efforts to untie the knot made of the Coats-of-Arms & genealogies, & the following conclusion is the result:

Richard Ball, Doctor of Divinity, son of Lawrence Ball of Northampton. P. Wm. Sager, the 22 day of Dec. Anno, 1613, misc. gts. 1150.

Mrs. Clark also states that since Mr. Hayden's valuable work has been printed, she has been able to support his convictions by information received from the College-at-Arms in London.

(The above was taken from one of the 'Union Records').

Rev. Richard Ball, D.D., son of Lawrence Ball of Northamptonshire, Eng., & Rector of St. Helen's Bishopgate, London, referred to in the above paragraphs, had 3 sons, viz:

1. John Ball.
2. Richard Ball.
3. William Ball who lived in Wiltshire, Eng., & who had 6 sons who came to America on the ship 'Planter' in April 1635 -
 - A1 Alling Ball who went to New Haven, Conn., with the Tuttle Family who evidently came over at the same time, md Dorothy & had issue.
 - A2 Francis Ball who went to W. Springfield, Mass., with the Deacon Henry Burt & family, md Abigail Burt.
 - A3 John Ball located in Concord, Mass., & was the progenitor of the Balls of 'Ball & Balck Co.' of New York City.
 - A4 Samuel Ball of whom there is no record.
 - A5 Richard Ball settled at Salisbury, Mass., 1650; removed to Dover, N. H., in 1658.
 - A6 Wm. Ball, b London, Eng., abt 1615, d at 'Millenbeck', Lancaster Co., Va., Nov. 1680; his Will was dated Oct. 15, 1680; arrived in Va. & settled at the mouth of the Corotoman River

- where he built his manor house, 'Millenbeck'. He md in London, July 2, 1638/44, Hannah Atheral (or Atherold) who died in 1695. Wm. Ball served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1668/76. They had issue
- B1 Richard Ball who d 1677 intestate in Md. served as a Justice of the Peace in Lancaster Co., Va., as appears of record for 1680-1778 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 9, P 222), md & had issue
- C1 Hannah Ball md Thos. A. Ernest of Lancaster Co., Va., & in 1681 moved to Calvert Co., Md., where they lived at 'The Cliffs'.
- B2 Hannah Ball, b abt 1650, md Capt. David Fox & had issue.
- B3 Joseph Ball, b England, May 24, 1649, d June 1711 at 'Epping Forest'; served as a member of the House of Burgesses 1694, 1698, 1701-02 (Col. Dames of Amer. in Va., Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); served as a Justice of the Peace in Lancaster Co., Va., as appears on records from 1680-1778 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 9, P 222); md 1st, Elizabeth Rogers (or Ronney) & had issue
- C1 Joseph Ball, b 1689, md Frances Ravenscroft.
- C2 Hannah Ball md 1696, Rawleigh Travers & had issue
- D1 Travers md Daniel McCarty.
- D2 Capt. Samuel Travers.
- C3 Anne Ball md Col. Edwin Conway.
- C4 Easter Ball md Raleigh Chinn.
- C5 Elizabeth Ball md Rev. John Carnegie.
- Joseph Ball md 2nd, Mrs. Mary Johnson & had issue
- C6 Mary Ball md March 6, 1730, Augustine Washington & lived at 'Wakefield' on the Potomac River in Westmoreland Co., Va.; they had issue
- D1 Samuel Bonam Washington.
- D2 George Eskridge Washington, b 1732, d at Mt. Vernon 1799, md Mrs. Martha Custis, widow. No issue.
- D3 Elizabeth Washington md Nathaniel Willis (see Beale Fam.).
- D4 John Augustine Washington.
- D5 Charles Washington.
- B4 Capt. Wm. Ball of 'Millenbeck', b in England June 2, 1641, d Lancaster Co., Va., Sept. 30, 1694; will dated Sept. 28, 1694, was proved Nov. 4, 1694; served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1685 (Col. Dames of Amer. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); served as one of the Justices of Peace for Lancaster Co., Va., as appears on records for 1680-1778 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 9, P 222); md 1st, Miss Williamson, an English woman, & 2nd, Miss Harris of 'Bay View', Northumberland Co., Va. He had issue by both wives
- C1 Joseph Ball.
- C2 Samuel Ball md 1717, Anna Taylor of Culpeper Co., Va.
- C3 David Ball.
- C4 George Ball.
- C5 Nathaniel Ball.

- C6 Richard Ball.
- C7 Margaret Ball md Rawleigh Downman.
- C8 Stretchley Ball.
- C9 Major James Ball of 'Bewdley', Lancaster Co., Va.,
b 1678, d Cot. 13, 1754, will dated July 16, 1754,
was proved Nov. 15, 1754; served as a Member of the
House of Burgesses 1715, 1718, 1734; md 2nd, Mary,
daughter of Edwin Conway of Lancaster Co., Va., &
his 1st wife, Sarah, daughter of Lt. Col. Henry Fleete
of Lancaster Co., Va. They had issue
 - D1 Sinah Ball, b Feb. 14, 1727/8, d 1798, md 1748,
Daniel McCarty of 'Cedar Grove', Fairfax Co., Va.,
b Pope's Creek, Westmoreland Co., Va., d 1791;
will proved 1792 in Fairfax Co., Va. (Deed-Bk 3,
P 21); they had issue
 - E1 Sarah McCarty, d June 25, 1826, md 1766/7,
Col. Richard Chichester of 'Newington', Fair-
fax Co., Va., who d Nov. 22, 1796, son of
Richard Chichester & Ellen Ball; they had
issue
 - F1 Richard McCarty Chichester of 'Newington',
Fairfax Co., Va., md Ann, daughter of
Thomson Mason of 'Raspberry Plain', Loudon
Co., Va., & had issue
 - G1 Ann Mason Chichester md Chas. Pendle-
ton Tutt of 'Locust Hall', Loudon
Co., Va.
 - E2 Sinah McCarty md Peter Wagener. There appears
a deed in the Court House at Warrenton, Va.,
Vol 17, P 175, wherein Richard E. Beale & Mary
Elizabeth, his 2nd wife; John Simpson & Anne
McCarty, his wife; Joseph B. Redd & Sarah
Chichester, his wife; Peter Wagener & Sarah,
his wife; & Sinah B. Morton to Archibald
Wilson, dated June 18, 1810, recites that
Peter Wagener died possessed of realty & left
same to his wife, Sinah, who died leaving Mary
Elizabeth, Ann McCarty, Sarah Chichester,
Peter Wagener, Sinah B. Morton, her children.
They had issue
 - F1 Mary Elizabeth Wagener md 1st, Wm. Grayson;
md 2nd, 1810, Richard E. Beale (see Beale
Fam.).
 - F2 Ann McCarty Wagener md John Simpson.
 - F3 Sarah Chichester Wagener md Jos. B. Redd.
 - F4 Peter Wagener md Sarah
 - F5 Sinah B. Wagener md Morton.
- D2 Col. James Ball of 'Bewdley' md 1st;
md 2nd, Mildred who d Dec. 1, 1751;
they had issue
 - E1 Jesse Ball md 1765, Agatha Conway.
 - E2 Mildred Ball.
 - E3 Sinah Ball md May 19, 1770, Thos. Beale, son

of Wm. Beale & wife, Ann Harwar (see Beale Fam.).

E4 Anne Ball, d young.

C10 Col. Wm. Ball of 'Millenbeck', Lancaster Co., Va.,
b abt 1676, d March 1744/5, will dated Aug. 19, 1744,
was proved March 8, 1744/5; md Hannah Beale who d
prior to 1744 (see Beale Fam.), & had issue

D1 Wm. Ball.

D2 George Ball.

D3 Sarah Ball.

D4 Judith Ball.

D5 Ellen Ball.

D6 Hannah Ball.

Crozier's American Armory:

Col. William Ball, 1672 -

Arms..... Argent, a lion passant sable, on a chief of the second
three mullets of the first.

Crest..... Out of the coulds proper a demi-lion rampant sable, pow-
dered with estoilles argent, holding a globe or.

Motto..... Coelum qui tueri.

(From data furnished by Mary Ball Coultrap, Naperville, Ill.;
from Hayden's Virginia Genealogies, P 96).

BATHURST FAMILY

The Bathurst Family, originally of Bathurst, Kent, lost their
estate in the War of the Roses.

Lawrence Bathurst settled at 'Cranebrook', Kent, md & had issue

A1 Edward Bathurst, ancestor of Allen, Lord Bathurst, created in
1711 & of the present House of Earls.

A2 John Bathurst.

A3 Robert Bathurst md & had issue

B1 Robt. Bathurst, II, md Mary, daughter of Edward Dodge of
Wortham, Kent, & heiress of Leachdate in Gloucester, & had

C1 Robt. Bathurst, III, of Leachdate in Gloucester md 1st
.....; md 2nd, Elizabeth Waller, daughter of Robt.
Waller, Clerkenwell, Middlesex, & had issue

D1 Edward Bathurst, b 1615, Knighted in 1643; created
Baronet Dec. 15, 1643; md 1st; md 2nd,
Susan Rich, daughter of Thos. Rich of Gloucester,
& had issue

E1 Lancelot Bathurst, 5th son of the 1st Baronet,
came to America in 1685; served as Clerk of
the Commission of Private Causes in the House
of Burgesses in 1688; as Clerk of the Commission
on Examination of Records in 1689; served as
High Sheriff of New Kent in 1698; md
& had issue

F1 Mary Bathurst md prior to Dec. 17, 1704,
Francis Meriweather (which see); md 2nd,
Hon. John Robinson of Va. (Institute of
American Genealogy-F107).

F2 Elizabeth Bathurst, widow, md Wm. Tomlin.

BELFIELD

John Belfield of Devonshire, England, was the father of

- Al Dr. Joseph Belfield, b Jan. 17, 1685-6, d April 1738, md Frances Wright; served as a surgeon in the British Army before his emigration to Va. about the year 1632 when he settled at Belmont, Richmond Co., Va., where graves of the Belfield family are to be found, some dating back over 200 years. They had issue
- Bl Thos. Wright Belfield, b Jan. 1, 1704-5, d Oct. 6, 1750, md March 9, 1723-4, Mary Colston, widow of Wm. Colston & daughter of Francis Meriweather & Mary Bathurst (which see), & had issue
- C1 Capt. John Belfield, b June 23, 1725, d Aug. 9, 1805, md April 5, 1744, Ruth Sydnor. Capt. Belfield received a warrant for bounty land in Western Reservation. In Heitman's Hist. Reg., P 82 & in Seffel, P 501....'Lt. of Company of Va. Dragoons, June 18, 1776; Captain of First Continental Dragoons, March 15, 1777; Major Third Dragoons, 1781, which he outfitted at his own expense. After serving thru the entire war was retired Nov. 10, 1782.

Among the Original Members of the Society of the Cincinnati in Va. from the original Minute Book of the Society appears the name of John Belfield, Major (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 6, P 23).

From private letters we are informed that John Belfield went on a survey with George Washington & was also with him in the boat when crossing the Delaware; he signed, with his brother, Thos. Meriweather Belfield, the great Bill of Rights as will be seen on a marble tablet in Westmoreland Co., Va.

They had issue

- D1 Thos. Belfield of Belmont, Va., b Feb. 18, 1744-45, md Ann Harwar Beale, daughter of Capt. Wm. Beale & wife, Ann Harwar (see Beale Fam.)

BRONAUGH

- Wm. Bronaugh I d in Londoun Co., Va., where his Will dated March 24, 1796, was probated April 14, 1800, md & had issue
- Al Jeremiah Bronaugh, b Feb. 25, 1703, d Nov. 11, 1749, md & had issue
- Bl Col. Wm. Bronaugh, II, md 1st, Margaret Murdock, widow, & had issue
- C1 Margaret Bronaugh, b May 9, 1770, d Dec. 1798, md Oct. 26, 1791, Joseph Hale & had issue.
- Col. Wm. Bronaugh md 2nd, Mary Cooke, b July 10, 1737, d Dec. 1781, & had issue
- C2 Anne Bronaugh, b Dec. 24, 176.. md Berry Grayson (see Hayden's Va. Genealogies for children).
- C3 Elizabeth Bronaugh, b 176... md Henry Peyton.
- C4 Wm. Bronaugh, III, md Aug. 14, 1799, Maria Fitzhugh.
- Col. Wm. Bronaugh md 3rd, Rebecca Craine. He served as Vestryman of Shelbourne Parish 1771-1806, near Leesburg, Va.

- B2 Dr. John Bronaugh of Stafford Co., Va., md Mary Anne Carter, daughter of Jos. Carter (which see), & had issue
- C1 Mary Mason Bronaugh md Robt. Hereford, son of Dr. John Hereford of Fairfax Co., Va., & Margaret Ammon, & grandson of John Hereford, Sr., emigrant to Fairfax Co., Va., from Herefordshire, Eng., & whose Will was probated in Fairfax Co. 1747.
- C2 Anne Carter Bronaugh, b 1778, became on Dec. 19, 1799, the 2nd wife of Jos. Hale, the husband of her 1st cousin, Margaret Bronaugh. He was b Dec. 19, 1770, d March 23, 1825 & was buried on the old Harvey place a few miles lower down the Kanawha than the Bronaugh Farm. No issue.
- C3 Margaret Bronaugh md Richard Eustace Beale (see Beale Fam.).

BROOKE

The first of the family of whom we have authentic information was Robt. Brooke, Sr., who when signing as a witness Feb. 1, 1694-95, gave his age as 40, & who d after Dec. 16, 1712.

An examination of published accounts of the Md. Brooke family which was founded by Robt. Brooke, who with his wife, Mary (Mainwaring) Brooke & his 10 children landed on the Batuxent River June 30, 1650 & Robt. Brooke, Sr., of Essex Co., Va., might have been of the same family but conclusive evidence is lacking. However, what is known of the two families indicate they had a common ancestor in England, as both families used the same Coat-of-Arms.

When Essex & Richmond Counties were formed in 1692 out of the territory of Old Rappahannock Co., which then was discontinued, Robt. Brooke, Sr., was appointed one of the gentlemen justices of Essex, & he served as such until 1706 according to a tablett in the court house at Tappahannock, Va.

Robt. Brooke, Sr., md prior to June 19, 1689, Katherine Booth, daughter of Capt. Humphrey Booth & wife, Margaret Underwood, the latter the daughter of Mrs. Margaret Underwood, who 1st appears in the Va. records as being in Isle of Wight Co., as early as Nov. 1630 & then the wife of Capt. John Upton. Katherine Booth was b before Sept. 16, 1663.

They had issue

- A1 Robt. Brook, II, who was, according to the tablett of Tappahannock Clerk of Essex Court 1700; also Justice of the Peace & Sheriff. He was a member of the party that was led by Governor Spottswood across the Blue Ridge Mts. in 1716, & thus he was 'one of the Knights of the Golden Horsehoe'. As a planter he lived at 'Farmer's Hall' in Essex Co. where he was Surveyor for the County. He also made extensive surveys in other parts of the Colony, including many on the other side of the 'Ridge of Great Mts.'. He d 1744 in which year his Will was proved on March 19th, having been dated April 25, 1736. They had issue
- B1 Robt. Brooke md Mary Fauntleroy.
- B2 Wm. Brooke, 'The Elder', md a Miss Fontaine of the Va. Huguenot family of that name & a descendant of John de La Fontaine. of York Hampton Parish who emigrated to Va. in 1721 & served

as a Master at William & Mary College in 1729. Rev. Fontaine brought with him several sons, one of whom was Rev. James M. Fontaine (Two Families of Va., Cooke & Booth).

They had issue

C1 Wm. Brooke, Jr., md Mary Beale of 'Chestnut Hill' (see Beale Fam.).

C2 Phoebe Brooke, d unm.

B3 Richard Brooke md 1st, Ann Hay Taliaferro, & 2nd, Sarah Taliaferro.

B4 Humphrey Brooke, d unm.

B5 Catherine Brooke md Rev. Robert Rose.

B6 Susanna Brooke md Rowzee.

B7 Mary (Molly) Brooke md Humphrey Sale.

B8 Elizabeth Brooke md Voss.

A2 Wm. Brooke md Sarah Taliaferro & became the ancestor of the 'Brooke Bank' line.

A3 Humphrey Brooke md Elizabeth Braxton & became the ancestor of the 'Mantapike' & Fauquier lines.

A4 Mary Brooke md Leonard Terrent.

Crozier's American Armory:

Brooke Arms of Essex County, Va -

Arms..... Chequy or and azure, on a hand gules a lion passant of the first.

Crest.... A demi-lion rampant erased or.

BUSHROD

Richard Bushrod, b 1624, d in Va., 1697, Member of the House of Burgesses (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); md Apphia a Quakress who emigrated from Mass. to Va., & had issue, among probable others

A1 John Bushrod, b 1663, d 1719, Will dated Jan. 26, 1719, was probated in Westmoreland Co., Va., March 30, 1720; md Hannah, daughter of Wm. & Elizabeth Keene; the widow md 2nd, Willoughby Allerton (which see). They had issue

B1 Apphia Bushrod md 1712, Col. Wm. Fauntleroy (which see).

B2 Elizabeth Bushrod md Meriwether.

B3 Hannah Bushrod md Neale.

B4 Sarah Bushrod md Berryman.

B5 Richard Bushrod.

B6 John Bushrod, II, gent., of 'Bushfield', whose Will, dated Feb. 14, 1760, was probated in Westmoreland Co., Va., Dec. 30, 1760, served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1746, 1748, 1755 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); md Mildred Corbin, sister of Ann Corbin Allerton, & had issue

C1 Hannah Bushrod md Washington.

C2 Elizabeth Bushrod.

C3 John Bushrod md & had issue.

B7 Thomas Bushrod.

CARTER

John Carter, b in Eng., 1620, d June 10, 1669, Edmonton, Middlesex Co., whose family owned property in County Buckingham, emigrated to America abt 1649 & eventually settled in Va., where he became one of the most prominent of the early settlers in that Colony; he served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1641, 1658; as a Member of the Council 1658; Commander-in-Chief of the Lancaster Co. (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); also Colonel of the Va. Militia. He md 1st, Jane Glyn & had issue

A1 George Carter.

A2 Elizabeth Carter md Col. Nathaniel Util.

A3 Eleanor Carter.

John Carter md 2nd, Eleanor, daughter Richard Eltonhed & widow of Capt. Wm. Brocas, d.s.p.; md 3rd, Anne, daughter of Cleave Carter & had issue

A4 John Carter md Elizabeth, daughter of Rawleigh Travers (which see).

John Carter md 4th, Sarah, daughter of Gabriel Ludlow, who d 1668 & by whom he had issue

A5 Sarah Carter.

A6 Robt. Carter, b 1663, d Aug. 4, 1732, of Corotoman, Va., called 'King' Carter because of his prominence & vast possessions in the Colony; served as Speaker of the House of Burgesses 1696-1699; served as Treasurer of Va., 1699-1705; was President of the Council & Acting Governor of Va., 1726-27 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); served also as one of the Justices of the Peace in Lancaster Co., Va., from 1680-1778 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol. 9, P 222). He md 1688, Judith, who d 1699, daughter of Col. John Armistead of Hesse, Gloucester Co., Va., & had issue

B1 John Carter, b 1690, d 1742, md 1723, Elizabeth, d 1771, daughter & heiress of Col. Edward Hill of Shirley, Va.

B2 Elizabeth Carter, b 1680, d 1721, md 1st, Nathaniel Burwell of Gloucester Co.; md 2nd, Dr. G. Nicholas.

B3 Judith Carter md 1718, Mann Page of Rosewell.

B4 Anne Carter md Benj. Harrison of Berkeley & had issue
C1 Benj. Harrison, Governor of Va.

Robt. Carter md 2nd, 1701, Elizabeth, daughter of Thos. Landon of Crendenhill, County Hereford, Eng., & widow of Richard Willis; & had issue

B5 Robt. Carter, d 1732, of 'Nomini', Westmoreland Co., Va., md Priscilla, daughter of Wm. Bladen of Md.

B6 Col. Chas. Carter of 'Cleve', King George Co., Va., b 1707, d 1764; served as a Member of the House of Burgesses, 1747-1764; md 1st, Mary Walke; md 2nd, Anne, daughter of Wm. Byrd of 'Westover'; md 3rd, Lucy Taliaferro.

B7 Ludlow Carter, d unkm.

B8 Col. Landon Carter of 'Sabine Hall', Richmond Co., b 1713, served as a Member of the House of Burgesses, 1749, 1768, (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930), md 1st, Elizabeth, daughter of Ralph Wormely of 'Rosegill' & had issue

C1 Robt. Wormely Carter, b 1734, served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1764-1774 & as a Member of the Con-

- vention 1775, md Winifred, Daughter of Wm. Beale (see Beale Fam.).
- C2 Elizabeth Carter md 1758, Nelson Berkeley of Hanover Co., Va.
- C3 Landon Carter of 'Pittsylvania', md Judith Fauntleroy & had issue
 D1 Wormely Carter md Sarah Edwards (which see).
- C4 John Carter of 'Sudley', Prince William Co., Va., md Janet Hamilton (which see).
 Landon Carter md 2nd, Maria Byrd, daughter of Wm. Byrd, Jr., of 'Westover', Culpeper Co., Va., & had issue
- C5 Maria Carter md Robt. Beverley of Blandfield.
- B9 George Carter of the Middle Temple, London, Eng., d unm.
- B10 Sarah Carter, d unm.
- B11 Mary Carter, b 1712, md Geo. Braxton of Newington, Va.
- B12 Lucy Carter md Henry Fitzhugh of 'Eagle's Nest', King George Co., Va.

CARTER OF 'KIMPSON'

- Wm. Carter of 'Kimpson' settled in London, md & had issue
- A1 Ancell Carter, b Oct. 28, 1591, of 'Kimpson', Bedfordshire, England, md & had issue
- B1 Col. Thos. Carter, b 1730/31, whose home was called 'Barford', Lancaster Co., Va., md 2nd, Dale, daughter of Edward Dale; a descendant of Sir Guy Skipwith, & had issue
- C1 Thomas Carter, II.
- C2 Edward Carter.
- C3 James Carter.
- C4 John Carter.
- C5 Henry Carter.
- C6 Peter Carter.
- C7 Betty Carter md a Mr. George.
- C8 Katie Carter, a great beauty, md Tabb.
- C9 Joseph Carter, b Nov. 28, 1690, was christened at home Dec. 10, 1690, with Robt. Carter & Joseph Ball, godfathers, & Mrs. Judith Carter, godmother (from Carter prayer book); d 1764. He owned a fine plantation called 'Daleland', near White Chapel where he lived in considerable style. He was a Justice of the Peace on the County Bench of Lancaster; Sheriff in 1714; a Member of the Vestry of St. Mary's Parish from 1743 to his death in 1764; in 1734, served as one of the Church Wardens.
 Joseph Carter md Dec. 23, 1713, Anne Pines, & had issue
- D1 Joseph Carter, II, d Lancaster Co., Va., 1785, md Nov. 27, 1746, Margaret, daughter of Geo. Mason who was b in Staffordshire, Eng., & who came to Stafford Co., Va., abt 1651 & who d 1686. Margaret Mason Carter d Feb. 5, 1752 & on Feb. 5, 1755, Joseph Carter md 2nd, Lettice Lynton. Issue by 1st marriage
- E1 Mary Anne Carter md Dec. 7, 1747, Dr. John Bronaugh (which see) & had issue
- F1 Margaret Bronaugh, b March 11, 1752, who was

named for her grandmother, Margaret Mason Carter, md Richard Eustace Beale (see Beale Fam.).

F2 Mary Mason Bronaugh md Robt. Hereford.

F3 Anne Carter Bronaugh md Joseph Hale.

C2 George Carter, d Lancaster Co., Va., 1791.

C3 Henry Carter, d Lancaster Co., Va., 1785.

C4 Jermiah Carter, d Stafford Co., Va., Feb. 2, 1787.

C5 Judith Carter.

C6 Anne Carter.

C7 Tabitha Carter, d Stafford Co., Va., Nov. 1759.

The seal used by Thomas Carter had the initial TC surmounted by a crest showing a demi talbot out of a mural crown....this is the crest of the 'Kimpson' Carters & of the Ancell Carters of London.

CHICHESTER

Richard Chichester who patented lands in Virginia in 1702 was the father of

A1 John Chichester, d 1728 in Va., md Elizabeth Symes, both being of Dorset, Eng., & she being the daughter of Thos. Symes (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 21, P 252), & had issue

B1 Richard Chichester of 'Fairweathers', Lancaster Co., Va., d in Eng., Dec. 30, 1743, buried at Powerstock Jan 3rd. His Will, dated May 16, 1743, was proved in Lancaster Co., Va., Aug. 10, 1744; md Ellen Ball, daughter of Wm. Ball & Hannah Beale (see Beale Fam.).

COLSTON

Wm. Colston of Bristol, Eng., brother of Edward Colston who was the great philanthropist (sons of Wm. Colston, Sheriff of Bristol, a great merchant & a Royalist), emigrated to Va. abt the middle of the 17th century & settled in the Northern Neck; md the widow, Mrs. Anne Gooch Beale (see Beale Fam.); he was b abt 1665, d abt 1701 when his Will, dated Oct. 27, 1701, was proved Dec. 3, 1701, (Richmond Co., Will-Bk 2, P 31); witnessed by Daniel Hornby, Thos. Barber & Ellin Foster; mentioned daughter, Susanna Colston; son, Wm. Colston; son, Chas. Colston, to whom he gave 640 acres of land he bought from Capt. Thos. Beale & Jos. Russell, & gives unto Mr. Rawleigh Travers & my son-in-law (a term commonly used in wills & others papers of the period to indicate a step-son) Mr. Thos. Beale 40 shillings a piece out of the ready money now in my trunk to buy them mourning rings & do nominate, ordaine & appoint the said Rawleigh Travers & Thos. Beale, executors of this my last Will & Testament during the minority of my said 2 sons, William & Charles. He served as Clerk of Rappahannock from 1685 & was a Member of the House of Burgesses 1692.

They had issue

A1 Wm. Colston, II, d 1722, md Mary & had issue

B1 Mary Colston md John Smith, Richmond Co., Va.

B2 Frances Colston md James Morton, James City Co., Va.

A2 Capt. Chas. Colston, b March 9, 1691, d Oct. 1724, md Rebecca,

b May 1713, daughter of Capt. Samuel Travers of 'Exeter Lodge' on the Yeccomico River, Northumberland Co., Va., who was the son of Col. Wm. Travers, Speaker of the House of Burgesses 1677. Capt. Chas. Colston served as Vestryman of St. Stephen's Parish, 1738. They had issue

B1 Travers Colston, b Jan. 14, 1714, d 1751, of 'Exeter Lodge', served as a Justice of the Peace of Northumberland Co., 1739; as Sheriff, 1745; md 1st, Allice Corbin Griffin & had issue

C1 Chas. Colston, b May 31, 1736, md Feb. 9, 1759, Ann, daughter of Griffin Fauntleroy, & had issue.

C2 Elizabeth Griffin Colston.

C3 Travers Colston, b Nov. 10, 1740, d young.

Travers Colston, md 2nd, Susanna Opie Kenner, widow, & had issue

C4 Wm. Colston of 'Hornby Manor', Richmond Co., Va., b Oct. 10, 1744, d 1781, md Nov. 10, 1775, Lucy, daughter of Col. Landon Carter of 'Sabine Hall'. The Will of Wm. Colston was proved Jan. 1781, Richmond Co., Va., & names

D1 Wm. Travers Colston md Sept. 10, 1802, Elizabeth B., daughter of Henry Armistead, & had issue

E1 Susanna Colston.

E2 Elizabeth Colston.

D2 Susanna Colston.

D3 Lucy Colston.

C5 Rawleigh Colston, b May 11, 1747, d at 'Honeywood', July 26, 1823, was a merchant & a lawyer; during the Revolution he was appointed commercial agent for State of Va. at Cape Francois, San Domingo; returned to Va. 1784 & settled in Frederick Co.; in 1801 removed to 'Honeywood' in Berkeley Co.; md Oct. 15, 1785, Elizabeth, sister of Chief Justice John Marshall, b 1756, d 1842.

C6 Samuel Colston, b Nov. 21, 1749.

B2 Chas. Colston, d Jan. 25, 1727.

B3 Susanna Colston.

B4 Elizabeth Colston, d Jan. 12, 1727.

B5 Winifred Colston, d Jan. 20, 1727.

A3 Susanna Colston, b Dec. 8, 1696

(From 'Richmond Critic', P 42 & Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 25, (P 279))

CONWAY

Edwin Conway, d 1675, of County Worcester, Eng., emigrated to America abt 1640; granted land in Va. Oct. 1644; md Martha, daughter of Richard Eltonhead, & had issue

A1 Eltonhead Conway md Henry Thacker of Va. & had issue.

A2 Edwin Conway, II, Lancaster Co., Va., Gent., appears on the List of Justices of the Peace in Lancaster Co., Va., from 1680-1778 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 9, P 222); md 1st, Sarah, daughter of Lt. Col. Henry Fleete of Lancaster Co., Va., & had issue

B1 Mary Conway became 2nd wife of Maj. James Ball of 'Bewdley' Lancaster Co., Va., b 1678, d Oct. 13, 1654, Will dated July 16, 1754, proved Nov. 15, 1754.

- B2 Edwin Conway, b 1681, d 1763, served as a Burgess; md Anne, daughter of Joseph Ball of Lancaster Co., Va. (Burke's Prominent Families of U. S., Vol 1, P 203).
- Edwin Conway md 2nd, Elizabeth Thompson & had issue
- B3 Francis Conway, Caroline Co., Va., b Richmond Co., Va., 1718, d 1760, Will dated Nov. 6, 1759, proved March 6, 1760; md Rebecca, daughter of Col. John Catlett of Essex Co., Va., & had issue
- C1 Eleanor Rose Conway, b Jan. 9, 1732, d Feb. 11, 1829, md Sept. 13, 1749, Col. James Madison of 'Montpellier', Orange Co., Va., b April 1, 1733, d Feb. 27, 1801, son of Ambrose Madison & wife, Frances Taylor; they had issue
- D1 James Madison, 4th President of the United States.
- D2 Gen. Wm. Madison md Lucy, daughter of Robt. Throckmorton of Culpeper Co., Va., & wife, Lucy.

Crozier's American Armory:

Edwin Conway, Northampton County, 1642 (Worcester) -

Arms..... Sable, on a band argent cotised ermine, a rose gules, between two annulets of the last.

Crest.... A moor's head side-faced proper banded roun the temples argent & azure.

Motto.... Fide et amore.

COOKE

Mordecai Cooke, the emigrant in 1639, lived 1st in Elizabeth City Co., where he appeared (1645) as a witness in a suit of Selden vs Galt for 'Buckroe Beach'; he next appeared in York Co. in 1646; was a Member of the House of Burgesses 1696, 1714 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); md 1648, Susannah, widow of Michael Peasley, & d before 1667 at Mordecai's Mount, Gloucester Co., Va. They had at least five children

A1 Mordecai Cooke

A2 Thomas Cooke of 'Woodbury'.

A3 Elizabeth Cooke md Richard Buckner of Essex.

A4 John Cooke.

A5 Giles Cooke md a Miss Bucknerr, possibly sister of Richard Buckner, & had issue

B1 Thomas Cooke of King & Queen Co.

B2 John Cooke md Ann

B3 Daniel Cooke, lawyer of Drysdale Parish, King & Queen Co., Va.

B4 Mordecai Cooke of Orange Co., Va., md Ann Day.

B5 Giles Cooke, Tobacco Inspector & Burgess of Gloucester Co., disappears from records of Gloucester Co. after 1727, & it is presumed that he went to the Shenandoah Valley as a Member of the expedition under Governor Spotswood which first crossed the mountains & descended to the banks of the Shenandoah & so pleased was he, that after his services as Burgess, he, with his brothers, Thomas & John, & others made their way to this attractive country. The other brothers stopped on the banks of the North Anna, while Giles continued on to the Valley; md & had issue

- C1 Cooke md, lived in Jefferson Co., Va., & had issue
- D1 Giles Cooke.
 - D2 Betsey Cooke md Moses Gibbons,
 - D3 Sarah Cooke md as 2nd wife, Moses Gibbons.
 - D4 Sinah Cooke md John Quigley.
 - D5 Mary Cooke md James Hamill.
 - D6 Lucy Cooke md Samuel Davenport.
 - D7 Wm. Cook (he dropped the final 'e' from his name), b Jefferson Co., Va., (then Frederick), Feb. 1, 1768, At an early age he was put in a store at Shepherstown on the Potomac, in Jefferson; after he reached manhood he removed to a place called New Market, in Frederick Co. (now Clarke), where he was a merchant & where on March 5, 1797, he md Betsey Baker of 'Federal Hill', near Stone Bridge; she was born Aug. 29, 1783, & md at the age of 14. Shortly afterward he purchased 'Poplar Hill', near White Post, a magnificent farm, where he resided until 1810 at which time he purchased 'Willow Brook', a beautiful estate in Frederick Co. (now Warren), near Cedarville, where he lived until his death on April 22, 1843. His widow survived him for a quarter of a century, dying in 1866, aged 83, at 'Willow Brook'.
- The liege lord exercised authority here by virtue of his office but the lady of the house ruled by winsome love; she was indeed one of the sweetest & gentlest of womankind. They had issue
- E1 Eliza Cook md Joseph Gamble.
 - E2 Lucy Cook.
 - E3 Mary Cook md Winterton Murphy of Rappahannock Co.
 - E4 Wm. Cook md 1st, Sallie Kelly.
 - E5 Judge Giles Cook md Elizabeth (Van Meter) Lane.
 - E6 Sarah Cook md Garland T. Wheatley.
 - E7 Martha Cook md James W. Mason, Frederick Co., Va.
 - E8 Samuel Cook md Elizabeth V. Hamill.
 - E9 Nannie Cook b Feb. 20, 1814, md James Beale, farmer of Culpeper Co., Va., & had issue (see Beale Fam.)
 - F1 Bettie Baker Cook*md Severe S.F. Beale, farmer of Fauquier Co., Va., (see Beale Fam.)

Cooke (Whitefield County, Shuffolk):

Arms..... Or, a fesse between two lions pass. Gu.

Crest.... A wolf's head Ar. ducally gorged, Gu.

For further information: Descendants of Mordecai Cooke of Mordecai's Mount, Gloucester Co., Va., 1650, by Dr. & Mrs. Wm. Carter Stubbs, New Orleans, La., 1923.

CORBIN

The first of this family recorded in English pedigress was Robert Corbion (or Corbin) who gave lands to the Abbey of Taleswaith in 1154 & 1161. He had

- a1 William Corbin who had
 - b1 Hamon Corbin who had
 - c1 William Corbin who had
 - d1 Thos. Corbin who was living the reign of Edward I & who md Felecia, daughter & heiress of John Lutley & had
 - e1 Wm. Corbin of Birmingham md Edith, daughter of Frebody, & had
 - f1 Wm. Corbin of Kings Swinford, County Stafford, 1332-1360, md Felecia, kinswoman of Sir John Sutton of Dudley, Knight, & had
 - g1 Henry Corbin, alive in 1360-84, who md Margery, daughter & heiress of John Day of Gornehall or Gornestall of Staffordshire (she was widow 9th Henry V) & had
 - h1 Wm. Corbin md Margery, daughter of Blunt, Knight, & had
 - i1 John Corbin, alive 9th & 20th year of reign of Henry VI, md 2nd Eliza, daughter & heiress of Wm. Everdon, & had
 - j1 Nicholas Corbin, who possessed Hall End in County Warwick, in right of his wife, Johanna, daughter & co-heiress of Wm. Storney, & had
 - k1 Richard Corbin, 1522-1538 md Alice, daughter of Thos. Ramsey of Hitchom, County of Bocks, & had
 - L1 Thos. Corbin, d 1584, md Anne, daughter of Wm. Repington of Ann-ington, & had
 - m1 George Corbin of Hall End, d 1636, buried in Chancel of Kingswinford Church, md Mary & had
 - nl Thos. Corbin of Hall End, b 1594, d 1637, md 1620, Wini-fred, daughter Gawin Grosvenor of Sutton Col-field, Co. of Warwick, & had

Hon. Henry Corbin, b 1620, came to Va. in 1654; served as a Burgess of Old Lancaster Co., 1658-59; Member of the Council from 1663 to his death Jan. 8, 1675; acquired a great landed estate, his seat being Buckingham House in Middlesex Co. According to tradition

he rendered essential aid to Charles II in his escape after Worcester.

Henry Corbin evidently came to Va. 1st about 1645 as he is listed by Richard Jacob in Northampton Co., Va. (Early Va. Emigrants, P 78) & returned to England only to bring back with him his family in 1654, when he settled 1st in Stratton Major Parish in King & Queen Co. before his removal to Buckingham House in Middlesex Co., Va.

His portrait in his robes of office as Councillor of State of England, may still be seen at 'Mt. Airy', the estate of the Tayloe family in Richmond Co., Va.

Hon. Henry Corbin md July 25, 1645, Alice, daughter of Richard Eltonhead of Eltonhead, Lancashire, Eng., & had issue

A1 Henry Corbin, d young.

A2 Thos. Corbin of King & Queen Co., Va., md Jane & had only B1 Ann Corbin md Wm. Currie Beale (see Beale Fam.)

A3 Col. Gawin Corbin, b in Va. 1660, d 1744; served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1700, 1702, 1718 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va. ...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); served as President of the Council; also a Naval Officer of Rappahannock in 1705.

Col. Gawin Corbin of Middlesex & of Laneville in King & Queen Co., Va., md 1st, Catherine, daughter of Ralph Wormeley of 'Rosegill', Middlesex Co., Va.; no issue; md 2nd, Jane Lane, & had

B1 Col. Richard Henry Corbin, b 1708, d 1787-90; served as a Member of the Council & as Receiver General (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist & Reg 1892-1930); as a Justice of Middlesex, 1739; as County Lieutenant of Essex, 1752, as a Member of the House of Burgesses for Middlesex Co., 1751; as President of the Council, 1776; md Elizabeth, daughter of Col. John Tayloe of 'Mt. Airy', Richmond Co., Va.

B2 Gawin Corbin, Jr., of 'Pecatone', Westmoreland Co., Va., where his Will, dated Oct. 29, 1759, was probated July 26, 1760 (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co. Wills, P 144); served as a Member of the House of Burgesses; md Hannah, daughter of Pres. Thos. Lee of 'Stratford', Westmoreland Co., Va., & had issue, among probable others

C1 Martha Corbin.

C2 Gawin Corbin, III, of 'Buckingham', Middlesex Co., Va., md Johanna, daughter of Maj. Robt. Tucker & Johana Corbin, & had issue

D1 Elizabeth Tayloe Corbin, b March 28, 1764, md Maj. Geo. Lee Turberville, son of Geo. Turberville of 'Hickory Hill' & wife, Martha, daughter of Mrs. Martha Lee (see Turberville Fam.), & had issue

E1 John Turberville.

E2 George Turberville of 'Pecatone', Cople Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va., md & had issue

F1 Gawin Corbin Turberville.

F2 George Richard Lee Turberville.

F3 Hannah Lee Turberville

F4 Martha Felicia Turberville md Capt. Robert Beale (see Beale Fam.)

F5 Elizabeth Tayloe Turberville md Reuben Beale (see Beale Fam.)

- B3 Col. John Corbin of Porto Bacco, Essex Co., Va., b 1715, served as Justice of Essex Co., 1740, md Lettice, daughter of Richard Lee (which see), & had issue
 - C1 Martha Corbin md John Turberville (which see).
- B4 Mildred (Jenny) Corbin md Col. John Bushrod, II, of 'Bushfield', who was a half brother of Isaac Allerton who md Ann Corbin.
- B5 Johanna Corbin md Maj. Robt. Tucker & had issue
 - C1 Johnanna Tucker md Gawin Corbin (see above) & had issue
 - D1 Elizabeth Tayloe Corbin, b March 28, 1764, md Maj. Geo. Lee Turberville (which see) & had issue
 - E1 John Turberville.
 - E2 Geo. Turberville of 'Pecatone', Cople Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va., md & had issue
 - F1 Gawin Corbin Turberville.
 - F2 George Richard Lee Turberville.
 - F3 Hannah Lee Turberville.
 - E3 Martha Felicia Turberville md Capt. Robt. Beale. (see Beale Fam.)
 - E4 Elizabeth Tayloe Turberville md Reuben Beale. (see Beale Fam.)
- B6 Alice Corbin md Benjamin Needler.
- B7 Ann Corbin md 1st, Isaac Allerton, d 1739, & had issue
 - C1 Glwen Allerton.
 - C2 Willoughby Allerton.
 - C3 Isaac Allerton.
 Ann Corbin Allerton, widow, md 2nd, Rev. David Currie & had issue
 - C4 Jane Currie md Thomas Beale (see Beale Fam.)
- A4 Ann Corbin, d abt 1692, md Hon. Wm. Tayloe of London, Eng., who emigrated to Va. abt 1650 & who d 1710 (which see), & had issue
 - B1 John Tayloe, I, md Elizabeth Gwynn Lyde & had issue
 - C1 Col. John Tayloe, II, b 1721, d 1779, built in 1747 'Mt. Airy', Richmond Co., Va.; served as a Member of the Va. Council, 1756; md Rebecca, daughter of Governor George Plater of Md., & had issue
 - D1 Catherine Tayloe md Landon Carter of 'Sabine Hall'. (which see)
 - D2 Elizabeth Tayloe md Robt. Wormely Carter of 'Sabine Hall' (which see)

Crozier's American Armory:

Henry Corbin, Stratton Major, King & Queen Co. (Sutton Colfield, Warwick) -

Arms..... Sable on chief or three ravens of the first, all proper.

Motto..... Probitas vertus honos.

(For Corbin lineage back to 1220 see Deeds of Earl of Beauchamp as given in Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 28, P 370; in part from 'Abstracts of Records of Augusta Co., Va., Vol 2)

CURRIE

Rev. David Currie of Edinburg, Scotland, emigrated to Va. abt 1730

& became a teacher in the Lee family; later served in St. Mary's Parish, Lancaster Co., Va., & for more than 50 years in Christ Church Parish, Lancaster Co. He came of a good family in England & doubtless received there a university education; md 1st Corbin & had issue
 A1 Alice Currie md 1764, Leroy Griffin.
 A2 Jane Currie md 1764, Thos. Beale of 'Chestnut Hill', Richmond Co., Va. (see Beale Fam.)
 Rev. David Currie md 2nd, Carter of 'Nomini Hall' & had issue
 A3 Annie Currie md Thos. Wright Bellfield of 'Belle Mount'.
 (From Hayden's Virginia Geneal., P 98 & Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 21, P 141)

DAINGERFIELD

William Daingerfield patented land on the Rappahannock River in Rappahannock Co., Va., 1667; d before 1671 when a grant was made to John Daingerfield on the same river & in the same county for 560 ac. 'formerly granted Frances Daingerfield, wife of Wm. Daingerfield, dec'd.', md Frances & had issue

A1 John Daingerfield, living at the age of 70, 1701, in Essex Co., Va., md 1669-71, Anne Walker, daughter Col. John Walker of the Va. Council, who was 1st md to John Payne, son of John Payne, Sr. Will of John Daingerfield, dated Oct. 12, 1713, was probated in Essex Co., Va., June 21, 1720. They had issue

B1 Wm. Daingerfield, II, d 1735; Member of the House of Burgesses 1718, 1723, 1726, 1728; lived in Rappahannock Co., Va; md Elizabeth Bathurst abt 1700, daughter of Lancelot Bathurst of Va., whose estates were sequestered because of his loyalty to the crown (Burke's Extinct & Dormant Baronetage'); she was the widow of Wm. Tom.* Will of Wm. Daingerfield was probated in Essex Co., Va., Nov. 18, 1735.

They had issue

C1 Wm. Daingerfield, III, of 'Greenfield', Frederick Co., Va., b 1723, d 1769, md 1746, Apphia Fauntleroy, daughter of Col. Griffin Fauntleroy of Northumberland Co., Va., & was mentioned in his Will, dated April 8, 1767, which was probated in Essex Co., Va., Oct. 16, 1769 (Wm-Mary Quart. Vol 12, P 69). Wm. Daingerfield served in the House of Burgesses 1748-49; 1754-58 (Col. Dames. of Am. in Va... Hist. & Reg., 1892-1930). They had issue

D1 Wm. Daingerfield, IV, md Mary Willis, daughter & heir of John Willis & Elizabeth Madison, sister of Pres. Madison. He served as a Colonel in the Continental Army; his Will was probated in Spotsylvania Co., Va., Oct. 1, 1781. They had issue

E1 Katherine Daingerfield md Geo. Lewis, nephew of Geo. Washington

Mary (Willis) Daingerfield, widow, md 2nd, Richard Beale (see Beale Fam.)

D2 Leroy Daingerfield of Frederick Co., Va., served as a Justice (Meade's Va. Fam., Vol 1, P 405); md 2nd, Oct. 7, 1788, Elizabeth Harwar Parker of Westmoreland Co., Va., daughter of Judge Richard Parker & wife,

*Tomlin

- Mary, (Molly) Beale (see Beale Fam.).
- C2 Edwin Daingerfield of New Kent md Mary Bassett, daughter of Col. Wm. Bassett of Eltham.
 - C3 Elizabeth Daingerfield.
 - C4 Martha Daingerfield.
 - B2 John Daingerfield md his cousin, Mary, daughter of Col. Edwin Conway & Sarah Fleete; the widow md 2nd, 1707, Maj. Jas. Ball.

Daingerfield Arms -

Arms..... Gu. a cinquefoil erm. within a hordureaz bezantee.

Crest.... A griffin's head erased proper.

(From Wm-Mary Quart. Vol 8, P 96)

DIXON

John Dixon of Bristol, England, Esq., came to Va. prior to 1720, returning to Bristol in the spring of 1752 when he died; Will dated April 8, 1757, probated Dec. 5, 1758; md 1st, Lucy Reade who d Nov. 22, 1731, daughter of Thos. Read of Gloucester Co., Va., Gent. (which see). John Dixon owned a farm at Gloucester Court House. They had issue

- A1 Rev. John Dixon, Minister of Kingston Parish, Gloucester Co., Va., md & had issue
 - B1 John Dixon.
 - B2 Capt. Thos. Dixon.
 - B3 William Dixon.
 - B4 Elizabeth Dixon md Lindsey Jones.
- A2 Roger Dixon, d 1772 in Fredericksburg, Va., md his cousin, abt 1750, Lucy Rootes, daughter of Maj. Philip Rootes of 'Rosewell', King & Queen Co., Va., & wife, Mildred, daughter of Thos. Reade of Gloucester Co., Va.
- A3 Thomas Dixon, Captain of the ship 'Patriot'.
John Dixon md 2nd, Ann & had issue
- A4 Cornelius Dixon.
- A5 Lyonel Dixon.
- A6 Robert Dixon.
- A7 Susannah Ann Dixon md Goodwin.

EUSTACE

John Eustace who came to Va. in 1676 in company with his 1st wife, Sarah Jauncey who d 1682 & her parents, Wm. & Elizabeth Jauncey, d 1702 when his Will was probated in Northumberland Co., Va.; had issue

- A1 Wm. Eustace md Anne Lee, widow of Wm. Armistead & daughter of Hancock Lee; Will dated Sept. 3, 1739, was probated March 10, 1739/40 in Northumberland Co., Va.; they had issue
 - B1 John Eustace, Vestryman of Wicomico Parish in Northumberland Co., Va., 1770; md Oct. 16, 1743, Alice Corbin Peachy, daughter of Capt. Samuel Peachy of Richmond Co., Va., & had issue.
 - B2 William Eustace md Ann Gaskins.
 - B3 Isaac Eustace md April 15, 1757, Agatha Conway (Lancaster Co., Marriage Rec.) & had issue

- C1 Ann Conway Eustace md 1st, Capt. Edwin Hull; md 2nd, 1783, Maj. Jos. Blackwell, b 1752, d 1826, who served as a Vestryman of Dettinger's Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va., & as a Major of the Subsistence Dept. of the Va. Line during the Revolution.
- C2 John Conway Eustace md June 24, 1808, Mary Leland (Nottingham's Lancaster Co. Mar., 1701-1849), & had issue
D1 Wm. Conway Eustace md Mary Ball.
- B4 Elizabeth Eustace md April 4, 1741, John Beale (see Beale Fam.)
- B5 Sarah Eustace md 1741, Col. Thos. Gaskins, brother of Mrs. Ann Gaskins Eustace.
- B6 Hancock Eustace was one of the Signers in 1765 of the Westmoreland Resolutions written by Richard Henry Lee.
- B7 Eustace md Carr.
- B8 Eustace md a Mr. Lee.
- A2 John Eustace d before July 19, 1699.
John Eustace md 2nd, Elizabeth, who md abt 1705, Capt. John Steptoe (Hardy's Col. Fam. of So. States); Will of John Eustace was probated April 15, 1702, Northumberland Co., Va.
(From Hayden's Va. Geneal., P 261; Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 11, P 209).
- Mrs. Louis Antonsanti (Nan Jeffries) of Ponce, Puerto Rico, wrote the writer that family tradition was that the daughter of William The Conqueror md a Eustace from whom descend the American Line.

EWELL

Charles Ewell, supposed son of Chas. Ewell, Sr., was born in Eng., according to tradition, & came to Va. under contract to build the state capitol at Williamsburg, Va., in 1690; he settled in St. Mary's Parish, Lancaster Co., Va., where he d 1722; md abt 1705/10, Mary Ann Bertrand, who d 1749-50, daughter of Rev. John & Charlotte (de Jolie) Bertrand; the widow md 2nd, 1724, Wm. Ballendine; md 3rd, 1742, Maj. James Ball. They had issue

- A1 Capt. Chas. Ewell, b abt 1713, who served as a Member of the Va. Grand Jury 1745, md Sept. 22, 1736, Sarah Ball, b 1711, daughter of Maj. James & Mary Conway (Daingerfield) Ball of 'Bewdley'.
They had issue
- B1 Col. Jesse Ewell of 'Belair', Prince William Co., Va., b 1743, d 1805, whose will, dated April 4, 1805, was proved May 5, 1806, md Oct. 10, 1767, Charlotte Ewell, b 1750, d 1873, daughter of Maj. Bertrand & Frances (Kenner) Ewell. He served as a Member of the Special Commission of Prince William Co., March 22, 1775, that passed the resolution of thanks to Patrick Henry for his part in recovering from the Receiver General damages for powder stolen from Williamsburg by the Governor, Lord Dunmore. They had issue
- C1 Jesse Ewell, b Dec. 1, 1771, d July 27, 1847, md Nov. 17, 1799, Mildred Beale, b Oct. 18, 1774, d Sept. 8, 1846, daughter of Thos. Beale of 'Chestnut Hill' (see Beale Fam.)
- A2 Maj. Bertrand Ewell md Frances Kenner & had
- B1 Charlotte Ewell md 1st cousin, Col. Jesse Ewell of 'Belair'.

FAUNTLEROY

To all & singular to whom these presents shall command John Boroughs, Kt. Garter principal, a King of Arms of Englishmen send greetings: Know you that Moore Fauntleroy, Gent., son of John Fauntleroy, Gent., the only son of Wm. Fauntleroy of Crandall in the County Kent., Southampton, Gent., who bore for his coate 'Armour Gutis, three Infants head couped Argent..... or which arms, they & their ancestors have borne tyme out of mind, & now being desired by the said Moore Fauntleroy to emblazon & set forth his said Coat-of-Arms with the crest thereto belonging (that is to say); send a wreath of his collors, a Fleur de Lis or between two angels wings displayed Azure mantled Gules, doubled argent, as are more plainly depicted on the Margent hereof. The which arms & crest before expressed. I, the said Sir John Boroughs, Knight Garter Principall, King of Arms of Englishmen, by authority annexed unto the office of Garter by the Statutes of the Most Noble Order of the Garters continued practice & the letters, patents of my said office, made unto me under the great Seal of England, do by these presents, declare, assign, confirme & grante unto the aforesaid Moore Fauntleroy & to his issue & posterity to be by them & ever of them borne with their due differences according to the law of Arms ferret. In witness whereof I have unto these present affixed the seale of my office & subscribe my name. Dated the 8th day of December in the year of our Lord God, 1633.

Sir John Borough, Garter.

Army Register of the U. S., 1779 to 1879, by T. H. S. Hammersley 1881, P 4, Cavalry IV Regiment of Light Dragoons raised in Pa. in 1777....Capt. Moore Fontleroy, 21 Jan. 1777, promoted Major 1 Aug. 1779, Revolutionary War.

1 Wm. Fauntleroy of Crandall in the County of Kent md & had issue John Fauntleroy of Micheal Marsh, Eng. (the name Fauntleroy occurs in ancient deeds from the reign of Edward III-1327- & Richard II-1377- says the history of Dorsent, Eng.; King John of France, 1357.

Mrs. Wood....Elizabeth Fauntleroy, one of the older branches of the family -First in Dorsetshire, then Hampshire; by an heir of the Whalleys or Walshe, John Fauntleroy, his heirs, in the reign of Henry VII.

"Fauntleroy Marsh", sometime called 'Alveston', one mile N.E. of Folke; 3 miles from Sherborne in Dorset, 1st sold to Mr. Geo. Cooper of Sherborne; then to Thos. Viscount Weymouth; then to Marquis of Bath & now, 1888, D. W. Digby, Lord of Sherborne Castle. A few notes on our old Fauntleroy seat in Dorset, Eng., Fauntleroy Marsh, built abt 1300 & still standing in 1926.

Son of John Fauntleroy

A1 Moore Fauntleroy, b in Eng. at 'Crandall' in the County of Southampton, came to America in 1642 & settled at Naylor's Hold (or Hole), Richmond Co., Va., where he always lived & there d 1665; besides his military rank - Major, he was a Member of the House of Burgesses, 1644-48; md 1st, Jan. 6, 51-59, in England, Dorothy Cole, b Dec. 26, 1639, & had by her Dorothy & Mary who re-

mained in England; md 2nd, Mary Hill of Richmond Co., Va., & had issue

B1 Wm. Fauntleroy, b 1654, md Katherine Griffin, daughter of Col. Samuel Griffin of Northumberland Co., Va.; & had issue

C1 Col. Wm. Fauntleroy, II, b March 1684, d Nov. 1, 1757, Naylor's Hold; Member of the House of Burgesses, 1736-49 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); md 1712, Apphia, daughter of John Bushrod, b 1663, d 1719, of 'Bushfield', Westmoreland Co., Va., & wife, Hannah Keene, daughter of Wm. & Elizabeth Keene. They had issue

D1 Col. Wm. Fauntleroy, III, b June 28, 1713, d 1793, Naylor's Hold, md 1st, Elizabeth & had issue

E1 Elizabeth (Betsy) Fauntleroy, b 1736, the Lowland Beauty who twice refused the hand of George Washington in 1752 at the age of 17; later md Thos. Adams of Williamsburg, Va.

Col. Wm. Fauntleroy, III, md 2nd, Peggy, daughter of Jermiah Murdock, & had issue

E2 Apphia Fauntleroy, b March 21, 1737, md Capt. John C. Carter.

E3 Wm. Fauntleroy, IV, b Sept. 5, 1742, d unm.

E4 Dr. Moore Fauntleroy, b Nov. 31, 1743, d unm.

E5 John Fauntleroy, b Aug. 3, 1745, md Judith Ball of 'Bewdley').

E6 Griffin Murdock Fauntleroy, b June 10, 1747, d 1794, of Mary's Hill, Richmond Co., Va., md Anne, daughter of John Belfield, Major in the Revolution. They had issue

F1 Belfield Fauntleroy.

F2 Joseph Fauntleroy of Mar's Hill, b 1787, d Aug. 30, 1832, New Harmony, Va.; md March 12, 1811, his 1st cousin, Emily Carter Fauntleroy, b Sept. 19, 1791, d Jan. 25, 1868, New Harmony.

F3 Mary Fauntleroy.

F4 Anne Fauntleroy.

F5 Margaret Fauntleroy.

F6 Elizabeth Fauntleroy md Edwards (Hayden's Va. Geneal.)

F7 Jane Fauntleroy, b Aug. 5, 1749, md Col. Thos. Turner of Leestown, Va.

F8 Molly Fauntleroy, b May 1, 1751, d inf.

F9 Sally Fauntleroy, b 1752, md Capt. Turner.

F10 Joseph Fauntleroy, b May 30, 1754, md Elizabeth Foushee Fauntleroy, his cousin, daughter of Bushrod Fauntleroy & Elizabeth Foushee.

F11 Henry Fauntleroy, b June 28, 1756, killed at Battle of Monmouth.

F12 Robt. Fauntleroy, b 1758, md Sarah Ball of 'Bewley' & lived at Naylor's Hold.

D2 Major Moore Fauntleroy, d 1739, md Margaret Micon & had issue

E1 Katherine Fauntleroy.

E2 Mary Fauntleroy, b Feb. 28, 1725, md 1st, Chas.

Beale & (which see) had issue
Fl Chas. Beale, d young (which see)
Mary Fauntleroy Beale md 2nd, Rev. Isaac Wm.
Giberne of Richmond Co., Va. No issue.
D3 Apphia Fauntleroy md Wm. Daingerfield, III, of
'Greenfield', Frederick County, Va. (which see)

FITZHUGH

Arms..... Quarterly, 1 and 4, ermine, on a chief gules three martlets or (Fitzhugh); 2 and 3, argent, three chevrons sable each charged with a bezant (Malabasset).

These arms were recorded as being those of our direct ancestors in the Heralds Visitation of Bedfordshire, 1566, & they were old then...perhaps dating to a period as long before as we are after. There is no record of any crest or motto, which is itself indicative of age. Also, the Malabasset marriage occurred so long ago that there is no record of it, but the fact of the quartering shows that the lady was an heiress in her own right; & when the record of a transfer of property in England can not be found, it must have happened a long time ago! Then a man married an heiress who would bring property into his family, he placed her coat-of-arms in the center of his own; this was called an inescutcheon. The children of such a marriage quartered the arms of their parents & so transmitted them to posterity.

Rev. Victor C. A. Fitzhugh*, whose address in 1938 was Wensley Rectory, Leyburn, Yorkshire, Eng., a descendant of Robt. Fitzhugh, a great-uncle of the Immigrant, has spent 30 years tracing the Fitzhugh family & he has documentary proof for every statement he makes. He even went to the trouble of connecting the more recent generations of his family with the old records at the College of Arms, & included the Immigrant so that any of us over here who wished to, could run our own line back merely by proving descent from the Immigrant. This 'claim' or statement was officially allowed to him by the College of Arms on Jan. 17, 1930. (For further data see Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol XL, April 1932; also Oct.)

The above data was furnished the writer by Mr. Chas. C. Fitzhugh, 4211 49th St., Washington, D. C., (1935), & obtained from his correspondence with the Rev. Victor C. A. Fitzhugh of England.

Until abt 1500 it is not possible to trace the family from father to son; but many references to the name are to be found, all in Bedfordshire, in connection with property, especially the Manor of 'Beggary', which show that they were members of the same family. Shortly before 1500, 3 brothers were born, the eldest in 1482. It appears certain, for several reasons, (altho it is not definitely proven), that their parents were:

Thomas Fitzhugh who md Christine Maydbury & had issue 3 sons

- 1 Richard Fitzhugh of Eton Socon (whose grandson sold 'Beggary' in 1572), moved into Oxfordshire.
- 2 Thomas Fitzhugh of Wavenden, d unm, mentioned his brothers in his Will.
- 3 William Fitzhugh of Wilden, County Bedford, Eng., for whom no

record of the dates of his birth & death are known; his wife was mentioned in her father's will in 1503, so he was probably born before 1500; he was living as late as the 6th year of the reign of Edward VI, which was 1553. He md Catherine, daughter of John Bill of Ashwell, County Hertford, Eng., & had issue

- al John Fitzhugh of Barford, buried Sept. 24, 1579, at Great Barford; md Amy, daughter of Henry Negus of Shelton; her Will was probated May 23, 1629. They had issue
- bl William Fitzhugh of Bedford, bapt. June 21, 1570 at Great Barford, d at Bedford; Will probated Aug. 7, 1653; md Margaret, daughter of Lawrence Smyth of Milton, Bucks., where she was born Aug. 26, 1588. They had issue
- cl Henry Fitzhugh of Befford, Woollen Draper, died in Ireland 1684, aged abt 50 yrs; md Mary, daughter of Giles King of Tempsford (he was a clergyman with rather an imposing education & no small ability), & had issue
- d1 Margaret Fitzhugh, b 1640, d 1676.
- d2 Susan Fitzhugh, b 1642.
- d3 Mary Fitzhugh, b 1643.
- d4 Elizabeth Fitzhugh, b 1644.
- d5 Dorothy Fitzhugh, b 1645.
- d6 Henry Fitzhugh, bapt. St. Paul's, Bedford, April 28, 1650.
- d7 Col. Wm. Fitzhugh, The Immigrant, bapt. St. Paul's, Bedford, Jan. 10, 1651, emigrated to Va. in 1670 & d Oct. 1701/04, when his Will was probated in Stafford Co., Va., Dec. 10, 1701.

In 1674 the Colonel md little Sarah Tucker, b Aug. 2, 1663, d 1701, daughter of John Tucker & wife, Rose of 'Tucker Hill', near Yeocomico Church on Yeocomico Creek in Westmoreland Co., Va. (see Fitzhugh Fam...Va. Hist. Mag. Jan. 1900)

Rose Tucker Fitzhugh, after the death of her 1st husband, md 2nd, as his 2nd wife, Dr. Thos. Gerard, formerly of St. Clement's Manor, Md., & later of 'Wilton', Westmoreland Co., Va. Before 1678, the widow md 3rd, as his 4th wife, John Newton, the first of the Newton family in Westmoreland Co. whose home was 'Wilmington'.

Col. Fitzhugh built his home, 'Bedford', in Westmoreland Co., Va., on the Potomac & touching Chotank Creek; he was a barrister & a Member of the House of Burgesses, 1677-84; 1701 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); was a Tory & a Churchman; he died in his 51st year, leaving a large estate, which included many slaves & abt 54,000 acres of land which, with the exception of an estate here & there, stretched far up the Potomac & across the Northern Neck to the Rappahannock in places (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 1, P 17); (Eubanks' Historic Northern Neck

of Va., P 17).

'Bedford' was originally in Stafford Co. & was so at the time of the emigrant's death in 1701. For a short time it was in Westmoreland Co., finally becoming part of King George when that County was formed, abt 1714.

The emigrant lived all his life at 'Bedford' which he had stockaded, for there were frequent Indian threats & his nearest neighbors were miles away. This is known from his letters.

On the 'Bedford' property, down near the point, abt a mile from the old house, are the foundations of 3 fairly large houses...brick foundations, altho the upper part was probably of wood. Near each one is an ice house, dug into a convenient knoll. Off to one side are the hard beaten earth floors of slave quarters, which the present owner, Horace Fitzhugh, found in plowing. This was Fitzhughburg. Consider this set-up! Henry living with his wife at the old stockaded house; William perhaps at 'Eagle's Nest, close by; the other 3 at Fitzhughburg, where all could find safety in the stockade in case of trouble.

St. Paul's church, where the family worshipped, is abt a mile from the old 'Bedford' house, & was built abt 1750. A silver communion service that was presented by one of the Henry Fitzhughs is still in use there.

The original house was burned in the reign of George III, for coins of that period were found on the site. It had a brick foundation & a wooden superstructure. It stood in what is now a plowed field. In the course of years the plow & the harrow have turned up scorched & broken bricks which had been glazed on one side; also broken bottles of heavy, dark green glass. The continual working over of the site has softened the outlines of the foundation but it is still clearly discernable as a rectangular depression with rounded corners & edges.

Another house was built abt 150 ft away & here the father of the present owner, Horace Fitzhugh, was born; this also burned down & Mr. Fitzhugh is now living in what was originally the kitchen of the 1st house. It was a one-story brick building, 25 or 30 ft. square, on which a second story of frame work has been erected. Their water is obtained from the emigrant's spring.

Dr. Edmund Jennings Lee in his 'Lee of Virginia' P 89-90 - says that the emigrant md Sarah Tucker on May 1, 1674 & that she had been born Aug. 2, 1663; therefore, she was not yet 11 years old at the time of her marriage. This is believed to be true, as it has always been a tradition in the family that she was very young...abt twelve. Dr. Lee is quite trust-

worthy in his statements of fact; but he continues: 'It is said that her husband sent her to England, immediately after their marriage, to complete her education'. This, also, is a family tradition, probably invented by members of the family who did not like the idea of their ancestor robbing the cradle! But, to quote Mr. Chas. C. Fitzhugh of Washington, D. C., 'I do not think this story should be perpetuated. The emigrant's letters would seem to disprove it; for surely his own family would have known of the marriage, & his mother would have been the natural person to whom he would have sent her. Also, the fact that she had 6 children in a little over 12 years would indicate that her time must have been fairly well occupied at home!'

Not all the members of the family knew (or yet know) of the existence of the Letter-Book, or have read any of the correspondence. This was a large book, like an account book, in which Col. Fitzhugh laboriously copied every letter he wrote; this book was in the possession of Carter Harrison Fitzhugh of Chicago, a descendant of Henry of 'Bedford', who died abt 5 years ago & had come to him in direct line. Photostated copies have now been given to the Library of Congress.

Col. Fitzhugh wrote his 1st letter home in 1685 & was written to his cousin, William Fitzhugh, Stationer, living in Newgate Market over against St. Martins in London. The following year, on April 22, 1686, he wrote to his brother, his sister Dorothy, his Mother, & his cousin again. In these letters he said he had been married 12 years & had 5 children, 3 boys & 2 girls, of which the eldest girl & the 2 youngest boys were dead; that he was expecting another soon. Also that his eldest & surviving son was named William. On Jan. 30, 1686/7, he wrote to his brother again saying: 'Since my last God has been pleased to help me with one son which not long since was christened by the name of Henry'. On the same date he wrote to his uncle, Robt. Fitzhugh, at the Greenhouse in Bedford, in which he said: 'I have now been married this 13 years in which time God has blessed me with 6 dear Pledges of conjugall affection, 2 sons, one daughter I am well assured are Angels in Heaven & the same quantity & of like quality I now enjoy, to my great comfort & satisfaction'.

Wm. Fitzhugh & Rose Tucker had issue

- A1 William Fitzhugh, II, d 1714, of 'Eagle's Nest', Westmoreland Co., Va.; md Anne Lee, d 1732, when her Will dated Nov. 7, 1728, was probated May 31, 1732, Westmoreland Co., & wherein she left 'her gold ring to Elizabeth, daughter Col. Wm. Fitzhugh' (Deeds & Wills, 1723-38, P 169). The widow md 2nd, Capt. Daniel McCarty of Cople Parish (which see), & was the daughter of Richard Lee &

- Letitia Corbin of Mt. Pleasant, Westmoreland Co., Va.
 Wm. Fitzhugh, II, & Anne Lee had issue
- B1 Henry Fitzhugh, b 1706, d 1742, md Lucy Carter, daughter of Robt. (King) Carter, & had issue
- C1 Wm. Chatham Fitzhugh, b 1741, md Anne Randolph, daughter of Peter & Lucy (Bolling) Randolph, & had issue
- D1 Wm. Henry Fitzhugh md Anne M. Goldsborough & had issue
- E1 Mary Lee Fitzhugh md George Washington Parke Custis of 'Arlington', adopted son of George Washington, & had issue
- F1 Mary Anne Randolph Custis md Gen. Robt. E. Lee.
- B2 Lettice Fitzhugh md Geo. Turberville (which see).
- B3 Sarah Fitzhugh md Ed Barradall.
- A2 Henry Fitzhugh, b Jan. 15, 1687, d 1758, inherited 'Bedford', his father's estate, in Westmoreland Co., Va.; md Susannah Cooke, daughter of Mordecai Cooke (Cooke-Booth Fam., P 27). He served as a Member of the House of Burgesses, 1714-1736-1744 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va....Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930). They had issue
- B1 Henry Fitzhugh, b 1723, d 1783, md Sarah Battailde & had issue
- C1 George Fitzhugh of Bunker Hill, Fauquier Co., Va., b 1748, d 1814, md Mary Digges, b Dec. 25, 1748, d Feb. 7, 1814, daughter of Col. Edward Digges & Anne Harrison & great grandson of Gov. Edward Digges & Elizabeth Page, sister of Col. John Page.
- B2 John Fitzhugh, b June 30, 1727.
- B3 Thos. Fitzhugh, b 1725, d 1768, of 'Boscobel', Stafford Co., Va., md 1st, Oct. 18, 1746, Catherine Boothe, d Feb. 1748, daughter of Thos. Boothe & Mary Cooke. No issue.
- B4 Elizabeth Fitzhugh md 1757, St. Paul's Parish, King George Co., Va., Wm. Thorton, son of Francis Thornton whose Will of July 7, 1767, named Wm. Thornton as son who md Elizabeth Fitzhugh. (King George Co., Va.
- A3 Thos. Fitzhugh, inherited 'Bell Aire', md & d young, leaving, it is said:
- B1 A daughter.
- B2 Possibly a son who was born posthumously.
- A4 George Fitzhugh, who possibly lived at Fitzhughsburg, b abt 1692, d 1722, Stafford Co., Va.; md Mary, daughter of Col. George Mason, & had issue
- B1 George Fitzhugh, d.s.p.
- B2 Wm. Fitzhugh, b 1721, who possibly lived, as did his father, at Fitzhughsburg, inherited property which is now called Chapawamsic Swamp, just N. of Stafford Court House, said property being disposed by deed recorded at Stafford Court House, in which he states he was b 1721 & that he was the only surviving child of his father, an elder brother having d without issue.
- Wm. Fitzhugh md 2nd, a Maryland widow & moved to her property in Calvert Co., Md.....a descendant of this William is Chas. C. Fitzhugh of Washington, D.C.
- A5 Major John Fitzhugh, b abt 1694/5, d Jan. 21, 1733, was another son who quite possibly resided at Fitzhughsburg & who inherited,

by the Will of his father, property lying adjacent to 'Eagle's Nest'; also near the present town of Fredericksburg.

Major Fitzhugh md abt 1715, Anne Barbara McCarty, daughter of Capt. Daniel McCarty, b 1679, d May 4, 1724, who was Speaker of the House of Burgesses, 1715-1720 (which see).

The Will of Major John Fitzhugh, dated April 11, 1733, recorded in Will-Bk M, P 78, Stafford Co., Va., does not mention daughters by name, but 'each of my daughters a 1/5 portion of money from negro slaves....Son named, William

Major Fitzhugh & Anne Barbara McCarty had issue

B1 William Fitzhugh, b April 13, 1725, named in his father's Will in 1733, d 1792, is the presumed builder of 'Marmion' King George Co., Va., as he is the first to refer to himself as of 'Marmion', said property descending to his son

C1 Fitzhugh who, between 1800 & 1812, sold 'Marmion' to Major Lewis, whose present descendants now live at the old mansion which is a show place for Colonial architecture & furnishings.

B2 (daughter) Fitzhugh.

B3 Elizabeth Fitzhugh.

B4 Daniel Fitzhugh, b June 28, 1733, being a posthumous child, his father having d Jan. 21, 1733.

A6 Elizabeth Fitzhugh, named in Will of Mrs. Anne Lee Fitzhugh McCarty.

The above Fitzhugh genealogy was obtained from such sources as: Fitzhugh Knox's Fitzhugh Genealogy, Atlanta, Ga., 1929. Fitzhugh McPherson's Descendants of Col. Wm. Fitzhugh of Va. Letters of Chas. C. Fitzhugh, 4211 49th St., Washington, D. C.

GALLAHER

Clan O'Gallagher is of pure Milesian origin thru the House of Heremon, 2nd son of Milesius, its foundation is co-equal with that of the great Hy-Niall Sept. of Ulster, the chief families of each for 600 years ruled as Ard. Rights or High Monarch of Erin.

Niall of the Nine Hostages was the one hundred & twenty-sixth High King (Ard Right, ascending the throne in A. D. 378).

Wm. Bowen Gallagher, II, served as 2nd Lieutenant, Company E, First Va. Cavalry, Confederate States Army & was later placed on detached duty on Gen. Joseph E. Johnson's Staff; resided at his home, 'Springdale' near Waynesboro, Va.; was the son of Hugh Lafferty Gallagher, Sr., of 'Rose Hall', Waynesboro, Va., & wife, Elizabeth Catherine (Bowen) Gallagher, who was a lineal descendant of Edward Marshall of Fauquier Co., Va. & of Richard Bowen of Glamorganshire, Wales, Member of the King's Council of Rehn bath, Mass., in 1634, who was a descendant of Belimaner, an ancient King of Britain whose reign antedated the Roman invasion 100 years B. C.

Crozier's American Armory:

Gallagher, Hugh - Lebanon, Pa., 1798 (Claghaneely, Donegal) - Arms..... Argent, a lion rampant sable treading on a serpent in fesse proper between eight trefoils vert.

Crest..... A crescent gules, out of the horns a serpent erect proper.

GOOCH

A1 William Gooch of Suffolk, England, was the father of Col. Wm. Gooch, II, who served in the Civil War in England before his arrival in Va. abt 1650 when he received a grant of land on the Potomac River, settled in York County on the plantation called 'Temple Farm', near Yorktown, Va. He was b in Eng. 1626, d in Va. Oct. 29, 1655.

He served as a Member of his Majesty's Council March 31, 1655 & while he was still called Captain, Membership in the Council is believed to have conferred the title of Colonel by which he was afterward called (Hening's Va. Statutes at Large, Vol 1, P 386); served as Justice of the Peace in York Co., 1652; he represented the County in the House of Burgesses, Nov. 1652-54 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930).

The grave of Major Wm. Gooch is a mile or so S. of the present village of Yorktown, Va., & is in a woods on the old Temple farm approached by a little used roadway thru the trees. The old stone covering the grave is in a fairly good state of preservation...coat-of-arms at the top & the wording below being quite legible. The grave is protected by a pipe railing & above it is a roof supported by posts to keep the rain off. This grave is on the location of the old Temple Church, tho none of its ruins remain. Two modern graves are in the vicinity, but there is nothing else but rough forest around it. A sign on one of the supports of the roof reads as follows:

Major William Gooch
1626 - 1655

'Major Wm. Gooch, whose tombstone is within the enclosure at the site of the First Church of York Parish, came to America, 1650. Was a Justice of York Co. in 1652 & a Member of the House of Burgesses for York Co. in 1654. On March 31, 1655, he was made Councillor of the General Assembly. His death occurred Oct. 29, 1655 at the age of twenty-nine'. This bit of data was furnished the writer by Mr. Leonard T. Beale of Philadelphia in 1935.

At his death he was buried in the Chancel of the old Temple Church at York, which was destroyed during the Battle of Yorktown & 125 years later, Yorktown, Va., was rebuilt one mile & a half distant, so that this tomb, bearing the Gooch coat-of-arms & believed to be the oldest tombstone with a perfectly preserved coat-of-arms in America, is now in a grove on what is still known as the 'Temple Farm'.

On Oct. 12, 1922, Ray Harcum of New Upton, Gloucester Co., found in a lot where hogs had been kept for many years, a solid gold ring bearing the inscription, 'Maj. W. G. dyed Oct. 29, 1655'. Evidently a mourning ring of Maj. Wm. Gooch of York Co. (Tyler's Quart., Vol 4, P 448).

The inscription on the tomb of Wm. Gooch is as follows:

Maj. Wm. Gooch of this Parish
died Oct. 29, 1655

Within this tomb there doth interred lie,
 No shape but substance, true nobility;
 Itself, tho young in years, just twenty-nine,
 Yet graced with virtues, moral and divine;
 The Church from him did good participate,
 In counsel rare, fit to adorn a State.

(Meade's Old Va. Churches & Families, P 227).

Mr. E. Alfred Jones of London, Eng., writes as follows: 'I have recently had a copy of Lady Gooch's Will; in it she bequeaths the cup now in Bruton Parish Church, Williamsburg, Va. It is presumed that it was her son, William Gooch, Jr., who was educated at William & Mary College. Wm. Gooch, Jr., md Elenor Bowles, who md 2nd, Warner Lewis. At the burial place in York referred to in the Will, is the tombstone of Maj. Wm. Gooch of the Council who d in 1655, age 29. He was an uncle of Governor Wm. Gooch. He had an only daughter, Anne, who md Capt. Thos. Beale. Contemporary with the first Wm. Gooch & residing near him, was Lt. Col. Henry Gooch, a friend of Nathaniel Bacon, Jr., the Rebel. From him are descended numerous persons of the name of Gooch in Va. & the South'. (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 21, P 72)

The daughter of Col. Wm. Gooch

B1 Anne Gooch md 1st, Capt. Thos. Beale, II (see Beale Fam.), md 2nd, Wm. Colston. (Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 1, P 85..mentions that Lt. Col. Thos. Beale's son md Anne, daughter of Col. Wm. Gooch, & Vol 11, P 15, repeats this statement).

Crozier's American Aromory:

Wm. Gooch, Yorktown, Va., 1655 (Norfolk) -

Arms..... Paly of eight argent and sable, a chevron of the first between three greyhounds of the second spotted of the field.

Crest.... A greyhound passant argent, spotted and collared sable.

Motto.... Virtute et fide.

GOODWIN

The Historian of Buckingham Co., England, states that Wm. Goodwin of Bucks & London, b abt 1470, md & had two issue, one of whom

a1 Blase Goodwin md & had 10 issue, one of whom

bl John Goodwin md Katherine & had 18 issue, one of whom

cl Henry Goodwin of Buckinghamshire & London md & had issue,

dl Robt. Goodwin md Jane, daughter of Anthony Dollin of Henalt in Flanders, & had issue

el Peter Goodwin, whose Will dated Oct. 28, 1661, was probated Dec. 17, 1661, was a Salter of Taweo St. Ward, London. He recorded his pedigree & arms with the Heralds College in 1663; he md Sarah, daughter of John Hillard, alias Highlord, of London, Merchant, & had issue

A1 Maj. James Goodwin, d 1689, the youngest son, who was executor of his father's will, dated Oct. 28, 1661, probated Dec. 17, 1661, by oath of James Goodwin.

Major Goodwin served as Justice, with title of Major, 1657-62;

as a Member of the House of Burgesses, York Co., Va., 1658; was sworn High Sheriff, Feb. 23, 1666; lived on Back Creek, York Co., Va.

Court held York Co., Va., 10/20/1657...among others present was Maj. James Goodwin.

County Levy & Apportionment.... 1658...payments to Mr. James Goodwin, Burgess; et al. Total levy 34755# tobacco - 993 tithables.

County Levy & Apportionment, 1/24/1659.payments to James Goodwin, etc.

Major James Goodwin received headrights for Mrs. Blanche Parry; Mrs. Anne Gooch; Robt. Goodwin; John Goodwin; himself & wife; also John Porter.

25 Jan. 1691, York County, Va..records.John & Peter Goodwin asked for settlement of their father's estate of Mrs. Blanche Goodwin, etc.

James Goodwin, d intestate; inventory dated Jan. 16, 1678-9 b 1630, d May 23, 1666; md 1st, Rachel; md 2nd, Blanche Norce, who d 1701 when her Will was probated Sept. 22, 1701, York Co., Va., naming daughter, Elizabeth Blinkhorn; sons, Robert Goodwyn & Martyn Goodwyn; grandchildren, James & Elizabeth Duke.

By two wives Major James Goodwin had issue

B1 Robt. Goodwin md Anne....., who md 2nd, James Frith & had issue

C1 Martin Goodwin.

B2 Capt. John Goodwin, d 1701, at which time, Dec. 24, 1701, Elizabeth Goodwin was granted administration of estate of her husband, Capt. John Goodwin; Inventory & appraisal was made Aug. 15, 1701; md Elizabeth Moore & had issue

C1 Elizabeth Goodwin md 1st, Wm. Moss; md 2nd, Robt. Kerby.

C2 James Goodwin, d 1719, md Mildred Reade. No issue.

March 21, 1719, York Co., Va., Records, Mildred Goodwin brought a petition against John Goodwin (possibly brother of James Goodwin) executor of last will of James Goodwin, husband of Mildred Goodwin.

C3 Rachel Goodwin md Chas. Wise & had issue

D1 Frances Wise.

C4 Susannah Goodwin.

C5 Col. John Goodwin.

B3 Peter Goodwin, d 1732, md before 1696-97, Elizabeth Tiplady (which see), Planter of York Co., whose Will was probated in York Co., March 20, 1731-32; his wife was a daughter of Capt. John Tiplady & wife, Ruth Beale (see Beale Fam.).

Will of Robt. Baldrey, Nov. 1689, York Co., Va....among other bequests made one to his 'godson, Peter Goodwyn, son of Maj. James Goodwin'.

York Co., Va., Records, Nov. 24, 1698...Peter Goodwin & Rebecca, his wife, daughter of John Tiplady, dec'd., ask settlement of estate.

York Co., Va., Records, Reb. 24, 1697...Deed to Peter Goodwin from Robt. Goodwin & wife, Anne: witnesses- John, Matthew & Martin Goodwin.

- B4 Matthew Goodwin.
- B5 Martin Goodwin md Barbara Rogers & had issue
 - C1 Elizabeth Goodwyn, eldest daughter of Martin & Barbara Goodwyn....Oct. 8, 1713....as appears of record in York Co., Va.
- B6 Susannah Goodwin md Duke & had issue
 - C1 James Duke.
 - C2 Elizabeth Duke.
- B7 Elizabeth Goodwin md Blinkhorn.

GORDON

- James Gordon of Sheepbridge in the Barony of Newry, County Down, Ireland, settled there in 1692, Will dated July 7, 1707, md Jane Campbell, daughter of Robt. Campbell of Newry & Jean Wallace & had
- 1 Robt. Gordon of Newry, County Down, d 1746.
 - 2 George Gordon of Newry, County Down.
 - 3 James Gordon, II, of Sheepbridge, md Sarah Greenaway, daughter of Samuel Greenaway & Eliner Mathews, & had issue
 - A1 James Gordon, III, Lancaster Co., Va., md 1st, March 28, 1742, Millicent, who d Feb. 2, 1748, daughter of Col. Edwin Conway of Lancaster Co., Va., & had issue among probable others
 - B1 Ann Gordon, b March 26, 1743, d April 20, 1765, md June 9, 1759, Richard Chichester.
 - James Gordon, III, md 2nd, Nov. 12, 1748, Mary, who d May 13, 1771, daughter of Col. Nathaniel Harrison, & had issue
 - B2 Nathaniel Gordon, b Aug. 28, 1763, md Oct. 20, 1785, his cousin, Mary, who d 1808, daughter of John Gordon, & had
 - C1 Mary Harrison Gordon, b Nov. 1, 1798, d 1888, md Dr. Charles Beale (which see).
 - A2 Samuel Gordon of Sheepbridge md Margaret Hunter.
 - A3 George Gordon of Rockhamilton, County Down.
 - A4 Anne Gordon md Templeton.
 - A5 Elenor Gordon md Joseph Corson of Downpatrick, County Down.
 - A6 Sarah Gordon, d unm.
 - A7 John Gordon, b at Newry, County Down, came to Va. with his brother, James, abt 1738, & was living in Lancaster Co., Va., Jan. 1759; later at Urbanna, Middlesex Co., & afterwards removed to Richmond Co., Va.; md Lucy, daughter of Col. Armistead Churchill, & had issue
 - B1 James Gordon, b 1759, d 1799, of Germanna, Orange Co., Va.; Member of the Va. Convention 1788; md Aug. 13, 1777, Elizabeth, daughter of Col. James Gordon & Mary Harrison, & had
 - C1 Wm. Fitzhugh Gordon, b 1787, d 1858, of Albemarle Co., Va.; Member of the Va. Convention 1829-1830; Member of the U. S. Congress 1829-1835; one time Maj. General in the Va. Militia; md 1st, Mary Reed Rootes, d.s.p.; md 2nd, Jan. 21, 1813, Elizabeth Lindsay who d Aug. 31, 1885, & had issue
 - D1 James Lindsay Gordon, b Oct. 31, 1813, d 1877, d.s.p. md 1st, his first cousin, Mary Beale, (see Beale Fam.) md 2nd, Martha Winston.
 - D2 Reuben Lindsay Gordon, b Jan. 15, 1820, d 1887; md

March 4, 1845, Eliza V. Beale, who d Sept. 13, 1887.
(see Beale Fam.)

D3 Chas. Henry Gordon, b 1825, d 1899, md 1847, his
cousin, Mary Beale, & had issue. (see Beale Fam.)

D4 George Loyall Gordon, b 1829, d 1862, md
& had issue

E1 Armistead Churchill Gordon, b 1855, md 1883,
Maria Breckenridge Catlett.

B2 Churchill Gordon, b Feb. 10, 1761, md Ann Sparke.

B3 John Gordon, d.s.p.

B4 William Gordon, d.s.p.

B5 Nathaniel Gordon, b Feb. 21, 1770, md Elizabeth Ellis.

B6 Armistead Gordon, b Jan. 5, 1773, md Elizabeth Clayton.

B7 Samuel Gordon, b Oct. 20, 1775, md Eliza Cole Fitzhugh.

B8 Hannah Gordon, b 1758, md Wm. Beale. (see Beale Fam.)

B9 Sarah Gordon, b June 21, 1765, md Kendall Lee, d.s.p.

B10 Mary Gordon, b March 14, 1768, md Nathaniel Gordon.

B11 Priscilla Gordon, md Edmund Edrington.

B12 Lucy Gordon, b Nov. 21, 1771, md James Gordon Waddell.
(Burke's Prominent Families of U. S., Vol 1, P 96-97)

Crozier's American Armory:

James & John Gordon, Lancaster County, 1738 (Newry, County Down) -
Arms..... Azure, a pheon between three boars heads erased or.

Crest.... A stag's head proper attired or.

Motto.... Dum vigilo tutus.

GRIFFIN

Thomas Griffin of Rappahannock Co., Va., d 1660, md Sarah
who md 2nd Samuel Griffin of Northumberland Co., Va.; issue by
first marriage

A1 Col. LeRoy Griffin of Rappahannock Co., Va., b 1646, md Winifred
Corbin, Middlesex Co., Va., & had issue

B1 Thomas Griffin.

B2 Corbin Griffin.

B3 Winifred Griffin.

A2 Thomas Griffin, II.

A3 Winifred Griffin.

Issue by second marriage

A4 Katherine Griffin md Wm. Fauntleroy of Rappahannock Co., Va.,
(which see).

HARRISON

Thomas Harrison, Knight, Lord Mayor of York, England, in 1575,
was the father of

a1 John Harrison, Lord Mayor in 1612, who was the father of

b1 Thomas Harrison, Viscount, who was the father of

c1 Cuthbert Harrison who md Lixon Longdale was a resident
in 1637 of the Parish of St. Margaret's, Westminster,
Eng. (per old family records which he possessed) had

A1 Burr Harrison, the eldest son, b in the city of Westminster in the Parish of St. Margaret, Dec. 28, 1637, emigrated to Va. prior to 1670 & settled in Stafford Co; served as a Justice of the Peace 1698; served as an officer of Prince William Co., Va.; was appointed by the House of Burgesses as Ambassador to the Piscataway Indians, 1699; md Mary, widow of Edward Smith, & had issue

B1 Thomas Harrison of 'Chappawamsic', Stafford Co., b Sept. 7, 1665, d Aug. 13, 1746; was commissioned Justice of the Peace in 1732 & for a number of years was a Member of the House of Burgesses, 1741-1745, with Wm. Fairfax, both of whom were from Prince William Co., Va.; July 10, 1700 was among the civil & military officers of Stafford Co. He md Ann & had issue

C1 William Harrison.

C2 Burr Harrison, b May 21, 1699, (was known as Colonel), d Oct. 18, 1790; served as a Justice of Prince William Co., Va., 1731; md July 31, 1722, Ann, daughter of Matthew Barnes of Md., & had five sons

D1 Thomas Harrison.

D2 Cuthbert Harrison md Anne Beale (see Beale Fam.)

D3 Jane Harrison md Linton.

D4 Seth Harrison md John Peyton.

D5 Elizabeth Harrison md Combs (?)

D6 Burr Harrison.

D7 Ann Harrison md Craven Peyton.

D8 Matthew Harrison.

D9 Sarah Harrison md Col. Liven Powell.

D10 George Harrison, b March 22, 1745, md to Kentucky after his marriage to Elizabeth Beale (see Beale Fam.)

(From Virginia Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 23, P 215)

Arms..... Azure, three demi lions rampant or.

Crest.... A demi lion rampant argent, holding a laurel branch vert.

HARRISON

Benjamin Harrison, the emigrant to Va., was born in England & died in Va. 1645/49, served as Clerk of the Council, 1634, & as a Member of the House of Burgesses, 1642 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va... Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930) md Mary & had issue

A1 Hon. Benjamin Harrison, b 1645, d 1712/13, served as a Member of the House of Burgesses, 1680-1682; 1691; 1697; as a Member of the Council 1698-1705; as Attorney General, 1697-1702; (Col. Dames of Am. in Va..Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); md Hannah Churchill & had issue

B1 Hon. Nathaniel Harrison of 'Brandon' on the James River md Mary Cary, daughter of the Hon. John Cary & wife, Alice Hobson, & had issue

C1 Hannah Harrison, b 1722, md Armistead Gordon (which see).

B2 Benj. Harrison, b 1673, was the great grandfather of the 9th President of the United States.

HARWAR

George Ludlow, who emigrated to York Co. abt 1641, made his Will Sept. 8, 1653 & d 1656, & in said Will, proved Aug. 1, 1656, he states that he bought of 'Mr. Samuel Harwar of London, Merchant'. (Va. Mag. 29, P 353). This is the earliest mention of a Harwar the writer (Mr. Royal E. Burnham of Washington, D. C.) has found in the Va. records.

Thos. Harwar was a witness to Wm. Talbutt's Will of March 6, 1676/7, recorded Nov. 7, 1678 (Rappahannock Co., Will-Bk 2, P 99, Essex Courthouse).

At court of the south side of the river, April 2, 1684, Thomas Harwar was allowed compensation for service rendered his county, apparently for operating a county ferry (Rappahannock Co. Court Orders 1683-1688, P 21).

Samuel Harwar mentioned in appraisement & 'upon petition of Mr. Samuel Harwar', etc., 'ordered that Mary Billington, widow of John Billington, shall present an inventory of the deceased estate to ye Court upon oath'. (Essex Co. Wills-Deed 1699-1702, #10, P 27-43).

On the Essex County quit-rent rolls of 1704, Thos. Harway (Harwar) was charged for 1000 acres, & Samuel Harwar for 300 acres (Va. Mag., Vol 33, P 363-364).

At Essex Court Aug. 10, 1706, Samuel Harwar & Ann, his wife, came into court & acknowledged a deed of release & sale to Samuel Hoyle (Order-Bk 3, P 296).

At Essex Court, Nov. 12, 1706, Samuel Harwar was ordered to keep Pisibaway Ferry for the ensuing year, & that he conduct a county ferry (Order-Bk 3, P 296).

Thos. Harwar, March 13, 1711, was a witness to a deed from Timothy Hay to Robt. Beverly (Essex Deed-Will Bk 14, P 28).

Thos. Harwar was in Essex Co. in Jan. 1712 (Essex Order-Bk 4, P 499).

Thos. Harwar, May 8, 1712, was one of the appraisors of the estate of Samuel Dowd. (Essex Deed-Will Bk 14, P 51).

The Will of Thos. Harwar of Essex, made May 25, 1713, proved & recorded Oct. 8, 1713, states that if unborn child is a boy, he is to get all lands, etc.; if a girl, lands, etc., to be divided equally between his two daughters & said child, except only an equal share to his wife. Living daughters under 16 at date of will. Willoughby Allerton is given a ring & appointed one of the executors. Elizabeth Harwar, Leonard Hill, Richard Covington & James Edmonston to inventory the estate (Essex Deed-Will Bk 14, P 155). It is a pity that the two daughters were not identified by name in the Will.

The writer was unable to trace the lineage of Hannah (Ann) Harwar, who md Capt. Wm. Beale. Re dates, she could have been a daughter of Samuel Harwar & his wife, Ann, or of Thos. Harwar & his wife, Elizabeth, but for the present this is left to conjecture & to the hope that future research will identify the Harwar family more definitely.

HENRY

Judge James Henry, b Accomac Co., Va., 1731, d Dec. 9, 1804,

was supposed to have been a grandson of Alexander Henry of Scotland who md Jean Robertson whose lineage goes back to James I of Scotland.

Judge Henry served as a Member of the House of Burgesses from Accomac Co., 1772, as a Delegate, 1780; as a Member of the Continental Congress, 1780-81, & as Judge of the Court of Admiralty; md Sarah Scarburg (or Scarborough) & had issue

- A1 Edward Hugh Henry md Martha C., daughter of Governor Patrick Henry.
- A2 Samuel Henry of King & Queen Co., Va., md 1st, Mary, daughter of Col. John Beale of 'Chestnut Hill' (see Beale Fam.), & had issue
 - B1 James Hugh Henry md Ann Elizabeth Braxton; md 2nd, Anne Catherine Temple.
 - B2 Chas. Scarborough, d.s.p.
- A3 John Henry of Halifax Co., Va., md 1st, Beale, daughter of Col. John Beale of 'Chestnut Hill' (see Beale Fam.). No issue; he md 2nd, Martha, daughter of Judge Williams of North Carolina (Seldons of Va., P 405).
- A4 Mary Henry md John Wise.
- A5 Tabitha Henry md Hancock Eustace & had issue
 - B1 John Henry Eustace.
 - B2 Sarah M. Eustace.
 - B3 Agatha Elizabeth Eustace.
 - B4 Ann Caroline Eustace.
 - B5 James Henry Eustace.
 - B6 William Eustace.
 - B7 Mary Eustace.
- A6 Sarah Elizabeth Henry md Wm. Moncure.
(From Hayden's Virginia Genealogies, P 439)

HEREFORD

John Hereford, Sr., came to Fairfax Co., Va., from Herefordshire, England. His Will was probated in Fairfax Co. in 1747; md & had issue

- A1 Dr. John Hereford, b 1725, d in Fairfax Co., Va., 1794, at which time his Will was probated, md Margaret Ammon, & had issue
 - B1 John Hereford, III.
 - B2 William Hereford.
 - B3 Thomas Hereford.
 - B4 Frances Hereford.
 - B5 Anne Hereford.
 - B6 Peggy Hereford.
 - B7 Kitty Hereford.
 - B8 Elizabeth Hereford.
 - B9 Robt. Hereford, md Mary Mason Bronaugh (which see); they lived in Londoun Co., Va., until 1807 when they removed to a thousand acre farm he had purchased in 1800 from the lower end of Mercer's Grant on the Ohio River in Mason Co., W.Va. They had issue
 - C1 Elizabeth Page Hereford md 1828, Dr. Mathew W. Stribbling, who was b at Berryville, Va., 1726, d Fauquier Co.,

- Va., 1845, & who was the son of Thos. B. Snickers Stribbling & the grandson of Taliferro & Elizabeth (Wright) Stribbling. They had issue
- D1 Otis F. Stribbling md Nov. 9, 1869, Virginia Caroline Neale (see Beale Fam.)
- C2 Anne Marie Hereford md Major John W. Beale of Botetourt Co., Va., & d in St. Louis, Mo. (see Beale Fam.)

HITE

In the Rhine Valley, at the town of Elberfield, there were & are still two leading families: one, Von der Heydt; the other Baron or Richter Capelle.

The first (Baron Heydt) is spoken of as formerly a landowner; by latterly as diplomat of the Prussian Court. The Capelles as 'Richter or Baron of Elberfield in 1630-1656'.

It would seem that Jacob Capelle & Baron Heydt were both representatives of Protestant families of Elberfield & came to America, as so many others of good families, abt that time to avoid religious intolerance. History speaks of Jost Heydt as the wealthy & enterprising German & as possessed of high character.

He, too, fled to Holland as a refugee where he md in 1710, Anna Maria du Bois, a Huguenot from Weires, who d at Long Meadows in 1738, below Strasburg, Va. Having sold his ancestral estates & fled, he brought with him 16 families in his own ships 'Friendship' & Bryant the Swift' at his own expense. (Book in Brooklyn Library by Auguste Frederick Pott on origin of names, etc.)

Col. Jacob Hite of 'Hopewell' near Leetown, W. Va., served as a Justice of Frederick Co; High Sheriff & Justice of Berkeley Co. in 1732; Lieutenant of the County Militia, 1742; during the Revolutionary War was murdered with his 2nd wife, Frances (Madison) Beale Hite, & several children by Indians at the instigation of British agents, because of siding with the Colonists; md 1st, in Dublin, Ireland, Catherine O'Bannon, & had issue

- A1 Col. Thomas Hite of 'New Hopewell' md Frances Madison Beale. (see Beale Fam.)
- A2 Elizabeth Hite md Col. Taverner Beale, Jr. (see Beale Fam.)
- A3 John Hite, a lawyer whose Will was probated in 1777, lived at 'Springdale' built in 1753 in Frederick Co., Va., near Winchester, md Sarah & had issue
- B1 Mary Hite md May 25, 1797, Edward Gantt.
- B2 Sarah Hite md Jan. 14, 1794, Alexander Pelt Buchanan.
- B3 Catherine Hite md April 20, 1793, Thesdorie Lee, b 1766, d 1849, son of Henry & Lucy (Grymes) Lee & grandson of Col. Richard Lee.
- B4 Jacob O'Bannon Hite.
- A4 Capt. Abraham Hite, b 1740.
- A5 Lt. Isaac Hite who d 1795.
- A6 Daniel Hite md 1782/3 Appolina Keller.
- A7 Andrew Hite.
- A8 Mary Hite md George Bowman.
- A9 Alexander Hite who was the 1st census taker in 1783 of Shenandoah County, Va.

A10 George Hite.

(MacKenzie's Colonial Families of U. S., Vol IV, P 203)

Arms..... Argent 2 bars azure charged with three millrinds.

Crest.... A garb of wheat.

HOWISON

Alexander Howison, b 1635, d April 18, 1703, of 'Braehead' in the District of Cramond County of Mid Lothia, Scotland, md & had issue

A1 John Howison, b Aug.16, 1662, d Dec. 12, 1754, was the youngest son & emigrated to America & settled in Charles Co., Md.; md Ann Wood who came over later, & had issue

B1 Stephen Howison, b Jan. 31, 1736, d Feb. 1, 1815, was an only son; md Mary Brooke, b 1740, d 1808, of St. Mary's Co., Md., Nov. 26, 1758, & in that same year moved across the Potomac River & settled in Prince William Co., Va. They had issue

C1 Samuel Howison, b Jan. 23, 1779, d 1845, was the 9th child of 12 children, of Fredericksburg, Va., md 1801, Helen Rose Moore, b 1784, daughter of the English Merchant at Falmouth, Va., & had a daughter

D1 Jane Briggs Howison, b July 18, 1815, d Jan. 27, 1882, md Wm. Churchill Beale, b Feb. 20, 1834, d April 22, 1880 (see Beale Fam.).

Aunt Jane Beale, as she was known & called, remained in Fredericksburg during the severe battle in & around that town in 1861 & there is a very interesting account of her experience written by her in the Southern Literary Messenger.

Her young son, Samuel Beale, was hit by a cannon ball during the battle; fortunately the ball had lost its force.

Her home was hit in scores of places by minnie balls & her nephews, as youngsters, spent many hours digging lead bullets out of the window sills & doors.

D2 Robt.R. Howison, Spotsylvania Co., Va.
(From The Howison Family by R. C. & J. F. Howison of Virginia.)

LEE

Hugo de Lega suie de he in Charta Valde antiqeia:

a1 Regenaldu de la he cui Willus filius Wills fil Alani at peticoem Fulconis fil Warini concesset tras:

bl Jones de Lee miles cui Hugo de Hinton dedit tras per Chartam sine data vixit a^o 26 E. L. Porter Thomae de la Lee A^o 30 E. 1.:

cl Thomas de la Lee miles concessit Reginald de la Lee filis suo primogenito Villam de Lee subtus Pebenhull:

dl Reyner or Reginaldus de la Lee, cui Pater dedit

- Villam de Lee md & had issue.
- d2 Thomas de la Lee of Stanton, living 13 E. 11 & 23 E. 3 md Petronilla..... & had issue:
- e1 John Lee of Stanton & of Beriton granted the Manor of Stanton super Hyneheth & Preston juscta Were 4 E 11 1310/1 md 1st, Alicia visit A^o 13 Edward II (1319/20) & had issue:
- f1 Thomas Lee, granted Okehurst 26 E II.
- f2 Oliver Lee granted Stanton.
- f3 John Lee, living 13 Edward II, md & had issue:
- g1 Robt. Lee of Roden & of Langley, Charters 8 Richard II (1379080), II Henry IV (1419) & 3 Henry VI (1425) md Petronilla Lee, daughter & eventual heir of Roger de la Lee, son & heir, Lord of Langley, co Salop & wife, Joan, daughter & heir of Edward Burnett. Had issue.
- g2 Roger de la Lee, Lord of Roden Anno 8 Richard II, Sheriff of Shropshire, md Margareta, daughter & heir of Thomas Astley of Nordley, County Salop, & had
- h1 John Lee md Jocosa, daughter of Packington, & had issue:
- i1 Johannes Lee de Nordley in com. Salop, md Elizabetha, filia et haires Thos. Corbine, & had issue
- j1 Thos. Lee of Kings Nordley in par of Alveley Co. Salop, Inquisition 1526, d March 16, 1526, md Johanna, daughter of Robt. Morton of Houghton, Co. Salop, living 1526; issue
- kl Humphrey Lee of Cotton Hall in manor of Kings Nordley afsd & of the Hay & he hea in par. of Alveley afsd, aged 20 in 1526. Inquisition 12 March 1588/9, d Dec. 6, 1588, md Katherina, daughter of John Blount of Yeo, & had issue:
- l1 John Lee of Cotton Hall afsd, aged cerca 59 in 1588/9; buried at Chesham Co. Buckingham, June 13, 1605; Will dated May 7, 1605, proved May 14, following P. C. C., md Joyce, only daughter of John Rommey of Hulsley, Co. Worcester..marriage settlement dated June 24, 1553, buried at Alveley afsd Dec. 4, 1609; had issue:
- m1 William Lee.
- m2 Jasper Lee.
- m3 Edward Lee.
- m4 Ferdinand Lee.
- m5 Josias Lee.
- m6 Thomas Lee.
- m7 Gilbert Lee.
- m8 Richard Lee, mentioned in Chancery suit 1610 was having life interest in farm at Alveley

apd.; bapt at Alveley Oct. 6, 1563; mentioned in Wills of his father 1605 & brother, Gilbert, 1621; md Elizabeth Bendy at Alveley apd. Oct. 21, 1599, & had issue:

- A1 Richard Lee of Stratford, Langthorne, County Essex, emigrant to Va.; served as Secretary of State & Colonel in Army of Va.; d at Dividing Creek, Northcumberland Co., Va., March 1, 1664, Will dated Feb. 6, 1663/4, proved Jan. 10, 1665, P.C.C.

Richard Lee came to the Colony abt 1640 & settled in York Co., he was a Burgess from York in 1649 & from Northcumberland in 1651 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); between those years, he moved to the latter county & established 'Cobbs Hall' on the peninsular between the two branches of Dividing Creek, which enters Chesapeake Bay between the Great Wicomico & Rappahannock Rivers. He patented tracts of land in the present York, Gloucester, Northumberland, Lancaster & Westmoreland Counties to a total of about 16,000 to 20,000 acres.

Richard Lee md Ann, who was mentioned in his Will of 1663/4 & who md 2nd, Edmund Lister before Sept. 24, 1666; they had issue

- B1 John Lee of Va., afs. Exor. of his Father's Will 1665, Matric Queen's College, Oxon July 31, 1658 B. C. 1663, succeeded his Father as head of the family enterprises in Westmoreland County & established 'Matholio' on an estuary of Machodoc Creek; d in 1673 d.s.p. & was succeeded by his brother:

- B2 Col. Richard Lee, Cople Parish, 'Mt. Pleasant', Westmoreland Co., Va., b 1647, who was mentioned Wills of Father 1663/4 & of brother in 1709, d March 12, 1714, aged 67, & was buried at 'Burnt House Fields', Mt. Pleasant, Westmoreland Co., Va.; Will dated March 3, 1714, was proved at Westmoreland Co., April 27, 1715.

Richard Lee was Colonel of the Horse of Counties of Westmoreland, Northumberland & Stafford; was a Member of the Council, 1676, 1680, 1683, 1688, 1692-98; was a Member of the House of Burgesses 1677.

Governor Alexander Spotswood, who knew him well, said of him, 'a gentleman of as fair character as any in the country for his exact justice, honesty & unexceptional loyalty' (R.E.Lee, by Freeman, Vol. 1, P 160, citing 'Spotswood Letters', Vol 1, edited by R. A. Brock, P 178), 'educated at Oxford', again quoting Freeman, 'he was more interested in letters than in life, & more often to be found in his large library than on his wide plantations.' Robt. E. Lee, who was his great, great, grandson, wrote of him, almost reproachfully, in later life, 'Richard spent his time in study, writing his notes in Greek, Latin & Hebrew, & did not improve his paternal estate, which might have produced a princely revenue'.

He md Letitia Corbin, eldest daughter of Col. Henry Corbin of 'Pecatone' on the Potomac Between Machodoc & Yecomico Creeks, who d Oct. 6, 1706 & was buried at 'Burnt House Fields', apd. M.I. there. They had issue

- C1 Richard Lee of St. Olave, Hart St., County London, md Martha Silk, an heiress, who was living Oct. 19, 1720, at Goodman's Fields in the Parish of St. Mary's White Chapel, & had issue
- D1 George Lee, b London, Aug. 14, 1714, d Westmoreland Co., Va., Nov. 19, 1761; served as a Member of the House of Burgesses, 1748-1751; as a Justice 1737; md 1st, Sept. 30, 1738, Judith, daughter of John & Elizabeth Wormeley of 'Rosegill', Middlesex Co., Va. No issue. He md 2nd, Mrs. Anne (Fairfax) Washington, widow of Lawrence Washington of 'Mt. Vernon' & daughter of the Hon. Wm. Fairfax of 'Belvoir', & had issue.
- D2 Lettice Lee, b London, 1715, d in Va., Jan. 15, 1768, md Col. John Corbin, & had issue
E1 Martha Corbin md John Turberville (which see).
- D3 Martha Lee, b London 1716, md 1st as the 2nd wife, Maj. George Turberville of Va. (which see); md 2nd, Capt. Wm. Fitzhugh of Md.
- C2 Phillip Lee, mentioned in father's Will 1714, of Dorchester Co., Md., md Sarah, daughter of the Hon. Thos. Brooke & Sarah Addison; served as a Member of the Council of Md.
- C3 Francis Lee, mentioned in father's Will 1714, owned land in Gloucester Co., Va., called 'Paradise', d unm.
- C4 Thomas Lee, b 1690, mentioned in father's Will 1714, was the build*of 'Stratford Hall', Westmoreland Co., Va., & the father of the famous six sons, patriots & statesmen; md May 1722, Hannah Ludwell, daughter of Col. Philip Ludwell of 'Greenspring'.
- Thos. Lee, who d in Va., Nov. 14, 1750, served as a Member of the Council 1732; as President of the Council & acting Governor 1749 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va..Hist. & Reg...1892-1930). He was also President & Commander-in-Chief of the Colony & was appointed Governor but d before receiving the Commission (MacKenzie's Col. Fam. U. S., P 312, 1907).
- They had issue
- D1 Phillip Ludwell Lee, d 1775.
- D2 Thos. Ludwell Lee, b in Va., 1730, d 1778, served as a Member of the Va. Commission of Safety & also as a Member of the House of Burgesses, 1758-1765; md Mary, daughter of Capt. Wm. Aylett & 2nd wife, Elizabeth Eskridge, & had issue
E1 Thos. L. Lee md Fanny Carter (see Beale Fam.).
- D3 Richard Henry Lee, b 'Stratford Hall', Jan. 20, 1732, d June 19, 1794; served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1758-1776; as a Member of the Conventions of March & July 1775; was a Signer of the Declaration of Independence; is listed among the slave owners in Westmoreland Co., Va., in 1782 as having 43 slaves. (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 10, P 229)
He md Anne, b 1738, d 1768, daughter of Capt. Wm. Aylett & 1st wife, Anne Ashton, daughter of Col.

- Henry Ashton, & had issue
 E1 Anne Lee md Chas. Lee, son of Lt. Col. Henry Lee.
- D4 Francis Lightfoot Lee, b 1734, d 1797, md Rebecca Tayloe, daughter of Col. John Tayloe of 'Mt. Airy', Richmond Co., Va. No issue. He was a Signer of the Declaration of Independence & a Member of the Continental Congress 1775-78.
- D5 Wm. Lee.
- D6 Arthur Lee, b 1740, d 1792; served as a Member of the Va. Assembly 1781; Continental Congress 1782-85; helped to negotiate treaty of alliance with France.
- D7 Hannah Lee md Gawin Corbin, d 1760, Westmoreland Co., Va. (which see) & had issue.
 E1 Martha Corbin.
- D8 Alice Lee md Dr. Wm. Shippen, Jr.
- C5 Lt. Col. Henry Lee, I, mentioned in father's Will 1714, b abt 1691, d 1747, Will dated Aug. 28, 1747, proved Oct. 21, 1747 (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co. Wills, P 122); served in the Militia; md Mary, Daughter of Col. Richard Bland, & had issue.
- D1 Lt. Col. Henry Lee, II, b 1729, d 1787, served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1758, 1761-64, 1769, 1772; as a Member of the Conventions of 1775-76; as County Lieutenant of Prince William Co., Va., (Col. Dames of Am. in Va....Hist. & Reg..1892-1930), md Lucy (the Lowland Beauty), daughter of Chas. Grymes, & had issue
 E1 Chas. Lee, b 1758, d 1815, Atty. General of U.S. under Washington & Adams; md 1st, Anne, daughter of Richard Henry Lee who was President of the Continental Congress & a 'Signer'.
 E2 Henry Lee, III, b 1756, d 1818, md as his 2nd wife Anne Hill Carter, daughter of Chas. Carter. & had issue
 F1 Gen. Robt. E. Lee, b 1807, d 1870, md Mary Randolph Custis.
- E3 Son.
 E4 Daughter.
- D2 John Lee of Essex Co., Va., md Mrs. Mary (Smith) Ball.
- D3 Richard Lee of 'Lee Hall', Cople Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va., d 1795, served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1757-1775; as a Member of the Conventions of 1775-76 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va....Hist. & Reg.. 1892-1930); md Sally Polythress & had issue
 E1 Richard Lee.
- D4 Lettice Lee, b 1730, md 1746/7, Wm. Ball of Lancaster Co., Va., & had issue
 E1 Wm. Ball.
 E2 Henry Lee Ball.
 E3 Mary Ball.
- C6 Anne Lee, d 1732, md Wm. Fitzhugh of 'Eagle's Nest', King George Co., Va., (which see) & had issue
 D1 Col. Henry Fitzhugh md Lucy Carter, daughter of

- Robt. Carter of 'Corotoman'.
- D2 Lettice Fitzhugh, b 1707, d 1732, md as 2nd wife,
George Turberville of 'Hickory Hill' (which see).
- D3 Sarah Fitzhugh md Jan. 5, 1736, Edward Barradall.
Anne Lee Fitzhugh md 2nd, abt 1713/14, Capt. Daniel Mc-
Carty of Cople Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va. Her Will
dated Nov. 7, 1728, was proved May 31, 1732 (Fothergill's
Westmoreland Co. Wills, P 94). They had issue
- D4 Billington McCarty of Farnham Parish, Richmond Co., Va.
- D5 Thaddeus McCarty of Northumberland Co., Va.
- D6 Dennis McCarty of Stafford Co., Va., md Sarah Ball,
daughter of Hannah Beale & Wm. Ball (see Beale Fam.)
- D7 Winifred McCarty md Wm. Payne who d 1697 in Westmore-
land Co., Va., & had issue
- E1 Wm. Payne, II.
- E2 Edward Payne.
- E3 Anne Payne.
- E4 Betty Payne.
- E5 Mary Payne.
- D8 Daniel McCarty, d Westmoreland Co., Va., 1744, md
Elizabeth & had issue
- E1 Daniel McCarty, d Westmoreland Co., Va., 1795.
- Anne Lee Fitzhugh McCarty md 3rd, a Mr. Cooper, no issue.
- B3 William Lee, b Va., 1651, d 1696, served as a Member of the
House of Burgesses, 1693 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. &
Reg., 1892-1930)
- B4 Hancock Lee, mentioned in father's Will 1663/4, b 1653, at
'Dividing Creek', Northumberland Co., Va., d May 25, 1709 &
was buried at 'Ditchley', situated between Prentice Creek &
the southern branch of Dividing Creek & thus, near his
father's estate. He md 1st, 1695, Mary Kendall, only daughter
of Wm. Kendall, Speaker of the House of Burgesses in 1666,
& had issue
- C1 Wm. Lee, d.s.p.
- C2 Anna Lee, b 1682, living as late as Oct. 1754, md 1st,
Wm. Armistead, grandson of Wm. Armistead, the emigrant,
& had issue
- D1 John Armistead.
- D2 Judith Armistead.
- D3 Martha Armistead.
- D4 Mary Armistead.
- D5 Anne Armistead.
- Anna Lee Armistead, widow, md 2nd, Wm. Eustace of Fau-
quier Co., Va., both of whom made deed dated May 24, 1759
in Fauquier Co. (Hayden's Va. Geneal, P 261) & had issue
- D6 John Eustace.
- D7 Wm. Eustace md Ann Gaskins.
- D8 Isaac Eustace md Agatha Conway.
- D9 Hancock Eustace.
- D10 Sarah Eustace md Col. Thos. Gaskins (pro. John or
Thomas).
- D11 Elizabeth Eustace md John Beale (see Beale Fam.), &
had among probable others

- E1 Winifred Beale md Hancock Lee (which see).
 - D12 Eustace md a Mr. Carr.
 - D13 Eustace md a Mr. Lee.
- C3 Richard Lee md & had issue.
- Hancock Lee md 2nd, Sarah (or Mary Sarah) Allerton, daughter of Col. Isaac Allerton of 'The Narrows', in Westmoreland Co., Va., (which see) & had issue
- C4 Issac Lee, d.s.p.
- C5 John Lee, d.s.p.
- C6 Hancock Lee, twin of Elizabeth Lee, md Mary, daughter of Col. Henry Willis of Fredericksburg, Va., & wife, Anne Alexander, & had issue
 - D1 Mary Willis Lee md Ambrose Madison, brother of President James Madison.
 - D2 Hancock Lee, b 1736, d 1815, md Winifred Beale (see above), daughter of John Beale & Elizabeth Eustace, of Richmond Co., Va.; later removed to Kentucky. They had issue
 - E1 Hancock Lee md Susan Richard.
- C7 Elizabeth Lee, twin of Hancock Lee, md Zachary Taylor, & became the grandparents of President Zachary Taylor, whose sister, Frances Taylor, was a grandmother of President James Madison.
- B5 Charles Lee, youngest son, of 'Cobb Hall', md Eliza, daughter of Thos. Metstead, Lancaster Co., Va., & had issue
 - C1 Wm. Lee, d unm.
 - C2 Thos. Lee, b 1679, d 1735.
 - C3 Richard Lee, d unm.
 - C4 John Lee, d unm.
 - C5 Elizabeth Lee.
 - C6 Charles Lee, d 1792, md Elizabeth Pinkard & had issue
 - D1 Elizabeth Lee md March 5, 1771, John Beale (see Beale Fam.), & had issue
 - E1 Charles Beale.
 - E2 John Beale.
 - D2 Thos. Lee md Margaret Ormand.
 - D3 Richard Lee md Lucy Drury.
 - D4 Sarah Lee.
 - D5 Anne Lee.
 - C7 Leeanna Lee md Wm. Jones.
- B6 Elizabeth Lee.
- B7 Anne Lee md Thos. Youell.
- B8 Francis Lee of London, Eng., md Tamar Lee & had issue.
(From Extracts of the Record of the College of Arms, London Nov. 1, 1933).

Crozier's American Armory:

Col. Richard Lee, York County, 1641 (Shropshire) -
 Arms..... Gules, a fesse chequy azure & or between 10 billets argent, four in chief, three, two & one in base.
 Crest..... On a staff raguly, lying fesse ways, a squirrel sejant proper, cracking a nut; from the dexter end of the staff a hazel branch vert, fructed or.

Motto.... Ne incautus futuri.

MADISON

The Madisons were in Va. very early; Bishop Meade in 'Old Va. Churchs', Vol 11, P 96, begins with John Madison who settled on Chesapeake Bay between York & North Rivers in 1653; his son

A1 John Madison, II was the father of

B1 Ambrose Madison of Woodberry Forest, Orange Co., Va., (now Madison Co.), md Aug. 24, 1721, Frances, daughter of Col. Jas. Taylor, II, a Knight of the Golden Horsehoe, & wife, Martha Thompson of Caroline Co. & afterward Orange Co. (which see), & had issue

C1 James Madison, I, who with his sons, was the 1st person to secure permission in 1793 to build a mill in Madison Co. (Court Order Books Madison Co., Vol 1, P 25). The mill is now known as Madison Mills; md Eleanor Rose (Nelly) Conway, & had issue

D1 James Madison, II, The President, b March 5, 1751, d 1836.

D2 Frances Madison, b June 18, 1753, bap. July 1st, & had for godfathers, Mr. Taverner Beale & Mr. Erasmus Taylor, & for godmothers, Miss Milly Taylor & Mrs. Frances Beale (wife of Taverner Beale).

D3 Ambrose Madison, b Jan. 27, 1755, bap. March 2nd, & had for godfathers, Mr. James Colemand & Col. George Taylor, & for godmothers, Mrs. James Taylor & Alice Chew; md Mary Willis Lee, daughter of Hancock Lee & Mary Willis of the 'Ditchley' line of Lees.

D4 Catlett Madison, b Feb. 10, 1758, bap. Feb. 22nd, & had for godfathers, Col. Wm. Taliaferro & Mr. Richard Beale, & for godmothers, Mrs. Elizabeth Beale (wife of Richard Beale) & Miss Milly Chew.

D5 Nelly Madison.

D6 Wm. Madison.

D7 Sarah Madison.

D8 Elizabeth Madison.

D9 Reuben Madison.

D10 Francis Taylor Madison.

C2 Frances Madison md 1st, Taverner Beale, I, (see Beale Fam.), & 2nd, as the 2nd wife, Col. Jacob Hite with whom she & her children by 2nd marriage were murdered in So. Carolina by Indians at the outbreak of the Revolution.

C3 Elizabeth Madison md 1st, Col. Henry Willis of Frederickburg, who by his 1st wife, Anne Alexander, was the father of Mary Willis who md Hancock Lee who was the father of Mary Willis Lee who md Ambrose Madison (see above); md 2nd, Richard Beale of Orange Co. & had issue

D1 Molly Beale.

D2 Anne Beale.

D3 Winifred Beale md 1st, Mr. Willis; md 2nd, Wm. Daingerfield.

(Yowell's History of Madison Co., P 66-55).

MARTIAU

Capt. Nicholas Martiau of York Co., Va., b 1591, d Va., 1657, came to Va. abt 1620; his home occupied the present site of Yorktown, & he was the first owner of the land. He was of French birth, but a naturalized citizen of England; there is on record in Northumberland Co., Va., an Order of Assembly, dated March 28, 1656, which states that Capt. Nicholas Martiau obtained denization in Eng. & could 'hold any office or employment in Va.'; he was Burgess for York, 1623; for Kyskyache & The Isle of Kent, 1631; for Kyskyache, 1632-33; he was Justice for York Co., 1633-1657. (Col. Dames of Am. in Va... Hist. & Reg., 1892-1930)

Capt. Nicholas Martiau was a conspicuous figure in the early days of the Colony; he, with Capt. Geo. Utie & Capt. Sam. Matthews, set the tyrant Governor Harvey, close prisoner back to England.

The Will of Nicholas Martiau, dated March 1, 1656, recorded in York Co., Va., April 24, 1657, divides his estate between his 3 daughters, Elizabeth, wife of Geo. Reade; Mary, wife of John Scarborough; & Sarah, wife of Capt. Wm. Fuller, who was at one time Governor of Md.

Capt. Nicholas Martiau md 3 times: 1st, Elizabeth; 2nd, after 1625, Jane, widow of Lt. Berkeley; 3rd abt 1645, Isabella Beech. By his 1st wife, Elizabeth, he had Elizabeth Martiau who md Hon. George Reade.

(From Rootes of Rosewall, Wm. Clayton Torrence)

MOFFETT

Lt. John Moffett, b 1708, Ireland, md abt 1729, Mary Christian who md 2nd, John Trimble; they had issue

A1 Col. Geo. Moffett, b 1735, md Sarah McDowell & had issue

B1 James McDowell Moffett, b 177...., md abt 180...., Hannah Winters Millier, & had issue

C1 Henry Miller Moffett md & had issue

D1 George Boone Moffett, b Oct. 6, 1820, Augusta Co., Va., md 1846, Margaret Elizabeth Beale (see Beale Fam.).

(Letter - Wm. T. Moffett, M. D., Historian of 'Clan Moffett in America', Oakford, Ill.)

McCARTY

Capt. Daniel McCarty of Cople Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va., b Va. 1679, Will dated March 29, 1724, proved June 9, 1724, named no children (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co. Wills, P 79), md 1st & had issue

A1 Elizabeth McCarty md Sherman.

A2 Mary McCarty md Burns.

A3 Anne Barbara McCarty md abt 17..., Capt. John Fitzhugh, d 1733, (which see), & had issue

B1 Elizabeth Fitzhugh.

A4 Sarah McCarty md Thos. Beale IV. (see Beale Fam.)

Capt. Daniel McCarty served as a Member of the House of Burgesses

1706, 1715, 1723; as Speaker of House of Burgesses, 1715-20; (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg...1892-1930); he md 2nd, abt 1713/14, Anne Lee Fitzhugh, Will dated Nov. 7, 1728, widow of Col. Wm. Fitzhugh (which see), & had issue

- A5 Major Dennis McCarty, who inherited from his father land in Stafford Co., Va., md 1724, Sarah Ball, b 1704/5, daughter of Col. Wm. Ball & Hannah Beale (see Beale Fam.). Will of Dennis McCarty was dated March 18, 1742, & probated Prince William Co., Va., Jan. 20, 1743.
- A6 Daniel McCarty who inherited from his father the home in Westmoreland Co., Va., d 1744, md Elizabeth, & had issue
 - B1 Daniel McCarty, d 1791, md Sinah Ball (which see).
- A7 Billington McCarty, who inherited land from his father in Farnham Parish, Richmond Co., Va.
- A8 Thaddeus McCarty, who inherited land from his father in Northumberland Co., Va.
- A9 Winifred McCarty md Wm. Payne (which see).

Crozier's American Armory:

Dennis McCarty...Norfolk...1675 -

Arms..... Argent, a stag trippant gules, attired & unguled or.

Crest.... A dexter arm in armor proper cuffed argent erect & couped at the wrist, holding in the hand a lizard, both also proper.

Motto.... Forti et fideli nil d'efficile.

McKINLEY

David McKinley md Esther & had issue

- A1 Jane McKinley md David Logan of Orange Co., Va., d 1757, & had
 - B1 Gen. Benj. Logan of Ky., b 1743, d Dec. 1802, md Anne Montgomery, daughter of Wm. Montgomery of Va. & Ky., & had issue
 - C1 Anne Montgomery Logan, md April 28, 1816, Nathaniel Wickliffe of Bardstown, Ky. (which see)
- A2 John McKinley, 'The Martyred President of Delaware' md & had issue
 - B1 David McKinley, b May 16, 1755, York Co., Pa., d Aug. 8, 1840, Crawford Co., Ohio; md Sarah Gray of Westmoreland Co., Va., & had issue
 - C1 James McKinley, b Sept. 19, 1783, md Polly Rose of Mercer Co., Pa., & had issue
 - D1 Wm. McKinley, b Mercer Co., Pa., Nov. 15, 1817, moved to Poland, Ohio, md Nancy Allison, & had issue
 - E1 Wm. McKinley, 25th President of the U. S. (From 'Draper Manuscript' in State U., Madison).

MERIWETHER

During the persecution of Wales in the time of Charles II, three brothers, Nicholas, William & David Meriwether, all young, unmarried men, emigrated to the Colony of Va.

David had one child who left no descendants.

William had one daughter who md Skelton

Nicholas Meriwether, d 1678, served as Clerk of the Council (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930), md Elizabeth, daughter of David Crawford of New Kent Co., Va., & had issue

A1 Wm. Meriwether md & had issue

B1 John Meriwether.

B2 Thomas Meriwether.

B3 Richard Meriwether.

B4 Jane Meriwether.

B5 Sarah Meriwether.

B6 Mary Meriwether.

A2 David Meriwether md & had issue

B1 Nicholas Meriwether.

B2 Francis Meriwether, d 1713, Member of the House of Burgesses 1706, md prior to 1704, Mary Bathurst, daughter of Lancelot Bathurst (which see), & had issue

C1 Mary Meriwether md 1st, Wm. Colston; md 2nd, Thomas Wright Belfield, b March 9, 1723/24, d Oct. 6, 1750; they had issue

D1 John Belfield md Ruth Sydnor.

C2 Lucy Meriwether md Francis Smith & had issue

D1 Meriwether Smith of Revolutionary War fame, father of

E1 Hon. George Wm. Smith, Governor of Virginia.

B3 James Meriwether.

B4 Wm. Meriwether md Elizabeth, daughter of John Bushrod of Westmoreland Co., Va.

B5 Jane Meriwether md Robt. Lewis (most all the Lewis families of Georgia, Virginia & Kentucky are their descendants...Institute of American Genealogy-F 107).

A3 Nicholas Meriwether, II, b in Eng. 1647, d in Va., 1744; served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1710, 1712, 1714, 1718, 1720-22, 1723, 1726, 1727, 1728 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930).

Crozier's American Armory:

Nicholas Meriwether, Albemarle, circa 1650 (Wales) -

Arms..... Or, three martlets sable; on a chief azure a sun in splendor proper.

Crest.... An arm in armor, embowed in the hand a sword argent, hilt and pommel or, entwined with a serpent vert.

Motto.... Vi et consilio.

(References- Mary Emily Fauntleroy, New Harmony, Ind.

D. C. Fauntleroy, Hotel Brighton, Washington, D. C. ..the historian, Froissant, says all children of Royal blood were socially known under the collective designation of Enfants le Roi, as appears in Fauntleroy coat-of-arms which was given in Dec. 8, 1633 to Moore Fauntleroy of Southampton, Knight Garter, by Sir John Borough, Garter.

Juliet Fauntleroy, 'Avoca', Alta Vista, Va. ..Hutchins History of Dorsetshire, England, for Fauntleroy.

J. Dearing Fauntleroy, American Assn. of Engineers, Richard, Va., also, 1828 Grove Ave., Richmond, Va.

Mary Wright, 1303 John St., Baltimore, Md.).

PARKER

Dr. Alexander Hyde Parker, b 1690, d Nov. 1751, was the grandson of Geo. Parker who emigrated from Eng. abt 1650 & settled in Accomac Co., Va. Dr. Parker was Sheriff of Essex Co., Va., 1732; md Susannah Harwar of Essex Co., Va.; his Will, dated Dec. 2, 1750, was proved Nov. 19, 1751, & named wife, Susannah, & the following children

A1 Alexander Parker.

A2 Wm. Parker.

A3 Judge Richard Parker, b 1729, Westmoreland Co., Va., d 1813; md Dec. 24, 1701, Elizabeth (Polly) Beale, daughter of Capt. Wm. Beale of 'Chestnut Hill', Richmond Co., Va., (see Beale Fam.).

Judge Parker was a Member of the Westmoreland Co. Commission of Safety in 1775-76 (Wm-Mary Quart.); was appointed a Judge of the General Court in 1788; qualified as Judge of the First Court of Appeals in October of that year & held that office until his death in 1813.

PENDLETON

George Pendleton, d 1603, of Norwick Co., Norfolk, (son of Geo. Pendleton of Manchester, Co. Lancaster), md Elizabeth, Daughter of John Pettingoll of Swordeston, Co. Norfolk, & had issue

a1 Henry Pendleton, d 1635, of Norwick, md 1605 at S. S. Simon & Jude's Church, Norwick, Susan, daughter of Humphrey Camden of London & granddaughter of John Pettus, Mayor of Norwick, 1797, whose son, Thos. Pettus was an early Councillor of Va.) & had

bl Henry Pendleton of Norwick, md Elizabeth & had issue

A1 Philip Pendleton, b 1650 in Eng., d 1721, md 1682, Elizabeth Hart; he emigrated from Lancashire, Eng., to Va. in 1676 & settled in what became Caroline Co., Va.; they had issue

B1 Henry Pendleton of Caroline Co., Va., b 1683, d 1721; md Mary Taylor, b 1688, d 1770, & had issue

C1 Nathaniel Pendleton of Culpeper Co., Va., md Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Clayton, Esq. of Essex Co., Va., & had

D1 Elizabeth Pendleton md Tutt & had issue

E1 Col. James Tutt of Culpeper Co., Va., md Ann Brown & had issue

F1 Benj. Tutt of Culpeper Co., Va., d 1817, md & had issue

G1 Chas. Pendleton Tutt of 'Locust Hall', London Co., Va., b 1780, d Oct. 2, 1832; md Ann Mason Chichester (see Beale Fam.).

(From Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 21, P 320; Wm-Mary Quart., Vol 6, P 242; Vol. 10, P 201; Vol 12, P 130)

Arms..... Gu au nils cutcheon argent between descallop shells in saltine or.

POAGE

General John Poage, b 1726 in Ireland, d 1789 in Va., md June 6, 1751, Mary Blair & had issue

- A1 Col. Wm. Poage, I, b Dec. 17, 1756, served in the Revolutionary War, md Margaret Davis & had issue
- B1 Major Wm. Poage, II, served in the War of 1812, md abt 1800, Nancy Warwick Gatewood, daughter of Maj. Jacob Warwick & wife, Mary Vance, daughter of Col. John P. Vance of No. Carolina, & 1st wife of Thos. Gatewood, & had issue
- C1 Mary Vance Poage md Robt. Beale of Botetourt Co., Va., as well as Pocahontas Co., W. Va. (see Beale Fam.).

POWELL

John Powell came in the Swallow in 1609 & in 1624 his muster at Elizabeth City contained Katherine Powell, aged 22, who came in Flying Heart, 1622; in 1624 John Powell of Newport News, a yeoman, an ancient planter, received a patent for 150 acres. In Sept. 1632, he was Burgess for the District from Water's Creek to Marie's Mount. He md & had issue

- A1 John Powell, II, b in Va., abt 1610, d 1646 when record is found of Rev. Thos. Hampton being guardian of orphan of John Powell, dec'd., of York; served as a Burgess of Elizabeth City, Co., md & had issue
 - B1 Benj. Powell of New Poquason, York Co., Planter, in 1651 sold plantation in York Co., pat 1635 by his father, John Powell, dec'd. In 1653 Benj. Powell mentioned his brother, Wm. Powell. (In Bk 2, P 143, York Co., deed of July 15, 1651....Benj. Powell of New Poquason in York Planter, land to Wm. Powell, son of John Powell, dec'd; also June 7, 1651 in Bk 2, P 285, deed of Gift from Benjamin of New Pocason to brother Wm. Powell).
 - B2 Wm. Powell, md probably, Mary Toplady, a widow of Wm. Toplady as would appear from an Agreement dated Oct. 25, 1655 & recorded in Bk 2, York Co., Va., Wm. Powell & wife, in behalf of John Toplady, son of Wm. Toplady & Mary, now wife of Wm. Powell, York Co.... The Will of Wm. Powell, was dated July 25, 1739, named wife, Mary; sons, Wm., Thos., Seymour, James, Edward & Hudson; daughter, Mary. They had issue
 - C1 Wm. Powell md Henri & had issue
 - D1 Jane Powell, b Feb. 26, 1749, York Co., Va.
 - C2 Thos. Powell.
 - C3 Seymour Powell.
 - C4 John Powell, on Oct. 8, 1716, witnessed a deed of Sam Prosser, Essex Co., Va.; again Nov. 21, 1713, John Powell & wife, Jane, who relinquishes dower rights in land in Essex Co.
 - C5 James Powell.
 - C6 Edward Powell.
 - C7 Hudson Powell.
 - C8 Mary Powell.
- (From Vol 6, Wm-Mary Quart.-1-, P 130).
 From Calendar of Va. State Papers, Vol 3
 P 132...4/19/1782...Returns & List of Claims of the
 Inhabitants for damages by French Army after
 Seige of Yorktown....'Powell'.

- P 78....2/8/1776...Williamsburg... Benj. Powell is mentioned in Journal of Committee of Safety of Va.
P 77....2/7/1776...An Appraiser.... Benj. Powell.
P 95....2/22/1776..Benj. Powell with 2 others to 'examine the several effects in the Palace, contained in the Inventory formerly returned & report to committee whether any or what part are missing....'
P 149...4/2/1776...Pay to Benj. Powell for making 'hunting shirts'.
P 150...4/3/1776...Another matter on Palace Furniture.. Benj. Powell.

PRESTON

John Preston, b in Ireland at Loundonderry, md Elizabeth Patton & emigrated to America where they were killed by Indians at Smithfield, Va., in 1753; they had issue

A1 Wm. P. Preston, b 1729, d 1783, md Susanna Smith & had issue

B1 Gov. James Patton Preston, md Ann, daughter of Robt. Taylor; served twice as State Senator & as Governor of Va., 1816-1819; they had issue

C1 Wm. Ballard Preston, b 1805, d 1862, md Lucinda S. Redd; he served as a Member of Congress 1847-1849; they had

D1 Lucy Preston md Wm. Radford Beale (see Beale Fam.).

From Seldens in Virginia:

Preston of Flasby Hall, York County, England -

Arms..... Argent, two bars on a cauthon of the last gules, a cinquefoil or.

Crest.... On a ruined tower argent a falcon rising of the same beaked, legged & belled or.

Motto.... Si dieu veult.

READE

Robt. Reade, Esq., of Yorkshire, England, md Mildred Windebank, daughter of Sir. Thos. Windebank of Haines Hill, Parish of Hurst, Berkshire, who was 'Clerk of the Signet' to Queen Elizabeth, & had

A1 The Hon. Geo. Read of Gloucester Co., Va., Esq., a native of Hampshire, Eng., b 1600, d 1671, 'son of an ancient & honorable house of noble & royal lineage'....A Royal Lineage, Mrs. Ann Robinson Watson. He emigrated to the Colony of Va. in 1637 & became prominent in the affairs of State. He was a friend & an adherent of Harvey, the Colonial Governor, & was a resident in his family for some time after coming to the Colony. When Secretary Kemp was in Eng. in 1640, George Reade was appointed Secretary pro tem of the Colony.

Geo. Reade was a Member of the Va. House of Burgesses from James City Co., in 1649 & from York Co. in 1656; he was elected Member of his Majesty's Council March 13, 1657-58 & again April 1658-1671. This office he held until the time of his death; he was also Colonel of Militia & a large land holder in the Colony.

On Nov. 20, 1671, the Will of Hon. Geo. Reade was admitted to

probate in the General Court on the oaths of 'Mr. Thos. Reade & Mr. Henry Richardson'.

He md Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. Nicholas Martiau of York Co., Va., (which see), whose will was proved Jan. 24, 1686-87 (from Rootes of Rosewall, by Wm. Clayton Torrence); they had

B1 Thos. Reade of Gloucester Co., Va., md Lucy, daughter of Edward Gwyn of Gloucester Co., Va., & had issue

C1 Mary Reade md Capt. Mordecai Throckmorton who d 1768, King & Queen Co., Va.; served as Sheriff of said Co. in 1740 & later removed to Caroline Co. where he d in 1768. Executors of his Will were Gabriel Throckmorton & Robinson Daingerfield.

C2 Lucy Reade, b 1701, d 1731, md John Dixon of Bristol (which see) & had issue

D1 Roger Dixon md Lucy Rootes (which see).

C3 Benj. Reade.

C4 Francis Reade.

C5 Robt. Reade.

C6 James Reade md Ann

C7 Clement Reade md Mary Hill.

C8 Anne Reade md Mathew Pate of Gloucester Co., Va.

C9 Mildred Reade, b 1703, md Major Philip Rootes (which see) son of John & Sarah Rootes, & had issue

D1 Lucy Rootes md her cousin, Roger Dixon.

C10 John Reade, b 1699, md Frances Yates & had issue

D1 Sarah Reade md John Rootes.

C11 Thos. Reade, b 1697, d 1739, md abt 1722, Anne Booth, b 1706, d Feb. 15, 1775, daughter of Thos. & Mary (Cooke) Booth. His tomb is at Gloucester Court House on the farm of John Dixon, his brother-in-law. No issue.

B2 Mildred Reade md Col. Augustine Warner of 'Warner Hall', Gloucester Co., Va.

B3 Geo. Reade, II, d.s.p.

B4 Elizabeth Reade md Capt. Thos. Chisman.

B5 Robt. Reade md Mary Lily who d 1712, & had issue

C1 John Reade of King & Queen Co., Va.

C2 Robt. Reade.

C3 George Reade.

C4 Samuel Reade md Mary Nutting.

C5 Francis Reade.

C6 Thos. Reade, Will dated May 11, 1718, probated June 15, 1719, named mother, sisters & brothers.

C7 Margaret Reade md Thos. Nelson.

C8 Mildred Reade md 1st, James Goodwin; md 2nd, Smith.

B6 Benj. Reade md Mary Gwynn.

B7 Francis Reade md 1st, Jane Chisman; md 2nd, before 1693, Anne..... (possibly Anne Beale, daughter of Thos. Beale, II, & Anne Gooch...whose issue might have been

C1 Benj. Reade, living in 1715.

C2 Geo. Reade of Petsworth Parish, Gloucester Co., Va.

C3 Anne Reade.

B8 Mary Reade md Col. Scarborough,

B9 Sarah Reade md Capt. Wm. Fuller who was Governor of Md. &

President of its Council in 1654, upon deposition of Governor Stone.

- A2 Robt. Reade, private Secretary under Sir Francis Windebanke.
(From Some Notable Families, Ann Robinson Watson; Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 4, P 204-205; Vol 6, P 409; Vol 9, P 219; Two Families of Va., Cooke & Booth).

Crozier's American Armory:

Col. Geo. Reade, Secretary of Va., 1639 -

Arms..... Azure, guttee d'or a cross...crosslet fitchee of the last.
Crest.... A shaveller close sable.

SCHMUCKER

Nicholas Schmucker came from Michelstadt, near Heidelberg, Germany, to Balliet's Furnance, now Lehigh Co., Pa., 1781; lived in Manheim, Lancaster Co., Pa., 1782; went to Woodstock 1783; he had issue

A1 Fredinand Schmucker, b in Germany.

A2 John George Schmucker, b in Germany, 1771, came to America in 1785 & went to Woodstock where he remained until 1789. He was founder of the general synod of the Lutheran Church in the U.S.; President of the Board of Directors of Gettysburg Theological Seminary; & a Trustee of Pennsylvania College. He was a poet & author of a number of articles & of books in English & German, published 1807-1838. He md 1st, June Elizabeth Gross of York Co., Pa., by whom he had 12 children; md 2nd, Ann Hoffman by whom he had 7 children. A son by the 1st marriage was

B1 Rev. Samuel Simon Schmucker, b 1799, who as a young man was pastor at New Market as will be seen from Wayland's 'History of Shenandoah Co., Va.,' which gives an interesting account of his life while there; said extracts being taken from John C. Morris's 'Life Reminiscences of an Old Lutheran Minister, chapter headed 'Student Life at New Market':

'Behold me now installed in a straggling obscure Shenandoah Co. village of 400 inhabitants, who were exceedingly plain & uncultivated for the most part, but the majority were good specimens of American German thrift & frugality

'The church was in a low condition before Mr. Schmucker (S.S.) took charge of it, a few years previous to my going there. The preaching had been exclusively German by the former pastor at least, & the service had not been frequent...

'Mr. Schmucker was a widower at the time & had much leisure. He was a laborious student, & was engaged in translating Storr & Platt's Theology, which was published at Andover.....

'Geo. Schmucker was the son of the Rev. Nicholas Schmucker of Shenandoah Co., & a cousin of our teacher.....

'In 1825 Rev. S.S. Schmucker resigned his pastorate in New Market to take up a professorship in the new Theological Seminary at Gettysburg, Pa.

Rev. S. S. Schmucker was one of the organizers of the general synod of the Lutheran Church, 1821; chairman of the faculty of Gettysburg Theological Seminary, 1826-1864; author

of the rules of the government of the Evangelical Lutheran Church; & an outstanding figure in bringing about the connection of the Lutheran churches in America & Europe. He md 1st, Eleanor Geiger of Hagertown, Md.; md 2nd, Mary Katherine Steenbergen of Shenandoah, daughter of Wm. Steenbergen & his 2nd wife, Elizabeth Beale (see Beale Fam.), by whom he had

C1 Rev. Beale Melancton Schmucker, b 1827 Gettysburg, Pa.

SCOTT

John Scott, of Kirkstyle, Scotland, (son of Patrick Scott & grandson of Geo. Scott, both of Kirkstyle), obtained by Charter, under the Great Seal in 1670, the lands & barony of Ancrum, Co. Rosburgh, & afterwards received a patent, dated Oct. 27, 1671, creating him a Baronet of Nova Scotia, with remainder to his heirs male; md 1st, Elizabeth, daughter of Francis Scott, of Mangerton, & had issue a1 Patrick, succeeded as 2nd baronet; md 1st, Anne, daughter of Wm. Wallace (M. L. Oct. 14, 1675), by whom he had no surviving issue; md 2nd, Margaret, daughter of Sir Wm. Scott, of Harden, by whom he left at his decease, 1734, an only son, John, his Heir & Successor. (Sir John Scott, the 3rd baronet, md Christian, daughter of Wm. Nisbet, of Dirleton, & left at his decease, Feb. 21, 1746, 2 sons, the elder of whom, William, succeeded his father as 4th baronet, but dying unm June 16, 1769, the title passed to his nephew, John, only son of his younger brother, John, by Margaret, his wife, daughter of Chambres Lewis of Leith. Sir John Scott, the 5th baronet, md June 1, 1792, Harriett, daughter of Wm. Graham, & dying, Dec. 24, 1812, left 2 sons....(1) John, the 6th baronet, who was b July 14, 1798, & served heir to his father March 24, 1813, but d at sea unm Aug. 29, 1814, being then a midshipman on board H.M.S. Rhine; (2) William, the 7th baronet, who was b June 26, 1803, & served heir, June 10, 1815, to 'his brother, Sir John Scott, baronet, of Ancrum, who d Aug. 29, 1814'; md 1828, Elizabeth, daughter & heir of David Anderson of Balgay, & d Oct. 12, 1871, leaving 3 sons....(A) William who succeeded his father as 8th baronet, md 1861, Amelia Murray, eldest daughter of Gen. Sir. Thos. Monteath Douglas, K.C.B., & d 1902, leaving no male issue; (B) Henry Warren, 1889, d.s.p.; & (C) Arthur, 1874, d.s.p. The male line of the grantee's son, Patrick, having thus become extinct, it would appear that Mr. John Morin Scott is de jure the 9th baronet.

a2 Chas. Scott md (M.L. Dec. 16, 1689) Margaret, daughter of John Rutherford, & had by her an only son, John Scott of Belford.

John Scott md 2nd, (M.L. Feb. 1, 1684) Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Wm. Bennett by whom he had two daughters, & md 3rd, Barbara, daughter of Walter Ker of Littledean, who d.s.p.

a3 John Scott, d 1725, 'being bred a merchant settled in New York, was appointed Prize-master at New York, Jan. 2, 1702; 'received & allowed a freeman & citizen of the City of New York', March 2, 1702; being in Eng. in 1709, he had correspondence & money transactions with his brother, Sir Patrick Scott, records of which are preserved in the family; in the same year was admitted &

- received a 'burgess & gild brother' of Glasgow; was admitted a burgess of Peebles, June 13, 1709; the original certificates still exist, & in that for Peebles he is described as 'lawful son of Sir John Scott, of Ancrum'; was Lieutenant of a company of Fusiliers in the province of New York, 1710; Commandant of Ft. Hunter, on the Mohawk River, 1711; md Helena, daughter of John Vinent*& granddaughter of Adrian Vincent of New York, & had issue
- A1 John Scott, b 1702, bap. Aug. 16, 1702, in the Dutch Reformed Church of New York; merchant in New York; admitted a freeman of that city in 1726; obtained June 23, 1725, a patent for land near Ft. Hunter, on the Mohawk River, in which he is described as 'John Scott, Jr., eldest son of John Scott, Lt. & Commandant of Ft. Hunter'; md Marian, youngest daughter of Peter Morin, merchant of La Rochelle, France (who was made a freeman of New York June 11, 1691) & d April 30, 1733, leaving an only son
- B1 John Morin Scott, b 1730, d 1801 in Va.; graduated at Yale College; 1746; licensed to practice law Jan. 23, 1752; Member of Provincial Congress, 1775-6; Secty. of State of New York, 1778-84; Brig. General New York Militia; md abt 1750, Helena, daughter of Petrus Rutgers, & had issue
- C1 Lewis Allaire Scott, b Feb. 11, 1759; d March 17, 1798; succeeded his father as Secty. for State of New York, 1784-1798; md at Philadelphia, Feb. 18, 1785, Juliana, daughter of Wm. Sitgreaves, & had issue among others
- D1 John Morin Scott, b New York City, Oct. 25, 1789, d April 3, 1858; graduated at Princeton College; Member of the Philadelphia Bar; President Select Council, Philadelphia; Member House of Representatives & Mayor of Philadelphia, 1841-44; md May 15, 1817, Mary, daughter of Geo. Emlen of Philadelphia, & had among other issue
- E1 Maria Litchfield Scott md John Thompson Lewis of Philadelphia & had issue
- F1 Rebecca C. Lewis md Allen Evans & had issue.
- F2 Helen Scott Lewis md J. Ogden Hoffman & had issue.
- F3 Frances Lewis md T. DeWitt Cuyler.
- F4 Amy Lewis md Pemberton Sidney Hutchinson of Philadelphia & had issue.
- F5 Maria Lewis md Edward F. Beale (see Beale Fam.).
(Burke's Prominent Families of America, Vol 1, P 335-337).

SKILLERN

The pioneers to America in the Skillern family were William, his wife, Elizabeth, & their family.

The records show them to have been in Va. as early as 1738; July 24, 1740, Wm. Skillern, before the Court of Orange Co., to qualify as a land claimant, proved that he paid transportation expenses from Ireland to Va. via Philadelphia for himself, wife & children. He settled in what was afterwards Augusta Co., purchasing 135 acres

in Beverly Manor in 1741.

Wm. Skillern d 1745 & his Will is on record in Orange Co., Va., & is an interesting document. In it he named his executors, one of which was Capt. Peter Jefferson, the father of the President, Thomas Jefferson. The appraisement of his personal property is also interesting to the present generation, everything valued in Va. money... pounds, shillings & pence. Among items listed were 2 suits...one of silk, the other of hard cloth, each valued at more than a horse; 5 periwigs; the dishes were pewter & the candlesticks brass.

Wm. Skillern left 5 children, viz: George. William, Isabel, Sarah & Elizabeth. His widow remarried in 1747, James Anderson. Wm. Skillern II md Mary, daughter of Wm. & Elizabeth Anderson, & sister of Capt. John Anderson (Block House Family).

When Botetourt Co. was formed the Skillern property was thrown into that county. Geo. Skillern* was Colonel of the Militia for years, while William was Ensign for 20 years, 1760-80, when he was honorably discharged in Botetourt Co.

These 2 brothers owned large plantations & were exceptionally good farmers. In 1771 they entered claim for bounty on approximately 6500# hemp, an amount rarely reached & never exceeded by a planter in the Valley of Va.

Wm. Skillern, I, & Elizabeth, had issue

- A1 Col. Geo. Skillern who md Betsy Brown, a sister of Rev. John Brown who was the 1st pastor of New Providence Church in Rockbridge Co., Va., & who was a great granddaughter of G. Gratz Brown of Mo. Col. Skillern who served with distinction in the Revolutionary War, d in Botetourt Co. where his Will, dated Dec. 6, 1803, was recorded in April 1804 & named children & grandson, Geo. Skillern Beale (Wood's Augusta County Records', Vol 2, P 200). They had issue
 - B1 Elizabeth Skillern md Chas. Beale (see Beale Fam.).
 - B2 Margaret Skillern md John Beale (see Beale Fam.).
 - B3 Nancy Ann Skillern, a belle of great beauty, md Chas. Penn, said to be her one hundredth offer of marriage. Penn was a merchant in Staunton but lost his store by fire before he married; after which they lived on her farm known as the 'Skillern Place' - 'Springwood', near Buchanan, Va.
 - B4 Wm. Preston Skillern d abt 1816 when his Will was probated Feb. 9, 1816, in Botetourt Co., Va., & mentioned wife who survived him but named his son, George, whose guardians were James Cartmill & Allen Taylor as well as Executors of the Will.
- A2 Wm. Skillern, II, progenitor of the Sequatchie Valley Skillerns of Tennessee, b Oct. 31, 1740, md Mary Anderson & had 10 issue one of whom was Mrs. Samuel R. Edington, living in 1935 in Tuscon, Ariz.
- A3 Isabel Skillern.
- A4 Sarah Skillern.
- A5 Elizabeth Skillern.

SMYTHE

Capt. Wm. Smythe of Briscoe (Norfolk Co. Land Rec.) md

Tiplady (?) & had issue

A1 Henry Smythe.

A2 John Smythe md a widow as is evidenced by the following extract... who had a daughter named Anne who md Richard Dixon... 'Item....my Will further that my daughter-in-law (sometimes meaning step-daughter), Ann Dixon, shall have all her Mother's wearing apparel which doth fullfill & conform the promise made her mother at the time of her death; a gold ring from her dead mother & by a note of 50# at request of my wife at our marriage & made payable to Ann, her daughter, & now the wife of Richard Dixon; upon the day of her marriage'.....Dec. 22, 1687.

On April 4, 1688 we find the inventory of John Smythe, with one of the appraisers being John Goodwin.

On May 26, 1690, Court of York Co., Va., there appears a suit filed by Sarah Smythe, executor of John Smythe, dec'd, against....

On May 26, 1690, Court of York Co., Va., there appears a deed from John Sheldon Goodwin to Henry Smythe, orphan of John Smythe, dec'd., land which was gift of his godfather.

On Jan. 22, 1689-90, there appears inventory of estate of John Smythe for wife, Elizabeth Smythe.

B1 Henry Smythe.

A3 Sarah Smythe.

*Abstract of Records of York Co., Va....1633-1700, by Stanard...

Will of Richard Dixon, d Nov. 9, 1705, Will probated June 24, 1706, names son, James who is to have all his lands; daughters, Agnes, Rebecca, Sussannah, Anne to whom he bequeathed a brick house commonly known as the Hill House; Mother, Agnes Rogers; wife, Darnazinah....included for what it may be worth to future research.

Calendar of Va. Papers, Vol 1, P 18...Aug. 6, 1684...'Reasons why administration was granted on estate & on last Will & Testament of one Col. Henry Smythe, dec'd....from Proclamation of a Grand Council, held at Albany, between the Right Hon. Francis Lord Howard, Barron of Effingham, Governor General of His Majesty's Dominions of Va.'.....

Calendar of Va. Papers, Vol 1, P 293..Letter by Gen. J. Burgoine to Col. Phillipson...Oct. 20, 1777, Albany....wherein he named as 'the first Trumpeters of my accusation will be the Cunninghams, the Smythes & the Keens'.

STEENBERGEN

Dirk Steenbergen of Amsterdam, Holland, had at least one son
A1 Peter Steenbergen who came to America prior to 1740 from Holland where he was born & reared; for a time before coming to America, he was in business on the island of St. Kitts; he landed at Philadelphia & afterwards went to Culpeper Co., Va., where he met & md Elizabeth Ann Gaines, whose twin brother was the father of Gen. Edmund P. Gaines & of Col. Gaines.

Peter Steenbergen fought in the French--Indian Wars & also in the Revolutionary War; he was a friend of Col. Monroe, afterwards President Monroe; & was with Geo. Washington on one of the Southern Expeditions.

He was a man of education & means; in the account of the Committee of Safety of Culpeper Co., Va., is found the name of Peter Steenbergen, Captain, 1775-56.

In his later life he moved to what is now Hardy Co., W. Va., where he d abt 1784 & where he is buried. His widow md a Mr. Kiser & moved to Ky.

Peter Steenbergen & Elizabeth Ann Gaines had issue

B1 Robt. Steenbergen.

B2 Chas. Steenbergen.

B3 Elizabeth Steenbergen.

B4 Aletta Steenbergen.

B5 Isabella Steenbergen.

B6 Susannah Steenbergen.

B7 Wm. Steenbergen, b Oct. 11, 1766, Culpeper Co., Va., d Aug. 15, 1839 when he was buried at Iron Gate, Va.; md 1st, 1787, Sarah Casey, b May 8, 1760, daughter of Peter Casey & wife, Mrs. Mary Van Meter Williams, widow of Vincent Williams; & had issue

C1 Peter Higgins Steenbergen, b July 12, 1788, d Aug. 31, 1863 in Mason Co., W. Va., md Dec. 1, 1807, Martha Bibb Jordan, daughter of Capt. John Jordan & wife, Catherine Beale (see Beale Fam.) He represented Mason Co., now W. Va., in Va. House of Delegates, 1821-22.

C2 Mary Casey Steenbergen, b Feb. 26, 1790, md James Madison Hite Beale (see Beale Fam.).

C3 Wm. Steenbergen, II, b Sept. 14, 1792, md Elizabeth Caperton of the Capertons of Monroe Co., now W. Va.; lived at Rude's Hill where he d Dec. 26, 1834 & was buried at Mt. Jackson. After the death of Wm. Steenbergen, II, his widow md Rev. A. R. Rude, for whom Rude's Hill was named. The Rude home (formerly the Wm. Steenbergen home) was at the foot of Rude's Hill, beside the Valley Pike. The old house, where Stonewall Jackson made his headquarters, is still standing, but is falling into decay & is now the property of Mr. Lee Long of Harrisonburg.

In 1794 Wm. Steenbergen, sometimes called Baron Steenbergen, came over from the South Branch of the Potomac into Shenandoah Co., Va., & md 2nd, 1797, Elizabeth, daughter of Col. Taverner Beale of Mt. Airy (see Beale Fam.).

From Wayland's History of Shenandoah County, Va., we have the following extracts:

March 10, 1795....Wm. Steenbergen buys Dunmore Mt. Airy of Taverner Beale.

1839....Wm. Steenbergen, I, dies at Dunmore Mt. Airy.

Nov. 8, 1841.....John G. Meem of Lynchburg buys Mt. Airy from Steenbergen's trustees.

May 20, 1845.....Elizabeth, relict of the late Wm. Steenbergen of Shenandoah Co., died at the home of her son-in-law, Rev. Dr. Schmucker, Gettysburg, Pa., aged 76.

Oct. 12, 1825.....Rev. S. S. Schmucker & Mary C. Steen-

bergen, md at Dunmore Mt. Airy.

From an old day book (a massive volume bound in leather, with brass clasps & of paper that is heavy & of excellent quality) used more than a century ago at Redwell Furnace on the Hawksbill; this furnace was built by Dirck Pennybacker (1737-1799) abt the close of the Revolutionary War. Among the entries made we find the name of Wm. Steenbergen as one of their patrons.

The first owner of the Mt. Airy estate of whom we have much definite information was Taverner Beale, 1st Sheriff of DunmoreCo., who owned the place from 1772 to 1795. In one of the old deed books at Woodstock we learn that on March 10, 1795, Wm. Steenbergen bought 390 acres on Smith Creek, at the mouth thereof, from Taverner Beale & Betty, his wife, for £1500 & a certain obligation contingent. The deed recites that the said 390 acres were made up of several tracts willed to Wesley White by his father, Wm. White; by Wesley White sold to Abram Brewbaker & the latter conveyed to Taverner Beale, April 23, 1772. The old stone mansion known today was built in 1800 or shortly before by Wm. Steenbergen, II.

The year 1817 was notable in the education history of Shenandoah Co. for on Feb. 21st of that year charters were obtained from the General Assembly of Va. to establish Woodstock Academy & New Market Academy. Among the trustees of the latter academy was Wm. Steenbergen.

Wm. Steenbergen represented Shenandoah in the Va. House of Delegates 1816-19.

TALIAFERRO

Of all family legends & traditions none is more ancient or more interesting than that of the Taliaferro Family, which carries one back to Julius Caesar & his campaign in Gaul.

This tradition has it that Caesar, while inspecting camp at twilight, was surrounded by Gallic warriors who were bent upon taking his life. In the midst of this imminent peril, Caesar so bravely comported himself that he won the admiration of the leader of the band, who refused to allow him to be slain. In the course of the campaign Caesar's captors became his captives & recognizing the man who had spared his life, Caesar made him one of his personal attendants & permitted him to bear arms....a privilege not allowed to any but Roman soldiers....& thus, the name Taliaferro originated from the Latin 'Telum'...a dart... & 'Ferro' ... to bear.

A branch of this family wandered to Normandy, thence to England with William the Conqueror. A member of the family, Baron Taliaferro, fought with the Conqueror & became known to history as 'the Hero of Hastings'. After William the Conqueror won the English throne he made large grants of land to Baron Taliaferro in County Kent, & Taliaferro & his descendants who possessed these lands were known as Earls

of Pinnington.

After the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 2 brothers, James & John Taliaferro, came to America & purchased an estate on the James River. John Taliaferro afterward settled near Williamsburg & established 'Powhatan' & became the progenitor of the Taliaferro family in Caroline & Virginia. 'Hay' in King George Co. is also an old Taliaferro estate.

The family has given many useful men to the State & Nation, among whom may be mentioned, John Taliaferro, 1768, 1853, Member of Congress, Presidential Elector, Librarian of Treasury Dept. at Washington. John Wishart Taliaferro, Surgeon on the Bon Homme Richard under John Paul Jones. Lawrence Taliaferro, Major in the U. S. Army. Walker Taliaferro, Member of the House of Burgesses from Caroline, 1766-68 & James Monroe Taliaferro, god-son of President Monroe & class-mate of Robt. E. Lee.

Robt. Taliaferro, the emigrant, md Sarah, Daughter of Rev. Chas. Grymes, & had issue

A1 John Taliaferro, 'The Ranger', & Burgess of Essex Co., 1699-1700, (Col. Dames of Am. in Va....Hist. & Reg..1892-1930); served in the Indian Wars of 1692; d 1715/20; md 1682, Sarah Elizabeth, daughter of Major Lawrence Smith of Bacon's Rebellion, & had issue

B1 Wm. Taliaferro, I, of King & Queen Co., Va., Vestry of Stratton Major Parish, b 1735, d 1760, md Ann (Walker) Carter, widow of Chas. Carter of 'Cleve', & had issue

C1 Phillip Taliaferro of 'Hockley', King & Queen Co., Vestry of Stratton Parish, 1775, Captain of Militia in Revolutionary War; md 1770, Sarah Baytop, b 1753, daughter of Jones & Sarah (Smith) Baytop. He also served as a Member of the House of Delegates, 1780; Justice of King & Queen Co., 1784 & as Sheriff, 1791. They had issue

D1 Dr. Wm. Taliaferro of 'Churchill' (Mordecai Mount), md 1st, Mary Throckmorton & had issue

E1 Warner Throckmorton Taliaferro, b 1797, d 1877, md 1822, Frances Amanda Booth, b 1802, d April 3, 1824, & was buried at 'Toddsburg', Gloucester Co., Va., daughter of Geo. Wythe Booth, & had

F1 Warner T. Taliaferro.

Warner T. Taliaferro md 2nd, Lucy Booth Jones, daughter of Rev. Emanuel Jones, III, of King & Queen Co., Va., & wife, Mary Cooke Booth, & had

F1 Alexander G. Taliaferro.

F2 Wm. Taliaferro.

D2 James Baytop Taliaferro, b 1775, md & had

E1 Harriett Taliaferro, b 1818, md Chas. C. Field.

C2 Mary Taliaferro md Geo. Booth of 'Poropotank', d 1786, & had issue.

D1 Sarah Booth md 1782, Capt. Thos. Baytop of the Revolution, b 1751, d 1812.

C3 Lucy Taliaferro md Chas. Carter of 'Cleve' who d 1764; md 2nd, Col. Wm. Jones of King William Co; issue

D1 Anne Walker Carter md John Catlett of 'Timberneck'.

B2 Francis Taliaferro md Elizabeth Catlett & had issue

C1 Wm. Taliaferro of Carolina; Sheriff in 1740.

TAVERNER

A John Taverner, one of the original adventurers subscribing to the Virginia Company of London which sent the earliest settlers to Va. in 1607-08, accompanied Capt. John Newport to Va. & remained there when Capt. Newport returned hom. (History of Va....New England & Sumner Isles, by Capt. John Smith, London, 1624, P 51-55). The presumed son of this John Taverner was

- A1 John Taverner who was a Burgess of Rappahannock Co., Va., in 1692 & who md Elizabeth by whom he had
- B1 Sarah Taverner, b Jan. 7, 1679.
- B2 Elizabeth Taverner, b March 25, 1681, d March 21, 1729 (N. Farnham Par. Reg., Richmond Co., Va.) md Thomas Beale, III, of 'Chestnut Hill', Richmond Co., Va. (see Beale Fam.)
- B3 John Taverner, b March 7, 1683, d 1711, at which time his Will dated May 4, 1711, was proved March 5, 1711/12 (Richmond Co. Will-Bk 3, P 65; Wm-Mary Mag., Vol 17, P 177), bequeathed 'to my dear & loving wife, Rebekah Taverner,' & names her as 'whole & sole executrix'; names no children at all & with exception of those to his wife, makes bequests only to his niece, Elizabeth Beale, & to his nephew, Thos. Beale, Jr., John Beale, Wm. Beale & Isaac Allerton, the latter being given a contingent remainder in the lands, tenements & hereditaments given to the wife.
- B4 Richard Taverner, b Aug. 30, 1685.
(The name Tavenner, originally spelled Taverner, is of English origin. George Tavenner settled Londoun Co., 1760... Bruces' History of Va., P 443; there appeared on the Va. Quit Rent Rolls, 1704, York Co., Va., one Wm. Taverner, 100 acres....Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 31, P 73. Little seems to be known of the Taverner family & the above notes are given for the interest they may add for the reader, not for any value otherwise).

TAYLOE

Hon. Wm. Tayloe of Landon, England, came to Lancaster Co., Va., 1650, died 1710; was a Member of the House of Burgesses, 1710; md Anne, b abt 1660, d abt 1690, daughter of Hon. Henry & Alice Corbin of Middlesex Co., Va., & had an only child

- A1 John Tayloe, b Feb. 15, 1687, d 1747, known as the Hon. Colonel of the Old House, in Richmond Co., Va.; served as a Member of the King's Council for Va., 1732; owned 3000 acres of land in Charles Co., Md., known as 'Nanjemoy'; also, the estate, 'Gwynnfield' in Essex Co., Va., & 'Nebasco' in Prince William Co., Va.; md Elizabeth Griffin Fauntleroy (some say Elizabeth (Gwynn) Lyde) & had 11 daughters & one son
- B1 John Tayloe, II, b May 28, 1721, d April 18, 1779, who was known as the founder of 'Mt. Airy', where he erected in 1758 the magnificent family mansion so memorable in the annals of Va.; he served as a Member of the King's Council in 1776,

under Lord Dunmore, & of the First Republican Council, under Governor Patrick Henry; md July 11, 1747, Rebecca Plater, b Aug. 8, 1731, d Jan. 22, 1787, daughter of Col. Geo. Plater & Rebecca (Bowles) Addision of St. Mary's Co., Md., & had

- C1 Elizabeth Tayloe md Col. Edward Lloyd.
 - C2 Rebecca Tayloe md Francis Lightfoot Lee.
 - C3 Anne Corbin Tayloe md Maj. Thos. Lomax.
 - C4 Eleanor Tayloe md Hon. Ralph Wormeley.
 - C5 Mary Tayloe md Col. Mann Page.
 - C6 Catherine Tayloe md Col. Landon Carter.
 - C7 Sarah Tayloe md Col. Wm. Augustine Washington.
 - C8 Jane Tayloe md Col. Robt. Beverly.
 - C9 John Tayloe, III, b Sept. 3, 1771, d March 23, 1828, was educated at Eton & Cambridge, Eng.; took active part in public affairs; was a Member of the Federal Party & a warm personal friend of Gen. Geo. Washington; was appointed in 1799 by President Adams, Major of the Light Dragoons, U.S.A.; served in the State Legislature for 9 years as Delegate & Senator; md 1792, Rebecca Ogle, daughter of Governor Ogle of Md. They had 15 children, one of whom was
 - D1 Elizabeth Tayloe md Robt. Carter (which see).
- (Mackenzie's Colonial Families of U. S., P 514, 1907)

Arms..... Vert, a sword erect or, between two lions rampant, endorsed ermine.

Crest.... A cubit arm holding a sword proper, piercing a boar's head, couple, proper.

Motto.... Spero meliora.

TAYLOR

The Taylor family is one of historic interest & dignity & has been closely associated with the development of this country from its earliest colonial struggles. Among the English gentry who established homes in Tidewater Va. was James Taylor, called 'James the First', who was born in 1635 in Carolisle, Eng., & who in 1665 settled in that part of Va. which became Caroline Co. in 1727.

James, I, was a large land owner & prominent in the colony. A seal ring which belonged to him & which bore the crest & motto of the Taylor arms, has been handed down to the present generation & with this seal ring has also descended a legend to the effect that on a certain occasion the King of England was enjoying a chase in one of the royal forests when a wild boar, hard driven, turned upon the royal huntsman, whereupon there sprang to his defense one of his knights who slew the boar. The King, out of gratitude, gave this knight a crest, the distinguishing mark of which was an uplifted arm with lance in hand, accompanied by the motto 'Consequitur guod cunque petit'.

James I md 1st, Frances; md 2nd, Mary Gregory; he had

- A1 Ann Taylor.
- A2 Mary Taylor md Henry Pendleton.
- A3 Edmund Taylor.
- A4 Elizabeth Taylor.

- A5 James Taylor, II, a Knight of the Golden Horseshoe, b 1674, d 1729, md Martha Thompson, daughter Col. Wm. Thompson (Tompkins), abt the year 1800 & became the progenitor of the Taylors of Orange Co. & of the Valley of Va. He was one of the first Surveyors of Va. & established the lines between Hanover, Spotsylvania & Orange Counties. In August 1736, the House of Burgesses ordered these Counties to pay to Martha Taylor, his widow, 1600# of tobacco for his services in establishing these lines. He also served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1702; they had
 - B1 Frances Taylor md Ambrose Madison & were the grandparents of President Madison (which see).
 - B2 Zachary Taylor md Elizabeth & were the grandparents of President Taylor.
 - B3 Martha Taylor md Thos. Chew of Spotsylvania.
 - B4 James Taylor, III, b 1703, d 1784, served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1760-65 & as a Member of the Convention 1774. He md Alice Thornton Catlett of Caroline Co., Va.
- A6 John Taylor, I, md Catherine Pendleton & was the father of the eminent John Taylor, II, of Caroline Co., Va.

THROCKMORTON

- Robt. de Throckmorton, living 1252, descended from John de Throckmorton, Lord of the Manor of Throckmorton, in the Vale of Evesham, abt 60 years after Norman Conquest; had a son
- a1 Simon de Throckmorton, living 1266, md Isabel & had issue
 - b1 John Throckmorton of Throckmorton, living 1339, md Agnes, daughter & heir of Sir Richard Alderbury, County Oxford, & had a son
 - c1 Thos. Throckmorton of Throckmorton, Eschteator for County Warwick, 1401, md Agnes Besford & had a son
 - cl John Throckmorton md Eleanor, daughter & co-heir of Sir Guy de Spineto, Lord of Coughton, County Warwick, & had a son
 - dl Thos. Throckmorton md Margaret, daughter & heir of Sir. Robt. Olney of Weston, County Buckingham, & had a son
 - el Sir Robt. Throckmorton, 1452-1520, of Coughton, md 1st, Elizabeth Baynham; md 2nd, Catherine, daughter of Sir Wm. Morrow, Knt. Alderman & Lord Mayor of London, & had a son
 - fl Richard Throckmorton of Higham Ferrers, Northampton; md Johanna, daughter & co-heir of Humphrey Beaufoe of Edmondscot, County Warwick, & had a son
 - gl Gabriel Throckmorton of Ellington, County Huntingdon, md Emma Lawrence, & had a son
 - hl Robt. Throckmorton of Ellington md Elizabeth, daughter of John Pickering of Tichmarsh, & had
 - il Gabriel Throckmorton, 1586-1626, Lord of the Manor

Ellington, md Alice, daughter of Wm. Bedles of County Bedford, & had a son

j1 Robt. Throckmorton, 1609-1657, of Oxford, Cluny, County Huntingdon, was patented land in Charles River Co., Va., 1637, md 1st, Anne daughter of Robt. Chore, & had a son

A1 John Throckmorton, b 1633, d 1679, emigrated to Va. & settled in Ware Parish, md Frances, daughter & heiress of Edward Mason of Hemingford Abbots, County Huntingdon, Eng., & had issue

B1 Gabriel Throckmorton, b 1665, d 1737, of Ware Parish, Gloucester Co., Va.; served as Commander against Indians after Second Massacre; Commander of Middle Plantation, 1644 (Col. Dames of Am. in Va...Hist. & Reg. 1892-1930); md 1690, Frances, daughter of Hon. Mordecai Cook of 'Mordecai's Mount', Gloucester Co., Va., & had issue

C1 Mordecai Throckmorton, b 1695, d 1768, Gloucester Co., Va., served as Captain of Gloucester Co. Militia; Sheriff of King & Queen Co., 1740; md Mary, daughter of Thos. Reade, & had issue

D1 Thos. Throckmorton, b 1739, d 1826, Justice of the Peace of Frederick County, Va., 1780-90; moved to 'Rich Hill', Nicholas Co., Ky.; Member Ky. House of Representatives 1808; Member State Senate 1811-16; md 1st, his cousin, Mary, daughter of Col. Robt. Throckmorton; md 2nd, Mary Anne, daughter of Major John Hooe of Prince William Co. who md March 14, 1755 Anne Fowke, & had issue

E1 Mordecai Throckmorton, Esq. of 'Meadow Farms', London Co., Va., md 1st, Mildred, b 1765, relict of Albion Throckmorton, b 1777, d 1818; md 2nd, Sarah McCarty, b July 8, 1793, d March 1, 1850, by whom he had issue

F1 Col. John Aris Throckmorton, b March 3, 1815, d May 28, 1891, md March 13, 1839, Mary Barnes, b Jan. 8, 1815, d Dec. 19, 1898, & had issue

G1 Major Chas. B. Throckmorton, b May 27, 1842, d March 21, 1915, md Fanny Hall Wickliffe, d Feb. 5, 1921, Will proved 1921 at Annapolis, Md., & had issue
H1 Chas. Wickliffe Throckmorton.

D2 Lucy Throckmorton md her cousin, Robt. Throckmorton of Culpeper Co., Va.

B2 Warner Throckmorton md Julia Langborne of King William Co., Va., & had issue

C1 Sarah Throckmorton md John Dixon, Sr., of 'Airville'.

C2 Mary Throckmorton md Dr. Wm. Taliaferro.

C3 Harriet Throckmorton became the 2nd wife of her brother-in-law, Dr. Wm. Taliaferro, & became the ancestors of the Taliaferros of Gloucester.

C4 Martha Throckmorton md Capt. Richard Jones, son of Rev.

Emanuel Jones, III, & wife, Mary Booth.

Crozier's American Armory:

Arms..... Gules, a chevron argent, three bors gemelles sable, a
 crescent for difference.
Crest.... A falcon rising argent, belled or, charged on the breast
 with a crescent for difference.
Motto.... Virtus sola nobilitat.

TRAVERS

The ancestor of this family in Va. is said to have been Giles Travers, (who has been said to have been a nephew or grand-nephew of Sir Walter Rawleigh, hence the frequent use of his name in the Travers family); md & had issue

A1 Rawleigh Travers first appears in Va. in 1653 when he received 300 acres of land on the South side of the Rappahannock River; md abt 1640, Elizabeth & had issue

B1 Rawleigh Travers, Burgess for Lancaster Co., Va., 1666, md abt 1696, Hannah Ball (which see) & had issue

C1 Travers md Daniel McCarty.

C2 Capt. Samuel Travers.

B2 Col. Wm. Travers, Speaker of the House of Burgesses, 1677, of 'Exeter Lodge', Northumberland Co., Va., md & had issue

C1 Wm. Travers who served as Vesteryman of N. Farnham Parish & as a Justice, Richmond Co., Va.; md Lucy, daughter of Landon Carter of 'Sabine', & had issue

D1 Wm. Travers, Justice of Richmond Co., Va., 1802.

C2 Capt. Samuel Travers of 'Exeter Lodge' on the Yeocomico River, Northumberland Co., Va., md & had issue

D1 Winifred Travers md Robt. Wormely Carter, d 1794.

D2 Rebecca Travers, b May 1713, md Capt. Chas. Colston, b March 9, 1691, d Oct. 1724 (which see).

D3 Elizabeth Travers.

B3 Travers md Thomas Beale (there is much speculation as to the correctness of this marriage but as most of the above data is being taken from Hayden's Va. Genealogies, P 299, & is so quoted, the writer is including same for what value it may have at a future date).

B4 Million Travers md Rawleigh Downman & had issue

C1 Rawleigh Downman.

C2 Willmoth Downman, b 1681.

C3 Million Downman, b 1683, md Col. Geo. Glassock.

C4 Wm. Downman, b 1685.

C5 Robt. Downman, b 1686, d 1716.

C6 Elizabeth Downman, b 1688, md Capt. Thos. Pinkard.

C7 Travers Downman, b 1700, d 1730.

C8 Priscilla Downman md Capt. Geo. Heale.

B5 Elizabeth Travers md John Carter.

A2 Samuel Travers.

A3 Wm. Travers md, daughter of John & Rebecca Rice.
(The name Travers is found often spelled as Traverse).

TUCKER

Edward Tucker settled in Ky. abt 1784, bringing with him from Md. the 3 sons named below; whom he md or whether or not he had other children is unknown

- A1 Wm. Tucker md 1st in Md., Gidding & had issue
- B1 Edward Tucker md Dipon & settled in Tennessee.
- B2 Mazie Tucker md John Jones.
- B3 Sallie Tucker md Wm. B. Godman.
- Wm. Tucker md 2nd in Md., Mildred Beale, daughter of Wm. Beale who was the eldest son of Edward Beale near Baltimore, Md., & had issue
- B4 Rev. Wm. Tucker, Jr., md Elizabeth, daughter of John Day & wife, Aly Alison.
- B5 John Beale Tucker, b May 9, 1786, d Aug. 10, 1838, md Mary Ann Day, b Feb. 7, 1793, d June 10, 1850, daughter of John Day & wife, Aly Alison, & had issue
 - C1 Maria Tucker, b Feb. 1816, md Nelson Dills.
 - C2 Wm. Greenville Tucker, b Dec. 19, 1817, md 1st, Jane Givens, md 2nd, Elizabeth Kennard.
 - C3 Samuel Tucker, b Oct. 3, 1819, md Virginia Way.
 - C4 Caroline Tucker, b March 5, 1822, md Wm. Thompson.
 - C5 John Fletcher Tucker, b Oct. 5, 1824, d inf.
 - C6 Elizabeth Tucker, b Feb. 25, 1827, md Wm. Morris.
 - C7 Mary Anne Mildred Tucker, b July 12, 1829, d Nov. 1901, md 1st, John Elliott; md 2nd, Andrew Jackson Beale (see Beale Fam.).
 - C8 Franklin Beale Tucker, b Oct. 30, 1833, md 1st, Miss Bryan; md 2nd, Mary Dapana Curtis.
 - C9 Amanda Frances Tucker, b 1835, d inf.
 - C10 Joseph Milton Tucker, b Oct. 9, 1836, md Catherine Smith.
- B6 Samuel Tucker md Matilda Dills.
- A2 John Tucker md Elizabeth Glaze & had 12 children.
- A3 Alexander Tucker md 1st, Feb. 3, 1784, Miss Day & had issue.
- A4 Polly Tucker md Speaks & had one daughter.
- A5 Tucker (daughter).
(From Mrs. Julia Beale Renaker, a descendant of Andrew Jackson Beale, who was living in 1935 at 147 Park Ave., Lexington, Ky.)

TURBERVILLE

George Turberville of 'Hickory Hill', Westmoreland Co., Va., Will dated Dec. 31, 1741, was proved March 30, 1742; md Frances, daughter of Col. Henry Aston. For 20 years Geo. Turberville served as Clerk of Westmoreland Co. They had issue

- A1 Elizabeth Turberville, a cripple who d young.
George Turberville md 2nd, Lettice Fitzhugh (which see) & had issue
- A2 Lettice Turberville md Gowry Waugh.
George Turberville md 3rd, Martha, daughter of Mrs. Martha Lee (which see) who owned lands in Suffolk, Eng., & had issue

A3 John Turberville who appeared on the Richmond Co., Election Poll for 1771 (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 29, P 511) & who served as a Member of the Commission of 1775, was b abt 1735 & was educated at William & Mary College at Williamsburg, Va., d 1799 in Westmoreland Co., where his Will was probated (Westmoreland Co. Wills, P 204, by Fothergill); md Martha, daughter of the Hon. John Corbin & wife, Letitia Lee (which see) of 'Port Tobago', Caroline Co., Va. John Turberville was listed among the slave owners in Westmoreland Co., Va., in 1782, as having 95 slaves & six-wheels of vehicles (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 10, P 229). They had

B1 Maj. Geo. Lee Turberville, b 1760, served in the Revolutionary War as Captain of the 15th Va. Regiment, Dec. 2, 1776; as Maj. Aid de Camp to Gen. Chas. Lee, May 26, 1778 to Sept. 14, 1778; as a Member of the House of Delegates, 1785-87; as a Member of the Convention 1788 & High Sheriff of Richmond Co., Va., 1798.

Among the original Members of the Society of the Cincinnati in Va. from the original Minute Book of the Society appears the name, George Lee Turberville, Major. (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 6, P 23).

Geo. Turberville was listed among the slave owners in Westmoreland Co., Va., 1782, as having 26 slaves & six-wheels of vehicles (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol 10, P 229).

Maj. Turberville of 'Epping', Richmond Co., Va., d March 17, 1798 when his Will was probated April 2, 1798, md Jan. 4, 1782, his cousin, Elizabeth Tayloe Corbin, b 1764, daughter of Gawin Corbin of 'Buckingham' & wife, Joana Tucker (which see), & had issue

C1 John Turberville served in the War of 1812.

C2 George Turberville of 'Pecatone', Cople Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va., whose Will, dated June 29, 1790, was proved Jan. 29, 1793, md & had issue

D1 Gawin Corbin Turberville md 1792, Mary Daingerfield, daughter of Col. Wm. Daingerfield.

D2 Geo. Richard Lee Turberville md Dec. 13, 1794, Henrietta Lee (Mar. Rec. Westmoreland Co.).

D3 Hannah Lee Turberville.

C3 Martha Felicia Turberville md Capt. Robt. Beale (see Beale Fam.).

C4 Elizabeth Tayloe Turberville md Reuben Beale (see Beale Fam.) & had issue

D1 John Beale.

D2 Robt. Beale.

D3 Felicia Beale md Rev. Alexander Compton of 'Groveton' Prince William Co., Va.

B2 Martha Corbin Turberville.

B3 Troilus Lewis Turberville.

B4 Lettice Corbin Turbeville md Jones & had issue.

Crozier's American Armory:

John Turberville, Lancaster County, 1633 (Bere Regis, Dorset) - Arms..... Ermine, a lion rampant, gules crowned or.

Crest.... A castle argent, portcullis or.

Motto.... Ommia relinquit servare Republic.

WARWICK

Lt. John Warwick, b in Eng., d on shipboard; came to Augusta Co., Va., from Williamsburg, Va., bet 1740-1750; he was a Lieutenant in the service of the British Crown & was employed in locating land grants in Pocahontas Co. which county included territory from which states have since been formed. Lt. Warwick located & occupied property in Pocahontas Co., known as 'Dunmore' to this day, which was selected for himself because of the wonderful mineral springs on the place. He md abt 1735 in Va., Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. Alexander Dunlap who settled at what is now Coshen, Va., & had issue

A1 John Warwick went to Ky. where his descendants founded Warwick Co., now Indiana.

A2 Chas. Warwick d at school in Williamsburg, Va.

A3 Elizabeth Warwick d at school in Williamsburg, Va.

A4 Major Jacob Warwick b 1743 in Va., d 1826; md 1765 in Va., Mary, daughter of Col. John F. Vance of No. Carolina.

Jacob came into possession of the 'Dunmore' property on which he lived & died.

Living in times when no one knew when the Indians would appear makes interesting reading; Jacob Warwick built forts & the early settlers looked to him for leadership. When white people were 'kidnapped' or captured, it was he who would make long trips, dangerous trips, into the North & West, bringing the persons back to their homes & friends.

It is said by those who know that the tide of battle was turned at Pt. Pleasant by Jacob Warwick.

They had issue

B1 Rachel Warwick md Col. Chas. Cameron who fought in the Revolution & who was given a gold headed cane by La Fayette. For additional data write Mrs. E. C. Arnold, 824 E. 16th St., Oklahoma City, Okla.

B2 Jane Warwick b April 27, 1779, d July 27, 1839, md, as the 2nd wife, William Gatewood of Essex Co., Va., b 1743, d Nov. 30, 1825, who was a cousin to President Taylor (Tyler's Quart. 1928) & whose 1st wife was Tamson Allen. The family later lived in Mt. Grove, Bathe Co., Va.; they had issue

C1 Francis Warwick Gatewood, b June 2, 1800, d Nov. 2, 1863; md Margaret Skillern Beale, b June 30, 1804 in Botetourt Co., Va. (see Beale Fam.). She was a close relative of President Madison.

C2 Samuel Vance Gatewood.

C3 Mary Jane Gatewood md 1st, a Mr. Kennedy; md 2nd, Cesario Bias, who md after her death, Mary Catherine Gatewood.

C4 Frances Gatewood md a Mr. Patton; md 2nd, Gen. Dorman & had issue

D1 Mrs. Kent of Wytheville, Va.

D2 Mrs. Crocket of Wytheville, Va.

B3 Mary Warwick md Col. Sampson Mathews whose great grandson, Guthrie McClintic who md Katherine Cornell, the famous actress, can give further data on this line; address 23 Beekman Place, N.Y.

- B4 Margaret Warwick md Adam See, L.L.D., Va. Assemblyman from 1818-34. For further data: Hon. Paul Pinick, attorney for Washington & Lee University, Lexington, Va.
- B5 Andrew Warwick md 1st, a Miss Woods; md 2nd, Miss Dickinson of Bathe Co., Va., & had issue
- C1 Judge James Woods Warwick who served as Judge of Highland & Bathe Counties, Va.; md his cousin, Eliza Gatewood, daughter of Warwick Gatewood & wife, Margaret Beale (see Beale Fam.).
- B6 Elizabeth Warwick md Col. Wm. Woods of Charlottesville, Va. No issue.
- B7 Agnes Dunlap (Nancy) Warwick md Thos. Gatewood, son of Wm. Gatewood & 1st wife, Tamson Allen, & had issue
- C1 Andrew Gatewood, graduated from Washington College of Lexington, Va., md Sally Moffett.
- Nancy Warwick Gatewood md 2nd, abt 1800, Major Wm. Poage, (which see) & had issue
- C2 Rachel Cameron Poage md Josiah Beard, 1st Clerk of Pocahontas Co., W. Va., (Mrs. E. C. Arnold, 824 E. 6th St., Oklahoma City, Okla.).
- C3 Mary Vance Poage who is said to have borne the most remarkable resemblance to her aristocratic grandmother for whom she was named, Mary Warwick, md 1st, Robt. H. Beale of Botetourt Co., Va., & had issue
- D1 Margaret Elizabeth Beale md Dr. Geo. Boone Moffett (see Beale Fam.)
- D2 An infant who d 2 weeks before Robt. H. Beale.
- Mary Vance Poage Beale md 2nd, Henry Miller Moffett, 2nd Clerk of Pocahontas Co., Va., & brother of Dr. Geo. H. Moffett (which see), & had issue
- D3 Martha King Moffett md Col. Wm. Hall of Philippi, Barbour Co., W. Va.
- D4 Mary Evelina Moffett, d 1897 in France, md Col. Wm. P. Thompson of Parkersburg, W. Va., who d in Paris, France, was an official of the Standard Oil Company; they had issue
- E1 Lewis Stienrod Thompson.
- E2 Elizabeth Thompson.
- E3 Wm. P. Thompson, Jr.
- D5 Rachel Ella Moffett, b Aug. 28, 1848, md Feb. 28, 1868, Dr. Robt. McChesney, her 1st cousin, of Lewisburg, W. Va.
- D6 Sally Gatewood Moffett, d 1879, md Dr. Alexander McChesney of Charleston, W. Va., & had 6 or more issue.
- D7 George Henry Moffett, b March 3, 1845, was a lawyer & twice elected to the House of Delegates & once Speaker of that body; md Marietta Moore of Pocahontas Co., W. Va., & had issue
- E1 Geo. Hoxie Moffett, Standard Oil Co., Sugar Creek, Mo.
- C4 Margaret Davies Poage.
- C5 Elizabeth Woods Poage md Col. Joel Mathews of Selma, Ark.
- C6 Col. Wm. Woods Poage served as a Member of the Court for

many years & who was a Cavalry Officer of reckless daring;
md Julia Colleson.

(Data: Mrs. E. C. Arnold, Oklahoma City, Okla.; Mrs.
Harold Oakley Barker, Sr., New York City; Mrs. Maggie
E. Lockridge, Huntersville, W. Va. & Mrs. Kate Bias Cowan,
Lynchburg, Va.)

WASHINGTON

Amphillis Washington of Tring in County Hereford, England, was
the father of

- A1 John Washington, b 1659, whose Will, dated April 21, 1675, was
probated Jan. 10, 1677 in Westmoreland Co., Va. (Fothergill's
Westmoreland Co. Wills, P 14); md 1st, Anne Pope, d 1668, daught-
er of Nathaniel Pope & wife, Lucy; md 2nd, Mrs. Anne Brodhurst
Brett; md 3rd, abt 1676, Frances Appleton, widow (Westmoreland
Co. Mar. Rec., Vol 1665-77, P 275).

When John Washington, on Feb. 8, 1655-56, received letters
of administration on his Mother's estate, he is described as 'the
natural & lawful sone of Amphillis Washington, late of Tring in the
County of Hereford'. He had issue

B1 Lawrence Washington.

B2 John Washington, II.

B3 Thomas Washington.

- A2 Lawrence Washington, whose Will, dated March 11, 1697, was pro-
bated March 30, 1698 (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co. Wills, P 19),
md Mildred Wernero, daughter of Col. Augustine Wernero of 'Warner
Hall', Gloucester Co., Va., & had issue

B1 Augustine Washington of 'Wakefield', Westmoreland Co., Va.,
b 1694, md March 6, 1730, Mary Ball, b 1708, daughter of
Maj. Jos. Ball (which see), & had issue

C1 George Eskridge Washington, b 1732, d Mt. Vernon 1799,
md Mrs. Martha Custis, widow, whose grandson

D1 George Washington Parke Custis, b 1781, d 1857, was
adopted by George Washington. He was born at Mt.
Airy, Md., his father being the son of Martha Custis
by her 1st husband. He md Mary Lee Fitzhugh (which
see) & in 1802 went to reside on an estate of 1000
acres at Arlington, near Washington. His daughter
E1 Mary Randolph Custis md Gen. Robt. E. Lee.

- C2 John Augustine Washington whose Will, dated June 2, 1784,
was probated July 31, 1787 (Fothergill's Westmoreland Co.
Wills, P 188) md Hannah & had issue

D1 George Corbin Washington whose 2nd wife was Ann
Peter, b May 11, 1800; they had issue

E1 Eleanor Orme Washington.

C3 Samuel Bonam Washington.

C4 Elizabeth Washington md Nathaniel Willis (see Beale Fam.).

C5 Charles Washington.

C6 Mildred Washington, d young.

- E2 John Washington, b 1692, md Catherine Whiting & had issue

C1 Warner Washington, b 1715, md Hannah Fairfax, sister
of Lord Fairfax.

- B3 Mildred Washington.
A3 Anne Washington md Francis Wright.
A4 Betty Washington md Fielding Lewis.
(In part from 'Washington', by Welles Washington)

WICKLIFFE

- Robt. Wickliffe of Westmoreland Co., Va., Will dated Nov. 8, 1759,
md Elizabeth & had issue
A1 Chas. Wickliffe of Washington Co., Ky., Will dated June 1815,
proved Dec. 9, 1816, md Lydia Hardin & had issue
B1 Nathaniel Wickliffe of Bardstown, Ky, b Nov. 5, 1781, d Oct.
28, 1856; Will dated Aug. 20, 1855, proved Nov. 10, 1856;
md April 28, 1816, Anne Montgomery Logan, daughter of Gen.
Benj. Logan of Ky. & wife, Anne, daughter of Wm. Montgomery
of Va. & Ky., who was killed by Indians. They had issue
C1 Hon. Robt. Logan Wickliffe of Bardstown, Ky., b April 28,
1817, d Sept. 5, 1859; Will dated Sept. 1, 1859, proved
Sept. 12, 1859; md March 2, 1827, Rhoda Hall, daughter
of Chas. Hall of 'Bedford', Adams Co., Miss., & had issue
D1 Fanny Hall Wickliffe, d Feb. 5, 1921, Will dated
Sept. 15, 1915, proved Annapolis, Md., 1921; md
Major Chas. B. Throckmorton, b May 27, 1842, d March
21, 1915, son of Col. John Aris Throckmorton (which
see), & had issue
E1 Chas. Wickliffe Throckmorton.
(History of the Throckmorton Family by C. Wick-
liffe Throckmorton, P 308-404 & Green's Historic
Families, P 183-184)

WILLIS

- Col. Henry Willis, who served as a Burgess from Gloucester Co.,
Va., 1718 & 1723, later moved to Fredericksburg, Va.; md 1st, Ann
(Alexander) Smith, a widow, ^a had issue
A1 Mary Willis md 1733, Hancock Lee (which see) & had issue
B1 Mary Willis Lee md Ambrose Madison, son of James Madison, I.
(which see).
A2 John Willis md Winifred Beale, daughter of Richard Beale of
Orange Co., (see Beale Fam.) who md 2nd, Wm. Daingerfield.
Col. Henry Willis md 2nd, Elizabeth Madison, daughter of Ambrose
Madison of 'Woodberry Forest' (which see), who md 2nd, Richard Beale
of Orange Co., Va., (see Beale Fam.) & had issue.
(Yowell's History of Madison Co., P 55-66 & Wm-Mary Quart., Vol
6, P 207).

WINDEBANK

The ancestry of Mildred Windebank, wife of Robt. Reade of York-
shire, is traced to Prince Lionel, Duke of Clarence & son of King Ed-
ward, III, of Eng.; Lionel Plantagenet, Duke of Clarence, md the
Lady Elizabeth de Burgh; their daughter, the Lady Philippa Plantage-
nent, md Edward Mortimer, Earl of March; their daughter, the Lady

Elizabeth Mortimer, md Sir Henry Percy (Hotspur), Earl of Northumberland; their son, Henry Percy, 2nd Earl of Northumberland, md the Lady Eleanor Neville, daughter of the Earl of Westmoreland; & their son, Henry Percy, 3rd Earl of Northumberland, md the Lady Eleanor Pynings; their daughter, the Lady Margaret Percy, md Sir Wm. Gascoigne & their daughter, Elizabeth Gascoigne, md Sir. Geo. Talbois; their daughter Anne Talbois, md Sir Edmond Dymoke; Hereditary Chapion of England & Master of Scrivelsby Court; their daughter, Frances Dymoke, md Sir Thos. Windebank, & their daughter, Mildred Windebank, md Robt. Reade Esq.

The authorities for the services of Col. Geo. Reade are: Index of Ancestors, published by the National Society of Colonial Wars, P 392; Some Emigrants to Va., by Wm. G. Stanard (2nd edition) P 70. This latter is also authority for Col. Geo. Reade's English parentage. For Capt. Nicholas Martian see Index of Ancestors.

(The Millers of Millersburg by John Bailey Nicklin, Jr.)

WOODSON

- Dr. John Woodson & his wife, Sara, had issue
- A1 Robt. Woodson, b 1634 at Fleur de Hundred, on south side of the James River, Prince William Co., Va., d; md abt 1656, Elizabeth Ferris, daughter of Richard Ferris of Curles who was descended from an ancient Norman family, Heirri de Ferriers of Gascony. They had issue
- B1 Mary Woodson, b abt 1678 at Curles, Henrico Co., Va.; md abt 1704, Geo. Payne of Goochland Co., Va., who d 1744, Will dated Dec. 3, 1743, was probated Jan. 15, 1744 in Goochland Co., Va., was probably a brother of Richard Payne of Lancaster Co., Va., & of Wm. Payne who were sons of Wm. Payne & wife, Susannah Merriman, daughter of Richard Merriman, Gent. of Lancaster (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol VI, P 314, Jan. 1899). They had issue
- C1 Josiah Payne, b Oct. 30, 1705, Goochland Co., Va., d Dec. 1785, Will was probated Dec. 19, 1785 in Pittsylvania Co., Va.; md abt 1732, Ann Fleming. He served as a Member of the House of Burgesses 1762. They had issue
- D1 Susannah Payne, b abt 1745, Goochland Co., Va.; md abt 1770, Wm. Hale (frequently spelled Heale) of Lancaster Co., Va., who was an honorable citizen & a lineal descendant of Col. Augustine Warner & Col. George Reade, one time Member of the Colonial Council. They had issue
- E1 Wm. Payne Hale, b 1777, Londoun Co., Va., d 1843, Mason Co., Va.; md July 1, 1810, Eleanor Harrison, b Jan. 12, 1783, d 1849, daughter of Matthew Harrison of Prince William Co., Va. Both are buried at Pt. Pleasant, W. Va. They had issue
- F1 Philip Wm. Hale, b May 11, 1818, Mason Co., Va., md June 10, 1839, Mary Margaret Beale. (see Beale Fam.)
(H. M. Woodson's The Woodsons & Their Connections)

BASSETT

William Bassett, d 1669, came to New England on the Ship Fortune in 1621, md Elizabeth Tilden & died at Bridgewater, Mass., & had issue

A1 William Bassett, II, b 1624, d 1679, md Mary Burt, died at Sandwich, Mass., & had issue

B1 Col. Wm. Bassett, III, b 1656, was Grand Marshal at the Union of Massachusetts & Plymouth Colonies, md Rache Willison & had issue

C1 Nathan Bassett, b 1677, md Mary Huckins & moved to Chilmark, Martha's Vineyard, & had issue

D1 Wm. Bassett, IV, b Dec. 17, 1702, md Anna Mayhew, lived at Martha's Vineyard. They had issue

E1 Fortunatus Bassett, b 1742, in French & Indian War as well as the Revolutionary War; lived at Martha's Vineyard; md Sarah Bassett, a 2nd cousin, b Jan. 13, 1747, daughter of Col. Cornelius & Lydia Bassett. They had issue

F1 William Bassett, V, b July 11, 1772, md 1794, Sarah (or Olivia) Telton, at Chilmark, Martha's Vineyard.

F2 Fortunatus Bassett, II, b June 30, 1775, md Sybil Bacon & had issue

G1 William Bassett, VI.

G2 Sarah Bassett.

G3 Abigail Bassett.

G4 John E. Bassett) twins

G5 Sybil Bassett) md 1836, F. M.
Holloway, Hillsdale, Mich.

G6 Allen Bassett.

G7 Clement Newton Bassett, b Rushville, N.Y.,
md Julia Lee Beale (see Beale Fam.).

F3 Cornelius Bassett, b Oct. 6, 1778.

F4 Allen Bassett, d abt 1832/33, Rushville, N.Y.

NEALE

William Neal of Dinwiddie Co., Va., of Irish descent & lineage, md Lucy Finn & had issue

A1 Tremellah Neal, b Dinwiddie Co., Va., md Phelan & had issue

B1 Carrie Phelan md Jesse Drew Beale, Jr., of Montgomery, Ala.

C1 Phelan Beale, Sr., of New York md Edith Ewing Bouvier.

A2 Simpronia Neale md Cadwalader Hawes & had issue

B1 Napoleon Hawes.

B2 daughter.

A3 Sabrinie Neale md James Robert of Suffolk, Va.

A4 William Neale, Jr.

MISCELLANEOUS & UNIDENTIFIED
NOTES & REFERENCES

From The Genesis of the United States, with brief biographies by Alexander Brown, the following extracts were taken:

Vol 1, P 12.....Mr. Beale is one of a conference about the time of Sir Humphrey Gilbert's voyage of discover, 1583.

Vol 1, P 224.....Edward Beale, grocer, appears as one of the many signers of the Second Charter of the Virginia Company.

Vol 2, P 827.....Beale, Edward, grocer, 2. Sub.; pd. ... Admitted to freedom, 1594; to livery, 1609; to the Court of Assistants, March 14, 1621.

Vol 2, P 827.....Beale, Robert (1541-1601), Diplomatist & Antiquary.

Vol 2, P 657.....A Relation of a Voyage to Guiana, etc.....At London, Printed by John Beale for W. Welby, 1613.

Vol 2, P 746.....Hamor's Narration....A true Discourse on Present State of Virginia by Ralph Hammer...Printed at London by John Beale for Wm. Welby, etc., 1615.

Vol 2, P 1056.....Capt. Wm. Winter commanded the English fleet in the north, on the north coast of Scotland; partner in the Hawkins voyage, 1562-63, etc.; on an employment into Zealand he had with him Robt. Beale, Clerk of the Council, to demand the restitution of English ships in 1576.

From The Virginia Magazine of History & Biography:

Vol 3, P 316.....Virginia Portraits by St. Memmin that are in The Corcoran Art Gallery, Washington, D.C.; Thomas Beale, 1796; James Currie, 1808; John Tayloe, Mt. Airy, 1806; John Tayloe, 1806; Landon Carter, 1808.

Vol 9, P 126.....Virginia, Aug. 10, 1736 - From Col. Wm. Byrd, II, to the Berrys to whom he was indebted, stating 'Besides this remittance, Mr. Beale wrote me word that in April last he should pay you what would be due me fr. my Divident of the last years' Rents. There will also go to you being all I made this year upon Pamumkey.

Vol 11, P 152.....Will of Robt. Bell, citizen & skinner of London, dated Jan. 16, 1656-7, proved Feb. 16, 1656-7; buried in Church of St. John the Baptist, London....Bequeaths 'To godson, Robert Beale, son of friend, Robt. Beale, dyer, £ 10. To wife of said Robt. Beale, the elder, £ 5.

Vol 11, P 311.....Will of Geo. Manfield of Va. in the parts beyond the seas, Merchant, now at London, dated May 21, 1670, proved July 27, 1670; bequeaths 'To my uncle Mr. John Beale, citizen & grocer of London, £ 20.' Mr. Beale was also the executor of said Will.

Vol 11, P 367.....Will of John White, Vicar of Cherton als Cheriton, Wilts, dated Feb. 1, 1669-70, proved Feb. 6, 1671-72, named sister, Anne Beale who is to recover debts from George & John Beale if found. Executor, Sister Anne Beale.

Vol 17, P 99.....Randall vs Beale, May 12, 1689, suit to obtain accounts of trade between Randall & John Beale of London, Merchants: defendant, John Beale.

Vol 17, P 303.....Will of Daniel Gorsuch of Walkern, County Hereford, Gent., late citizen & merchant of London, Will proved Nov. 24, 1638, names as witness, John Beale.

Vol 18, P 111.....From File Book 3, King William County Records, Samuel Beale, Esq. of city of Williamsburg, vs Carter Braxton, Esq., Suit, 1784.

Vol 18, P 204.....Wills in Frederick County, Va., prior to 1805, 1772, Jeremiah Beale.

Vol 20, P 282.....Virginia Independent Chronicle, Richmond... obituary of Mrs. Ann Beall, Sept. 10, 1786, appeared in the paper of Sept. 20, 1786.

From The Calendar of Virginia State Papers:

Vol 8, P 129.....To Capt. Isaac Beall, £ 12.19.9 for use of Mabre Maden, for waggonage to his company from Berkeley, 4th Reg., Williamsburg, March 19, 1776.

Vol 10, P 500.....At a Court Held for County of Southampton, July 16, 1821, Ann Beal et al, a jury of Matrons.

From Tyler's Quarterly:

Vol 10, P 36.....Will of Ezekiel Levy, Richmond, May 5, 1817, witness, A. Beale & Daniel L. McCarty.

Vol 7, P 101.....In a letter from Geo. F. Norton, written from Barbadoes, Nov. 29, 1779, to James Withers, Merchant in Coptham Court, Throgmorton St., London, he mentions Mr. Beall's letter concerning a negro.

Vol 7, P 264.....Michael Smith & Richard Beale were securties on the bond of Thos. Bryon as executor.

From The Virginia Magazine of History & Biography:

Vol 26, P 292.....Dec. 15, 1775, Auditor's Office, Va. State Troops in Revolution:

Paid to Samuel Beale & Wm. Holliday for sundries delivered the Indians at a treaty....31.17.6 - Dec. 20, 1775.

Paid to Samuel Beale for Edw. Snicker advanced by him for pay of Capt. Morgan Alexander Company....183.3.10.

Vol 26, P 152.....Tax on Vehicles, Northumberland Co., Va., 1773, June, John Eustace, 4 wheel charriott..1.0.0; 1774, Tax, John Eustace, 4 wheel charriott..1.0.0.

Vol 27, P 7.....Virginians who have died in Wars for Freedom:

Edward W. Beal, Sergt; wife, Mrs. Beatrice A. Beal, RFD 2, Scottsville; d Nov. 4, 1918.

Thos. V. Beale.

Robt. N. Beale, Newsoms, Nov. 11, 1918.

Vol 29, P 150.....Norborne N. Beale of Williamsburg is listed in catalog for William & Mary College, 1798; md Nov. 1799, Nancy Maupin & had a son, Norborne Gantt Beale of Ky. & a daughter, Nancy.

Vol 30, P 56.....Capt. P. Beall for balance of pay for Matre Maden for waggonage, 12.9.9; 1776, Va. State Troops in Revolution.

From William & Mary Quarterly Magazine:

Vol 7, P 242.....Mary Beale, daughter of Benj. Beale, Isle of Wight County, Va., in 1680.

Vol 17, P 82.....Will of Rawleigh Travers, dated Feb. 20, 1701, probated March 4, 1701, names cousins, Elizabeth, Winifred, Rebecca Travers; wife, Sarah; Capt. Thos. Beale & brothers, John Taverner, executors; sister Beale the remainder of money given me by Mr. Colston (Richmond Co., Va.).

Vol 15, P 273.....Blackwell Chilton md a widow Gibson who was a Miss Beale & had issue, Joseph, William, Edward, George & Eliza.

Vol 14, P 277.....York Co. Marriage Records of May 21, 1802, Wm. C. Galt & Matilda Beall of Bruton Parish, ward of Norborne B. Beale.

Vol 12, P 26.....Marriage of Samuel Beall, Esq., Merchant of this city, md Miss Nancy Booth of Frederick Co., June 12, 1779, Virginia Gazette.

Vol 11, P 114.....Proprietors of lots in Williamsburg 1783, among them being Samuel Beall & John Dixon.

From Calendar of Virginia State Papers:

Vol 1, P 262.....In Dec. 1769 one Beal is given permission to take up land in newly acquired Indian Territory; begun at the Falls of the Cumberland River & extended down said River, etc.

Vol 2, P 114.....May 22, 1781, Hampshire Co., Va.; Col. Elias Paston to the County Lieutenant of Frederick.....'pr-express': 'Capt. Beall, the Bearer, has seen the Express & can inform you more particularly the contents thereof.'

P 231.....July 20, 1781, Bath Co., Va.: 'Samuel Beall informs Gov. Nelson he had previously written to him about buying a horse for Gen. Morgan & receiving no answer, purchased one without permission from his Excellency, etc.'

Vol 3, P 69.....Feb. 18, 1782, Williamsburg: Samuel Beall to Govr. Harrison, 'Further information regarding need of horse for Gen. Morgan.'

P 80.....Feb. 28, 1782, War Office, Col. Wm. Davies to the Governor (in Council): 'Asking for contribution of tobacco, etc., to make good certificates issued. Among donors was Samuel Beal of Williamsburg, Mass.'

P 451.....March 3, 1783, Richmond Co., Va., trial of negro slave, John, of Wm. Fauntleroy, Sr.; tried by Court of Oyer & Terminer, Wm. M. J. Gordon, Moore Brockenbrough, Rich'd Beale, Gents., etc.'

P 545.....Dec. 2, 1783, Williamsburg, John Page to Gov. Harrison: 'Letter to obtain permission for Mr. Beall to import engineering instruments, rather than buy them in Philadelphia at greater expense, etc., to be used in making boundary of Pennsylvania.'

Vol 4, P 358.....Nov. 19, 1787, Richmond, Thos. Johnson & W. Alexander to Gov. Randolph: A petition regarding adjournment of Court before Justices of the Peace could attend to business waiting their attention, among the signers were Beale, Brooke, Mayo & Payne.

P 417.....March 27, 1788, Essex Co., Va., Newman Brockenbrough, Wm. Latane, John Brockenbrough, John Beale, with other Justices to Gov. Randolph: Letter was regarding illiberal insinuations & erroneous reflections on the Court & some of its nearly appointed members.

P 624.....May 22, 1789, at a Court of Quarterly Session,

continued & held for Norfolk Co., May 22, 1789, Present: Thos. Nash, Willis Wilson, Samuel Beale, John Keaner, Gent. Justices.

Letter of April 17th was rescinded & a copy transmitted to his Excellency, the Governor, & the honourable, the Council. Teste, John Bouch, C.N.C.

P 633.....May 30, 1789, Petition of Matthew Godfrey, Willis Wilson, John Reames, Sam'l. Beale & Ed Archer, Gent. Justices for Norfolk Co., Va., for pardon of Frank, a negro, tried for felony.

Vol 5, P 74.....Dec. 10, 1789, Hampshire Co.; New Justices recommended to be added 'were among others, George Beall'.

Vol 6, P 142.....Nov. 12, 1792, Richard Beale, Sheriff of Richmond Co., with other officers, appointed Catesby Jones, Esq., to represent their district as Elector to vote for a President & Vice President of the U. S.

P 203.....Dec. 31, 1792, Disbursements from Auditor's Office, Nov. 20, 1792, Beal & Reid.....24.7.6

P 235.....Petition of Citizens of Frederick & Berkeley Counties for Pardon of John Crane, Jr., to his Excellency, Governor of Virginia, & Honourable Members of the Privy Council, 1792..... signers among others, Alex'r. W. Beale.

P 282.....Feb. 2, 1793, Culpeper Co., Wm. Madison to the Governor....'I hope Mr. Bell will likewise be commissioned & to take rank next to Reuben Beale.'

P 493.....Aug. 23, 1793, Hampshire Co., at a Court held for Hampshire County on Wednesday, 12 June 1793, there appeared among other Gent. Justices, George Beall.

P 675.....Dec. 9, 1793, To appoint Henry Bedenger to collect arrears in taxes, signed with others, J. Beale.

P 561.....Oct. 1, 1793, Auditors Office: Warrants issued from May 1 to July 31, 1793, among others on June 14th was Richard Beale, 4.18.4.

MISCELLANEOUS WILLS & ADMINISTRATIONS INVENTORIES

| | | |
|--------------|--------------------------|--------|
| Thomas Beale | Westmoreland County, Va. | 1749-i |
| Thomas Beale | " " " | 1787-w |

Of Cople Parish, will dated Jan. 10, 1786, recorded in Will Book 17, P 114, names wife, Elizabeth; sons, William & Samuel who were executors of said will; daughters, Alice Rust, Massey, Brown & Elizabeth Olive. Witness, Thos. Beale, Jr.

| | | |
|---|--------------------------|--------|
| Edward M. Beale | Westmoreland County, Va. | 1907-w |
| Will dated Aug. 29, 1907, names only Mother, E. W. Beale, & is recorded in Will Book 67, P 155. | | |

| | | |
|--|--------------------------|--------|
| Sydnor C. Beale | Westmoreland County, Va. | 1911-w |
| Will dated April 20, 1911, names only wife, Rebecca Eliza, & is recorded in Will Book 74, P 324. | | |

| | | |
|-------------------|--------------------------|--------|
| Samuel Beale | Westmoreland County, Va. | 1809-w |
| Samuel Beale, Sr. | " " " | 1811-w |

Of Cople Parish, will dated May 2, 1811, recorded in Will Book 23, P 142, names wife, Alice; Thos. Beale, John Beale Harris, Ewell Beale Harris, Samuel Beale; executors were

| | | |
|---|---------------------------|--------|
| wife, Alice, & John Beale Harris; witness, Henry Beale. | | |
| Sophia Beall | Fairfax County, Va. | 1782-w |
| Benjamin Beall | Hampshire County, Va. | 1765-w |
| George Beall | " " " | 1797-w |
| John Beall | Southampton County, Va. | 1778-w |
| Benjamin Beel | Isle of Wight County, Va. | 1713-w |
| William Beel | " " " | 1772-w |
| Thomas Beel | Southampton County, Va. | 1763-w |
| Sarah Beel | " " " | 1782-w |
| Joseph Beel | " " " | 1789-i |
| John Beele | " " " | 1763-i |
| Benjamin Beal | " " " | 1787-w |
| Ephraim Beal | " " " | 1795-i |
| Richard Beal | " " " | 1797-w |
| Jeremiah Beale | Frederick County, Va. | 1772-w |
| William Beale | Isle of Wight County, Va. | 1765-w |
| Hardy Beale | Southampton County, Va. | 1779-w |
| William Beale | " " " | 1779-w |
| Benjamin Beale | " " " | 1796-w |
| Joshua Beale | " " " | 1796-i |
| John Beal | Cumberland County, Va. | 1757-i |
| Benjamin Beal | Isle of Wight County, Va. | 1714-i |
| Benjamin Beal | " " " | 1744-w |
| Jacob Beal | " " " | 1795-w |
| John Beal | Southampton County, Va. | 1772-i |
| John Beal | " " " | 1778-i |
| Priscilla Beal | " " " | 1783-i |
| Sarah Beal | " " " | 1784-i |

State Land Office, General Index to Land Patents, 1623-1774:

| | |
|---------------|---|
| Richard Beale | Book 24, P 360, 1746, 404 acres Prince George Co. |
| Thomas Beal | Book 26, P 567, 1748, 400 acres Augusta Co. |
| Taverner Beal | Book 33, P 194, 1756, 400 acres Orange Co. |
| John Beal & | |
| John Hight | Book 33, P 792, 1760, 770 acres Lunenburg Co. |
| John Beal | Book 35, P 451, 1763, 9½ acres Dinwiddie Co. |

Patent Book 1, Part 2:

John Beale, 400 acres on the North side of the Charles River, (P 827), Oct. 10, 1642; 200 acres by assignment from Thos. Jeffery; 100 acres from Thos. Deacon; 50 acres from Thos. Ramsey & 50 acres from Francis Wheeler.

Westmoreland County Land Grants, Book 6, P 176:

Thomas Beale & Randolph Kirke, 1668, 1500 acres.

Thomas Beall, Book 5, P 69, 1715, 140 acres.

Westmoreland County Marriage Records:

Sally, daughter of Samuel Beale, md Dec. 16, 1812, Wm. Askins.

Henry Beale md June 14, 1799, Darcus Garner.

James Beale md Ann Elmore, April 19, 1826; Smith Beale, Security.

John C. Beale md May 22, 1820, Sally E. Butler.

John Beale md Dec. 19, 1826, Fanny Minor; Smith Beale, Security.

Samuel Beale, Jr., md Dec. 29, 1791, Susanah Smith.
 Samuel Beale, Jr., md June 9, 1798, Judith Middleton; Henry Beale, Security.
 Samuel Beale md Oct. 9, 1792, Alice Harris.
 Samuel Beale md Jan. 27, 1795, Nancy, daughter of James Garner.
 Smith Beale md Anne Beale, May 13, 1837.
 Smith Beale md Dec. 19, 1826, Catherine J. Elmore.
 Sydnor Beale md Jan. 22, 1838, Sarah A. M. Parks, daughter of Arthur Parks; Henry Beale, Jr., Security.
 Thomas T. Beale md Jan. 17, 1846, Eliza S. Wheeler.
 William S. Beale md Dec. 29, 1823, Frances G. Garner.
 Ann Beale md July 18, 1803, George Christopher.
 Ann Beale md Dec. 30, 1841, John W. King.
 Ann Beale md June 17, 1835, Charles S. Moore.
 Elizabeth Beale, daughter of Nancy Beale, widow, md Jan. 12, 1796, James Butler.
 Elizabeth Beale, daughter of Henry Beale, Sr., md Feb. 18, 1825, Griffin Elmore; Henry Beale, Jr., Security.
 Hannah Beale md 1809, William Moore.
 Isabella Beale md Sept. 28, 1815, Thomas Sandy.
 Mary Beale md Jan. 2, 1821, Dozier Garner; John Beale, Security.
 Mary F. Beale md Jan. 24, 1842, Gowan R. White; Thomas T. Beale, Security.
 Mary J. Beale, daughter of Wm. L. Beale, md March 14, 1843, Lawrence M. Sanford.
 Nancy Beale md June 20, 1816, Owen Sullivan.
 Temperance Beale md March 25, 1834, John H. Bailey; Sydnor Beale, Security.
 Nancy Beale Self md June 13, 1804, William Berryman.

Westmoreland County Deeds:

| | | |
|------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------------|
| Felicia Beale | from Geo. Christopher | Oct. 23, 1820 Bk 24, P 207 |
| Hannah Beale | to Jesse Bennett | May 20, 1784 Bk 16, P 240 |
| Henry Beale | to Allen S. Dozier | Jan. 17, 1821 Bk 24, P 153 |
| George Beale | to | June 24, 1816 Bk 24, P 29 |
| Martha F. Beale | from Geo. Christopher | Oct. 23, 1820 Bk 24, P 207 |
| Margaret Beale | to Robert Beale | Dec. 9, 1822 Bk 24, P 435 |
| Polly Beale | from Vincent Branson | Sept. 27, 1819 Bk 24, P 55 |
| Samuel Beale, Jr | from Benedict Rust | Oct. 24, 1799 Bk 20, P 248 |
| " " | from George Garner | Aug. 31, 1801 Bk 20, P 289 |
| " " | from V. T. Branson | Sept. 7, 1801 Bk 20, P 301 |
| " " | to Moses Self | Sept. 12, 1801 Bk 20, P 341 |
| Reuben Beale | from Wm. Forbes | May 21, 1805 Bk 21, P 195 |

North Farnham Parish Church Register:

William Beale md Hanear Harrison, April 29, 1729.

Negroes born to Beales:

| | | |
|-------|-----------------|----------------|
| Jude | to Thomas Beale | Dec. 23, 1724 |
| Jermy | " " | Feb. 23, 1724 |
| Lewis | " " | Dec. 4, 1726 |
| Sarah | " " | Jan. 4, 1726 |
| Sue | " " | March 15, 1722 |
| Moore | " " | Dec. 24, 1726. |

| | | |
|---------|------------------|-------------------|
| Cama | to Thomas Beale | June 10, 1729 |
| Winny | " " | April 30, 1728 |
| Beck | to William Beale | Sept. 13, 1731 |
| A negro | to Richard Beale | |
| Judy | " " | |
| A negro | " " | June 24, 1787 |
| Davy | " " | 1789 |
| Sillah | " " | May 24, 1789 |
| William | " " | Aug. 18, 1790-Bap |
| William | " " | Aug. 18, 1790 |

Richmond County Deed Books:

| | | | |
|---|------------------------|----------------|--------------|
| Ann H. Belfield | to Charles Beale | March 7, 1816 | Bk 20, P 87 |
| " " | to James Beale | Dec. 16, 1815 | Bk 20, P 89 |
| Charles Beale | to Geo. Berric & wife | Feb. 1, 1747 | Bk 10, P 440 |
| " " | to John Freshwater | April 20, 1748 | Bk 10, P 468 |
| " " | to Wm. Kennan | Sept. 30, 1750 | Bk 11, P 21 |
| " " | to " " | Oct. 1, 1750 | Bk 11, P 22 |
| " " | fr Jane Walker et al | Nov. 8, 1759 | Bk 12, P 125 |
| " " | to Foushee Y. Tebbs | March 2, 1813 | Bk 19, P 256 |
| " " | to Joseph Beale | Feb. 2, 1815 | Bk 19, P 396 |
| Elizabeth Beale, widow of | | | |
| Beale, Richmond Co., md May 31, 1792, Benjamin Bramham. | | | |
| Eliza Beale | to Chas. Beale | Dec. 27, 1815 | Bk 20, P 46 |
| Frances Beale | fr Wm. Beale (release) | Sept. 4, 1749 | Bk 11, P 20 |
| George Beale | to Charles Beale | Feb. 4, 1815 | Bk 19, P 397 |
| " " | to Foushee Y. Tebbs | Jan. 1, 1816 | Bk 20, P 90 |
| " " | fr Thos. T. Reynolds | Feb. 21, 1818 | Bk 21, P 49 |
| " " | to Wm. Settle | June 11, 1821 | Bk 21, P 404 |
| Joseph Beale | to Luke Thornton | Feb. 13, 1704 | Bk 3, P 177 |
| John Beale | to John Tayloe (lease) | Nov. 29, 1766 | Bk 12, P 740 |
| Richard Beale | to Catherine F. McCall | April 5, 1788 | Bk 16, P 1 |
| Sinah Beale | to Charles Beale | Feb. 9, 1813 | Bk 19, P 266 |
| " " | to Winifred Beale | March 20, 1816 | Bk 20, P 88 |
| Thomas Beall | to William Colston | Aug. 30, 1701 | Bk 3, P 71 |
| Thos. Beale & wife | Chas. Beale, Jr. | Feb. 7, 1727 | Bk 8, P 436 |
| " " | William Beale | Feb. 7, 1727 | Bk 8, P 437 |
| Tavernor Beale | to Dan Hornby | March 4, 1740 | Bk 10, P 276 |
| Thomas Beale | fr Chas. McCarty | Jan. 16, 1777 | Bk 14, P 480 |
| " " | to Ann Mitchell | Feb. 2, 1784 | Bk 15, P 100 |
| " " | fr Jno. & Jas. Gordon | May 4, 1787 | Bk 15, P 261 |
| " " | to Thos. S. Beale | Aug. 10, 1792 | Bk 16, P 258 |
| Thos. S. Beale | to Reuben Beale | Sept. 3, 1804 | Bk 18, P 140 |
| Wm. Beale | fr Landon Carter | Feb. 9, 1746 | Bk 10, P 410 |
| " " | to Frances Beale | Sept. 4, 1749 | Bk 11, P 20 |
| " " | to Thomas Lawson | March 2, 1750 | Bk 11, P 93 |
| " " | fr Chas. Colston | Sept. 19, 1758 | Bk 12, P 91 |
| " " | to Wm. Beale, Jr. | March 8, 1769 | Bk 13, P 99 |
| " " | to Spencer Gill | March 18, 1780 | Bk 15, P 30 |
| Elizabeth Beale | to State of Va. (adm) | Oct. 6, 1851 | Bk 28, P 297 |
| Rawleigh Travers | | | |
| & wife | to James Foushee | July 1, 1701 | Bk 3, P 78 |
| Jane Beale | to Wm. Saunders, Sr. | Oct. 5, 1801 | Bk 17, P 463 |

| | | | |
|--------------------------|--------------------------------------|---------------|--------------|
| Richard Beale | to Robt. Bexe (receipt | Feb. 22, 1817 | Bk 21, P 120 |
| Thos. K. Beale | to Wm. Settle & wife | June 7, 1824 | Bk 21, P 679 |
| Thos. K. Beale
& wife | to Vincent Bramham | Nov. 17, 1832 | Bk 23, P 475 |
| Thos. W. Beale | to John S. Parker,
Power of Atty. | Aug. 14, 1843 | Bk 26, P 188 |

MARRIAGE RECORDS
ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VA.

| | | |
|------------------|------------|-------------------------|
| Deed Bk 8, P 124 | Benj. Beal | Lydia Rickes |
| | 1748 | Abraham Rickes, father. |
| 7 154 | John Beal | Patience Mayo |
| | 1745 | Wm. Mayo, father. |

MARRIAGE BONDS

| | | |
|------------|----------------|---|
| 5 - 3-1790 | Elias Beal | Amey Carr
Thos. Johnson, Surety.
Consent of Elizabeth Carr &
Priscilla Beal. |
| 5 - 3-1790 | Honour Beal | John Eley
Robt. Beal, Surety. |
| 7 -19-1790 | Sam'l. Hampton | Patsey Howell
James Beal, Surety. |
| 11-13-1794 | Nancy Beal | John Farrow
Married by Rev. Wm. Hubbard. |

MARRIAGE RECORDS
SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY, VA.

| | | |
|-----|------------------------------------|---|
| 50 | Benj. Beale | Elizabeth Cobb |
| | 2-15-1787 | Sec., Jas. Wright, S. Kello. |
| 88 | Lemuel Council of
Isle of Wight | Diza Beal |
| | 1-21-1793 | Sec., Burwell Bunn, J. D.
Houseman, Joshua Beale. |
| 92 | Burwell Beale | Milly Blow |
| | 12-12-1793 | Sec., Asa Beale. |
| 115 | John Beal | Mille Beale |
| | 10-0-1797 | Sec., Edwin Beale. |
| 135 | Ephraim Bryant | Nancy Beal |
| | 4-5-1800 | Sec., Chas. Bryant. |
| 142 | Richard Beale | Temperance Johnson |
| | 1-19-1801 | Temperance Beal on Bond;
Elizabeth Johnson, mother.
Sec., Benj. Beal. |
| 159 | Jesse Council | Polly Beal |
| | 3-19-1804 | Patty Beal, mother. |
| 172 | Jas. Tallow | Delela Beal |
| | 7-21-1806 | Sec., Wm. Williams. |
| 186 | Arthur Beal | Sally Mountfort |
| | 10-26-1808 | Thos. Mountfort, father
Sec., Jacob Beal. |

| | | |
|-----|------------------------------|--|
| 186 | Jacob Beal
10-26-1808 | Peggy Mountfort
Thos. Mountfort, father
Sec., Arthur Beal. |
| 195 | John Beal
11-20-1809 | Nancy Fowler
Sec., Mills Fowler. |
| 202 | Dempsey Beal
8-29-1810 | Salley Vick
Council & Edith Vick, parents. |
| 205 | John Beal
1-21-1811 | Julia Newsum
Sec., Sam'l. Maget. |
| 219 | John Beal
7-23-1812 | Elizabeth Raiford
Sec., Eley Owens. |
| 220 | John M. Beal
9-7-1812 | Rebecca Atkinson
Sec. Geo. Williams. |
| 238 | John Beal
5-15-1815 | Julia Beale
Sec., Mosses Johnson. |
| 239 | Abia Beal
8-15-1815 | Sallay Deloach
Consent of Nancy Deloach. |
| 245 | Drewry Beale
2-28-1816 | Eliza Edwards
Sec., Benj. Story. |
| 245 | Benj. Story
2-28-1816 | Betsy Beale
Sec., Drewry Beale. |
| 287 | Allen Beale
12-14-1819 | Nancy Worrell
Sec., Eliza Worrell. |
| 292 | Mills Beale
3-27-1820 | Milla Joyner
Consent of Joshua Joyner. |
| 295 | Sion Williams
6-19-1820 | Elizabeth Beal
Sec., Jeremiah Bradshaw,
Elizah Joyner. |
| 303 | Mills E. Beale
7-16-1821 | Sally Ann Hatfield
Sec., Wills Hatfield. |
| 308 | Ablan Luter
12-17-1821 | Margaret Beal
Sec., John Bracy. |
| 312 | Arthur Whitehead
5-4-1822 | Polly Beal
Sec., Robt. Lawrence. |
| 314 | Wm. Beal
8-15-1822 | Elizabeth Beale
Sec., Ichalvd Johnson |
| 325 | Benj. Barnes
8-12-1823 | Wilthey Beal
Sec., Aaron Barnes. |
| 344 | Henry Boothe
2-7-1825 | Lucy Beal
Sec., Willis Wellons. |
| 347 | David Eley
5-6-1825 | Frances Beal
Sec., Jas. Holland. |
| 354 | Benj. Bunn
12-19-1825 | Sally Beal
Sec., Joel Vick. |
| 356 | Robt. Beal
1-16-1826 | Patsey Doyel
Sec., John Mercer. |
| 359 | Benj. Beal
3-20-1826 | Elizabeth Furgason
Wm. & Eliza Furgason, parents. |
| 368 | Rich. Beale
1-15-1826 | Mary Mountfort
Sec., Jonathan Scott. |
| 369 | Harry Mountfort
2-3-1827 | Jenny Beal
Sec., Will E. Beal. |

| | | |
|-----|---|---|
| 379 | Needham Cutchens
12-22-1827 | Elizabeth Beal
Sec., Uriah V. Gardner. |
| 403 | Edwin Beal
10-20-1829 | Liddia Baesden
Sec., Wiblom Stephenson. |
| 404 | Jas. Barnes of Here-
ford, N.C.,
11-17-1829 | Lydia W. Beale.
Simon Murfree. |
| 415 | Wm. Doyal
11-13-1830 | Nancy Beale
Sec., Allen Beale. |
| 419 | Henry Beale
3-15-1821 | Lucy Travis
Edwin Travis, father. |
| 422 | Randolph Fowler
9-19-1831 | Winny Beale
Sec., Irajah Johnson. |
| 434 | Lawson Beal
11-19-1832 | Cherry Jones
Sec., Solomon Daughtery. |
| 446 | Jordan Bryant
2-27-1834 | Martha Beal
John Beal, father. |
| 460 | Howell Beale
12-29-1835 | Martha Joyner
Sec., John R. Beale. |
| 462 | Geo. Williams
2-22-1836 | Martha Beale
J. M. Beale, father. |
| 464 | Lawson Beal
4-1-1836 | Mary Jane Beal
J. M. Beale, father. |
| 472 | Richard Beal
2-26-1837 | Nancy Mountfort
Sec., Jordan Bryant. |
| 481 | Elisha Lankford
5-7-1838 | Mary Ann Beale
Julia Beale, mother. |
| 481 | Robt. Johnson
5-8-1838 | Elizabeth S. Beal
Drury Beal, father. |
| 522 | John L. Beale
9-19-1842 | Sally Robertson
Sec., David Howell, Sr. |
| 539 | Chas. Beale
8-17-1844 | Mary Edmons Barnes
Wills E. Beale, father
Sec., John Edmunds. |
| 540 | Wm. Beale
10-21-1844 | Sarah W. Branch
Emma Branch, mother. |
| 557 | Wm. B. Edwards
9-7-1845 | Sarah Beale
Sec., Anthony M. Howell. |
| 569 | Jesse Beale
1-26-1848 | Margaret March |
| 586 | Orres Moore
1-12-1850 | Martha S. Beale |
| 589 | Arthur Gardner
6-1-1850 | Martha Beale. |
| 595 | Jethro Beal
11-18-1850 | Lenna Holt, widow. |
| 596 | Newit Johnson
12-23-1850 | Susan Beale |
| 600 | Jas. W. Beale | Mary W. Johnson
Jos. H. & Martha W. Johnson
parents. |
| 623 | Gilbert E. Beale
11-14-1853 | Elizabeth J. Dudley
Consent, Lucy Dudley. |

MINISTERS' RETURNS
SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY, VA.

| | | |
|-----|------------------------------|--|
| 639 | Benj. Beal
2-21-1787 | Eliza. Cobb |
| 643 | Robt. Beale
10-29-1789 | Holland Brewer, both of
Isle of Wight Co. |
| 656 | Chas. Bryant
11-25-1803 | Temperance Beal |
| 659 | Dempsey Beal
8-23-1810 | Salley Vick |
| 660 | John
9-20-1812 | Reb. Atkinson |
| 661 | Abia Beal
8-10-1815 | Sally Delvach |
| 662 | Miles Storey
1-16-1816 | Elizabeth Beale |
| 665 | Asa Beal
12-6-1810 (?) | Mealsy Beal |
| 667 | Benj. Storey
2-30-1816/17 | Elizabeth Beale |
| 675 | Jas. W. Beal
11-11-1824 | Martha P. Bryant |
| 677 | Benj. Bunn
12-27-1825 | Salley Beal |
| 680 | Arthur Whitehead
5-4-1822 | Polly Beal |
| 681 | Jas. Cobb
4-5-1823 | Susan Beal |
| 681 | Lion Williams
7-16-1823 | Elizabeth Beal |
| 681 | Benj. Barnes
8-12-1823 | Wilthey Beal |
| 683 | Robt. Beal
1-21-1826 | Patsey Doyal |
| 694 | Edwin Beal
10-22-1829 | Liddy Baisden |
| 703 | Henry Beal
3-10-1831 | Lucy Travis |
| 714 | Joel Vick
2-2-1847 | Ann E. Beale |
| 716 | Chas. Beal
8-24-1844 | Mary E. Barnes |
| 718 | Rich. A. Beale
1845 | Diana L. Simmons |
| 718 | Francis E. Beale
1845 | Mahala Simmons |
| 723 | Wm. Beal
10-22-1844 | Sarah W. Branch |
| 727 | Wm. Edwards
2-21-1850 | Elizabeth Beale |
| 730 | Drewry Beale
2-30-1818 | Elizabeth Edwards |

| | | |
|-----|----------------------------|-----------------|
| 733 | Jethru Beale
11-18-1850 | Mrs. Luina Holt |
| 733 | Jas. W. Beale
4-29-1851 | Mary W. Johnson |

THE 'F. F. V'S' OF VIRGINIA

From William & Mary Quarterly, Vol 22, P 277:

Who were the F. F. V's? These letters are interpreted to stand for 'The First Families of Virginia'. They obviously had no reference to early settlers, but to those families who in Colonial times were socially prominent & wealthy. Perhaps the best test of such families were representation in the Governor's office or in the Colonial Council whose membership were selected just for these elements in life.

All the families represented in the Council might not be included, but those who showed a continuity of importance by great & contrived prominence in local affairs as County Lieutenants or Colonels of the County Militia.

According to this definition I submit the following tentative list:

| | |
|---------------------------|----------------------------|
| Allerton | Harrison |
| Armistead | Jennings of Ripon Hall |
| Ballard | Kemp |
| Bassett | Lewis |
| Beale | Littleton |
| Berkeley | Ludwell |
| Beverley | Lee |
| Blair | Lightfoot |
| Bland | Malteras |
| Bray | Nelson |
| Bridges | Page |
| Brown of 'Four Mile Tree' | Perry |
| Burwell | Parke |
| Byrd | Randolph |
| Carter | Robinson |
| Cary | Scarborough |
| Churchill | Smith of Gloucester County |
| Claiborne | Spotswood |
| Corbin | Tayloe |
| Custis | Thorowgood |
| Cole | Thornton |
| Dawson | Warner |
| Digges | West |
| Eppes | Whitin |
| Farrar | Willoughby |
| Fitzhugh | Willis |
| Fairfax | Wormeley |
| Gooch | Yardley |
| Grymes | |

KNIGHTS OF THE GOLDEN HORSESHOE

From Yowell's 'History of Madison County, P 35-36:

The exploration party in 1716 which was made by Governor Alex-

ander Spotswood & his famous 'Knights of the Golden Horseshoe', started at Germanna & was composed of about 50 merry men, if accounts be true, who were supplied with an extraordinary amount & variety of liquors. The route followed by this merry party lay completely within the bounds of what was then Spotsylvania County. It is certain that in this expedition the explorers traversed a part of Madison. They crossed from what is now Orange into Madison at the old German Ford, thus crossing the Rapidan River about one-half mile above its junction with the Robison. The expedition evidently passed near what is now Woodbury Forest from which place Swift Run Gap may be seen & from here the party made their way to this gap. The explorers had thus blazed the trail into a new land which in a few years was to feel the settler's tread & under-go transformation from a dense forest to a prosperous community.

The Journal Entries of John Fontaine, son of Rev. James Fontaine, on the Spotswood Expedition furnish a detailed day by day accounting of the activities of the men and of the ground covered, etc., & is here mentioned primarily because it contains names of camps made along the way that indicate the camps were named for members of the party....Austin Smith Camp, Dr. Robinson's Camp, Taylor's Camp, Col. Robertson's Camp, Brooke's Camp, Spotswood's Camp, Capt. Clonder's Camp, Mason's Camp with the name of a 'Mr. Beverly' mentioned twice. ... (Slaughter's History of St. Mark's Parish, Culpeper Co., Va., PP 83-96).

Extract from Bishop Meade's Book, "Old Churches, Ministers & Families of Virginia," Vol 2, P 434.

The following address & resolutions of the patriots of the Northern Neck of Va., in the year 1765, immediately after the passage of the Stamp Act, properly belongs to the article on Washington Parish, Westmoreland. It was drawn up by Richard Henry Lee, whose name is first on the list. It is said to have been the first public association in the land for the resistance to that act.

Roused by danger, & alarmed by attempts, foreign & domestic, to reduce the people of this country to a state of abject & detestable slavery, by destroying that free & happy constitution of government under which they have hitherto lived....We who subscribe this paper, have associated, & do bind ourselves to each other, to God, & to our country, by the firmest ties that religion & virtue can frame, most sacredly & punctually to stand by, & with our lives & fortunes to support, maintain & defend each other in the observance & execution of these following articles.

First...We declare all due allegiance & obedience to our lawful Sovereign, George the Third, King of Great Britain. And we determine to the utmost of our power to preserve the laws, the peace & good order of this colony, as far as is consistent with the preservation of our constitutional rights & liberty.

Second..As we know it to be the birthright privilege of every British subject (& of the people of Virginia as being such) founded on reason, law & compact, that he can not be legally tried, but by his peers, & that he can not be taxed but by the consent of a Parliament, in which he is represented by persons chosen by the people, &

who themselves pay a part of the tax they impose on others. If therefore any person or persons shall attempt, by any action or proceeding, to deprive this colony of these fundamental rights, we will immediately regard him or them as the most dangerous enemy of the community; & we will go to any extremity, not only to prevent the success of any such attempts, but to stigmatize & punish the offender.

Third. As the Stamp Act does absolutely direct the property of the people to be taken from them without their consent expressed by their representatives, & as in many cases it deprived the British American subject of his right to trial by jury; we do determine, at every hazard, & paying no regard to danger or death, we will exert every faculty to prevent the execution of the Stamp Act in any instance whatever within this colony. And every abandoned wretch, who shall be so lost to public virtue & good, as wickedly to contribute to the introduction or fixture of the Stamp Act in this colony, by using stamp paper, or by any other means, we will, with the utmost expedition, convince all such prfligates that immediate danger & disgrace shall attend their prostitute purposes.

Fourth. That the last article may most surely & effectually be executed, we engage to each other, that whenever it shall be known to any of this association, that any person is so conducting himself as to favour the introduction of the Stamp Act, that immediate notice shall be given to as many of the association as possible; & that every individual so informed shall, with expedition, repair to a place of meeting to be appointed as near to the scene of action as may be.

Fifth. Each associator shall do his true endeavor to obtain as many signers to this association as he possibly can.

Sixth. If any attempt shall be made on the liberty of property of any associator for any action or thing done in consequence of this agreement, we do most solemnly bind ourselves by the sacred engagements above entered into, at the utmost risk of our lives & fortunes, to restore such associate to his liberty, & to protect him in the enjoyment of his property.

In testimony of the good faith with which we resolve to execute this association, we have this 27th day of February, 1776, in Virginia, put our hands & seals hereto.

Richard Henry Lee
Will Robinson
Lewis Willis
Thomas Ludwell Lee
Samuel Washington
Charles Washington
Moore Fauntleroy
Francis Lightfoot Lee
Thomas Jones
Rodham Kenner
Spencer M. Ball
Richard Mitchell
Joseph Murdock
Richard Parker
Spence Monroe
John Watts

William Sydnor
John Monroe
William Cooke
William Grayson
Wm. Brockenbrough
Samuel Selden
Richard Lee
Daniel Tibbs
Francis Thornton, Jr.
Peter Rust
John Lee, Jr.
Francis Waring
John Upshaw
Meriwether Smith
Thomas Roane
James Edmondson

Robert Lovell
John Blagge
Charles Weeks
William Booth
George Turbeville
Alvin Moxley
William Flood
John Ballantine, Jr
William Lee
Thomas Chilton
Richard Buckner
Joseph Pierce
Will Chilton
John Williams
John Blackwell
Winder S. Kenner
William Bronaugh
Wm. Peirce (?)
John Berryman
John Dickson
John Broone
Edward Sanford
Charles Chilton
Edward Sanford (?)
Daniel McCarty
Jer. Bush
Edwd. Ransdell
Townshend Dade
John Ashton
W. Brent
Francis Foushee
John Smith, Jr.
Wm. Ball
Thomas Barnes
Joseph Blackwell
Reuben Meriwether
Edw. Mountjoy
Wm. J. Mountjoy
Thomas Mountjoy
John Mountjoy
Gilbert Campbell
Joseph Lane

James Webb, Jr.
John Edmondson
James Banks
Smith Young
Lawrence Washington
W. Roane
Richard Hodges
James Upshaw
James Booker
A. Montague
Richard Jeffries
John Suggett
John S. Woodcock
Robert Wormely Carter
John Beale, Jr.
John Newton
Will Beale, Jr.
Chas. Mortimer
John Edmondson, Jr.
Charles Beale
Peter Grant
Thompson Mason
Jonathan Beckwith
James Sanford
John Belfield
W. Smith
John Augt. Washington
Thomas Belfield
Edgecomb Suggett
Henry Francks
John Bland, Jr.
James Emerson
Thomas Logan
Jo. Milliken
Ebenezer Fisher
Hancock Eustace
John Richards
Thomas Jett
Thomas Douglas
Max. Robinson
John Orr

ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VA.

John Beal of London, Merchant, the Executor of the last Will & Testament of George Mansfield, late planter in Va....well beloved friend Major Nicholas Hill in James River in Va...true & lawful attorney. July 30, 1670. Will & Deed Bk 1, P 221.

SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY, VA:

Hardy Beale, brother, Burwell Beale, all that plant. that Brittain Jones lived on; sister, Sarah & Thos. Taylor, all the rest of my land; sister Sarah's land to return to Thos. Joyner at her death. Furniture for the use of Thos. Joyner & Sister. Exs.: Absalom & Thos. Joyner; witnesses: Daniel Massengale, Jesse & Eliza Joyner. Dated Dec. 21, 1778 & probated Feb. 14, 1779. Will Bk 3, P 250.

Sarah Beel: to unbaptised daughter whom I wish to be called Sally; rev. of bequest to Henry Dole; rev. to my brother, Burwell. Friend, Henry Doles, Ex.; witnesses: Robt. Washington, Elizabeth Williams, Annais Randolph. Dated Nov. 27, 1782 & probated Dec. 12, 1782. Will Bk 3, P 443.

Acct. Estate of Wm. Beale...Lemon Murfree, adm.; audited by Etheldred Gardner, James Carr; dated July 13, 1815, recorded Will Bk 8, P 77.

Appraisal estate of Wm. Beale..Dec. 8, 1814. \$920.65 by John Thomas, James Bishop, Benj. Whitfield; probated July 1816. Will Bk 8, P 131.

Appraisal estate of Howell Beale....March 19, 1811 by Burwell Beal. John Rochelle, George Edwards; probated Dec. 1811. Will Bk 7, P 107.

Benjamin Beal: wife, Winifred; son, Mathew; daughters, & Sally Beale, rest of estate between Mathew Beale, Winny, Mary & Sally Beale. Exs., wife & friend, Kinchen Edwards (mark); witnesses: Asa Beale, John Fowler, Jordan Edwards; Securities for Exs., Simon Murfree & Benj. Griffin. Dated April 11, 1808 (?), probated Nov. 11, 1829. Will Bk 10, P 207.

W. E. Beale: beqs. to Jane Worrell, Lucy Doyel, Nancy Pennice, I. Ellsworth & Benj. F. Barrett; witnesses: Geo. H. Fogg, Joel Vick, Kirby Vick; dated Nov. 5, 1843, probated Nov. 20, 1843. Will Bk 13, P 152.

Jane Beale: son, Wm. L. Williams; granddaughter, Anna E. Moore; daughter, Martha L. Moore & her children. Ex., Orris Moore; witnesses: B. F. Story, Elliott L. Story. Dated April 2, 1759, probated July 16, 1866. Will Bk 18, P 481.

THE BEAL FAMILY OF MILAM COUNTY, TEXAS

Family tradition is that two teenage brothers, John & Richard Beal, ran away from their Virginia home because of the unhappy relationship existing between themselves & their step-mother; the boys eventually arrived in Williamson Co., Tenn., where they tarried awhile with relatives and where John Beal md a Miss Powers by whom he had one son, Pleasant Mack Beal, & who died en route to Texas; on the register of Old Fort Nashville on the Brazos River, Texas, John Beal signed the register as: "John Beal, widower, Tennessee, age 25, child, Pleasant M., 8 months; date Jan. 30, 1836."

Ft. Nashville was composed of some 40 families seeking its protection against the Indians; one of these families was the family of Daniel Cullins whose young daughter, Mary Ann, was to become the 2nd wife of John Beal.

While at the Fort, John Beal obtained a boat or raft of some kind & took across the Brazos River every man of the army which went to the Alamo; in after years the State of Texas offered him a pension, which he refused to accept, for services rendered during the Mexican War.

In 'Border Wars of Texas' by De Shields, John Beal is mentioned as a messenger who, with a companion, went from Old Nashville to the settlement known as the Three Forks of Little River to inform the residents of the massacre which had occurred at Parker's Fort some 2 weeks earlier & to advise these folks to abandon their position & return to Nashville. The massacre occurred on May 19, 1836.

Thus, we see that John Beal, though not a member of the Texas Army, served his newly adopted State in any capacity required of him.

Both the brothers, John & Richard, were among the early surveyors who established boundaries that exist to the present date & for which large grants of land were made to them as reimbursement.

John & Richard Beal were determined to keep the Va. family from contacting them so that when they became aware that their name had been spelled without the final 'e' on many legal records & that it would require legal procedure to effect the change on these records, it was decided that this might be their most effective means of severing all ties with the Va. relatives.

After their father's death in Va., twice lawyers were sent to Texas in an effort to locate the missing boys; the brothers extended the hospitality of their homes to the men but refused to acknowledge their identities by replying to all questions that their name was spelled without the final 'e'; after the 2nd effort was made without success, it was accepted by the Va. family that the two brothers had met with foul play & no further effort was made to find them.

After his 2nd marriage, John Beal moved to Milam County where he built a home near Cameron (which is still in the possession of one of his descendants) & here he lived the life of a well to do planter who commanded the respect of all who knew him; he was known far & wide for his integrity & honesty, detesting a liar above all things as he considered that trait of character inexcusable.

Mary Ann Cullins, b Dec. 25, 1822, d Milam Co., Tex., Jan. 8, 1883, was loved by all who knew her generous, kindly nature & her children say that they never recall having heard their Mother speak

an ill word of any person.

John Beal, b Dec. 25, 1802 in Va., d Milam Co., Tex., Sept. 24, 1880, md 1st in Tenn., a Miss Powers & had issue

A1 Pleasant Mack Beal, b Tenn., June 1835, md Winifred Taylor; lived at Reagan, Texas; they had issue

B1 Abbie Beal, d 1877, md Jess Hickman; no issue.

B2 Julia Beal, d 1900, md A. M. Anderson & had issue

C1 E. R. (Lige) Anderson, Reagan, Texas.

C2 P. H. (Pless) Anderson.

B3 Lee Beal md Geo. Herring of San Antonio, Tex., & had issue

C1 Beal Herring.

C2 Embrene (?) Herring.

C3 Anderson Herring.

C4 Alice Herring.

B4 John Beal, d Rosebud, Tex., md 1st, Annie Martin & had issue

C1 Johnnie (girl) Beal.

Md 2nd, Alice Ozier & had issue

C2 Catherine Beal.

John Beal md 2nd in Texas, Dec. 24, 1837, Mary Ann Cullins, daughter of Daniel Cullins & wife, Esther Amanda (Easter) Sherrill, & had issue

A2 Rufus Beal, b June 17, 1839, d Jan. 18, 1919, md 1st, Feb. 17, 1857, Maria Jones & had issue

B1 Lavenia Beal, b 1857, md Geo. C. Legg & had issue

C1 Nora Legg, b Nov. 12, 1873, md Fred G. Chambers; at one time lived in Cleveland, Tenn. No issue.

C2 Geo. C. Legg, II, b Sept. 30, 1870, living in 1934.

C3 Lee M. Legg, b July 29, 1881, md Mrs. ... Irby; lived Poplar Bluff, Mo., & had issue

D1 Lawrence Legg was in 1934 a patient of the TB Sanatorium in Poplar Bluff.

D2 Irby (girl) Legg, b 1912, md a Mr. Penn.

D3 David Legg.

B2 John Rufus Beal, b June 24, 1861, d Cleveland, Tenn., md Dec. 31, 1888, Minnie Anderson & had issue

C1 Ike Beal who was last heard from in Alaska where he was associated with a wireless station of some kind.

John Rufus Beal md 2nd, 1882, Lee Moore, d.s.p. in 1890; md 3rd, 1893, Ella Scroggins, d 1906, & had issue

C2 Lula Beal md & in 1934 lived in New York City.

John Rufus Beal md 4th, 1907, Mrs. Minnie Gabbard. No issue.

B3 Malinda Beal, b Oct. 5, 1840, md Feb. 13, 1855, Pleasant Logan who was killed by robbers, & had issue

C1 Julia Logan, d Dec. 1933, Amarillo, Tex., md Wm. Roberts & had issue

D1 Ida Roberts md Sterling Price & lived at one time in Hereford, Texas. No issue.

D2 Harry Roberts.

D3 Wm. Roberts.

C2 Elwood B. Logan, d unm 1951 at Lovington, N. Mex.

C3 Charlie Logan, who killed both himself & wife in 1901, md Mattie Blaylock & had issue.

Malinda Beal Logan md 2nd, Campbell who was killed for abusing the Logan Children; they had issue

- C4 May Beverly Campbell md Crenshaw & had issue
 D1 Ike Crenshaw.
 Malinda Beal L. Campbell md 3rd, Pharis Hurst who was a very brilliant man & who spoke 3 languages, & had issue
 C5 Ada Hurst who md & lived at Ozona, Texas.
 C6 John Hurst.
 C7 Pharis, Hurst, II.
- B4 Daniel Richard (Dick) Beal, b May 3, 1842, d Oct. 1902, md April 18, 1865, Mary Jane Powers. No issue. He served in C. S. Army in Jackson's Division.
- B5 Easter Adaline Beal, b March 17, 1844, md Jan. 20, 1857, James Logan. No issue.
- B6 Texann Beal, b Sept. 26, 1846, d Sept. 13, 1849.
- B7 John Turner Beal, b Oct. 24, 1848, d Dec. 1916, md Anna Stoneham & had issue
- C1 John Henry Beal, b 1880, d March 17, 1934, Elm Springs, Ark., md Margaret Linn of Cone Springs, Ark., & had issue*
- D1 Evelyn Beal md Clay Gibson & had issue
 E1 Nola Mae Gibson.
 E2 Doyle Roy Gibson.
 E3 Rex B. Gibson.
 E4 Glennalee Gibson.
- D2 Helen Beal md Walter Gibson & had issue
 E1 Frances Merle Gibson.
 E2 J. B. Gibson.
- D3 F. Logan Beal md Mildred
- D4 Allie Beal md M. O. Welch & had issue
 E1 Colleen Welch.
- D5 Peggy Beal md Walter Surcegood & had issue
 E1 Monterey Surcegood.
- D6 John Henry Beal, II.
 D7 Estelle Marie Beal.
 D8 Robert Linn Beal.
 D9 James Thurman Beal.
- D10 Catherine Irene Beal, b 1923, d May 4, 1931, Siloam Springs, Ark.
- D11 Viva Donce Beal.
- C2 Crowder Beal, b 1879, d Sept. 24, 1880.
- C3 Sidney Albert Beal, b 1881, md & had issue
 D1 Frances Beal.
- C4 Mary Carter Beal, b 1894, md Sept, 2, 1901, Scott Wolf-farth, Silver City, N. Mex., & had issue
 D1 Scott Edward Wolffarth, b March 31, 1903, md lived Santa Rosa, N. Mex. No issue.
 D2 John T. Wolffarth, b Nov. 29, 1907, md; lived Blue, Ariz. No issue.
 D3 Katherine Wolffarth, b Oct. 3, 1910, md Hackett; Ft. Bayard, N. Mex., & had issue
 E1 Kathryn Hackett.
- D4 Anna Wolffarth, b Dec. 20, 1913, unm.
 D5 Girl, d inf., June 30, 1916.
- C5 Joseph Tyre Beal, b Nov. 28, 1886, Colorado, Tex., md Nila Margaret Harvey; living in 1956, Rt. 5, Box 284,

Riverside, Calif.; they had issue

D1 Byron Cecil Beal, b Oct. 22, 1916.

D2 Charles Turner Beal, b May 7, 1918, living 1956 at 328 E. 11th St., San Angelo, Tex. (commercial body builder) md March 19, 1838, Daisy May Lawler & had

E1 Chas. Royace Beal, b Dec. 29, 1938.

E2 Rebecca Sue Beal, b July 20, 1941.

E3 Molly Janell Beal, b Aug. 3, 1947.

E4 Diana Lynn Beal, b July 8, 1954.

D3 Dorothy Lucille Beal, b Dec. 27, 1920.

D4 Etta Louise Beal, b Dec. 20, 1927, Nurse, md April 30, 1950, Lt. John Edgar Savage, U.S.N.; 7047 Hanburg St., Lakewood, Calif., & had issue

E1 Byron Tyre Savage, b July 29, 1951.

E2 Walter Ronald Savage, b May 30, 1954.

D5 John Clay Beal, b June 5, 1930, md June 5, 1950, Bernedine Marie Rotollo; 17784 Randell St., Fontana, Calif., & had issue

E1 John Joseph Beal, b July 19, 1951.

E2 Mariano Anthony Beal, b Nov. 4, 1953.

E3 Sherol Lynn Beal, b April 12, 1955, d Oct. 28, 1955.

D6 George Watts Beal, b Dec. 25, 1888, md Susan Stoneham; lived Lovington, N. Mex., & had issue

E1 Geo. Watts Beal, II, b Oct. 14, 1913, md 1933, Mary Carlene Catron & had issue

F1 Geo. Watts Beal, III, b Nov. 16, 1941.

F2 Frank Dewey Beal, b Nov. 27, 1945.

F3 Anna Carlene Beal, b Nov. 1, 1948.

F4 Jeanetta Pauline Beal, b Oct. 29, 1949.

E2 Sebron Turner Beal, b Dec. 27, 1914, md Elizabeth Beachamp & had issue

F1 Elwood Sebron Beal, b July 23, 1943.

F2 Stuart Craig Beal, b Aug. 30, 1947.

E3 Ruth Elizabeth Beal, b Aug. 28, 1916, d Oct. 4, 1954.

E4 Sam Crowder Beal, b Aug 13, 1918, md Annie Dell Donley & had issue

F1 Sammy Dell Beal, b May 22, 1941.

F2 Pat Stoneham Beal, b May 27, 1944.

E5 Clara Bess Beal, b June 12, 1920, md Jan. 1, 1935, Herbert Anderson Bays & had issue

F1 Gail Keran Bays, b Oct. 19, 1936, md March 6, 1954, Donald Fortin.

F2 Juddy Anne Bays, b Sept. 22, 1940.

F3 Herbert Anderson Bays, Jr., b Feb. 27, 1944.

Susan S. Beal md 2nd, Morrison of Greentree, New Mexico.

D7 James Logan Beal, d Oct. 11, 1917, md Roxy Cannon.

D8 Elwood Terrell Beal, b 1892, md March 19, 1911, Corrine Magness & had issue

E1 Elwood Terrell Beal, II, b Feb. 21, 1915

- D9 Chas. Schmieding Beal, b 1896, d May 20, 1930, md Mary Frances Bingham & had issue
 - E1 Tyre Bingham Beal, Hobbs, N. Mex.
 - E2 Chas. Rex. Beal, Hobbs, N. Mex.
- D10 Sam Beal, b 1898, dec'd.
- D11 Anna Beal, b 1901, md Graydon Dean, Lovington, N. Mex., & had issue
 - E1 Graydon Dean, II, b July 8, 1921.
 - E2 Scott Logan Dean, b Oct. 6, 1923.
 - E3 Malcolm Dean, b Dec. 7, 1928.
 - E4 Mary Anna Dean, b Feb. 13, 1930.
- B8 Julia Beal, b Oct. 12, 1850, d July 20, 1934 & buried in the Little River Church Cemetery in Milam Co.; she had attended this church as a child. She was loved for the beauty of as well as the strength of character which she possessed in such abundance.
 - Julia Beal md 1st, Sept. 15, 1872, Albert Batte, b July 10, 1851, & had issue
 - C1 Stella Batte md Richard Green & had issue
 - D1 Albert Anderson Green, b Jan. 5, 1899, d June 17, 1955, San Antonio, Tex., md Hazel Sisson & had issue
 - E1 Martha Green, b 1923, d inf.
 - E2 Hazel Kathryn Green, b June 21, 1925, md W. T. Butts (Government career man) & had issue
 - F1 John William Butts.
 - F2 Martha Butts.
 - E3 Virginia Green, b Feb. 4, 1927, md Chas. L. Culwell, U.S.N., (Annapolis), & had issue
 - F1 Andrew Culwell.
 - F2 Perry Culwell.
 - D2 Laura Lillian Green md Cecil Dempsey Hall & had issue
 - E1 Crayton Green Hall, b March 24, 1925, md Ida Mae Crochet, & had issue
 - F1 Larry Hall.
 - F2 Cecil Edmund Hall.
 - D3 Stella Mae Green, b Feb. 24, 1906, md John William Floyd. No issue. Residence - 2003 Ford St., Austin, Texas.
 - Julia Beal Batte md 2nd, Sept. 20, 1875, Samuel Tyson, Cameron, Texas & had issue
 - C2 Mary Vada Tyson, d 1950, Austin, Tex., md Dr. Edgar Lewis from whom she was divorced, & had issue
 - D1 Wright Finley Lewis md Jessie Mae Lehman & had issue
 - E1 Tillie Mae Lewis.
 - E2 Edgar (Eddie) Lewis.
 - D2 Edgar Allen Lewis, II, md Bess Lewsater. No issue.
 - C3 Lillian Tyson, d inf.
 - C4 Selwyn (Seb) Tyson md Mazie Boone & lived Higgins, Tex., they had issue
 - D1 Boone Tyson, rancher of Higgins, Texas.
 - C5 Samuel Wright (Dan) Tyson, d 195..., Cameron, Texas, md Helen Hefley & had issue
 - D1 Helen Jane Tyson, b 1912, md Feb. 1955, R. W. Wells;

residence 1956 - 5701 Jackson St., Park Lane Apt.
#1408, Houston, Texas; they had issue
E1 Wells, b Nov., 1955.

D2 Sameul Wright Tyson, d unnm World War II.

B9 Aalcy Allen (Turk) Beal, b Oct. 29, 1852, d Silver City, N.
Mex., md June 17, 1873, Mary White & had issue

C1 Roy Beal, Albuquerque, N. Mex.

C2 Joe Beal, d Oregon.*

C3 Pearl Beal md Roy Connelly of California.

C4 Pete Beal.

C5 Burnice Beal md; Silver City, N. Mex.

C6 Bob Beal md Jackson; Beaumont, Texas.

B10 Mary V. Beal, b Jan. 8, 1854, Milam Co., Tex., d Ft. Worth,
Tex., Jan. 16, 1937, md May 28, 1872, Milam Co., Tex.,
Fountain Goodlett Oxsheer, b Milam Co., Nov. 9, 1849, d Ft.
Worth, Sept. 28, 1931, son of William Wilson Oxsheer (which
see).

F. G. Oxsheer, Sr., & his bride settled on a farm in
their home county where began for the young man a love of the
cattle business, which, through the years, became the para-
mount interest in his life.

In 1883 an interest in the Jumbo Cattle Company & the
lure of the open range, took him to West Texas where for 9
years he made his home in Colorado City prior to moving to
Ft. Worth in Jan. 1895.

Soon after his arrival in West Texas, he became the owner
of what was later known as The Diamond Ranch which consisted
of 40 sections located in Howard, Martin & Glascock Counties,
near Big Spring, & which remained until his death in Sept.
1931, his favorite ranch & one of the many ranches which were
to his Diamond brand; others being

The Finn Ranch, Mitchell County.

The Doc Grounds Ranch, Nolan County.

The Haskell County Horse Ranch.

The Jones County Ranch.

The Hockley County Ranch of 110,000 acres.

The Tahoka Lake Ranch, Lynn County, 140,000 acres.

The Mrs. Watts Z-L Ranch, near Post, Texas, 120,000 acres.

The Hudspeth County, Ranch, 40 sections.

The Pecos County Ranch, 100 sections.

The Old Mexico Ranch in state of Chihuahua, near Bustillos,
purchased from E. W. Gould of New York.

He was among the first cattlemen to buy registered Herefords
& short horns to breed up his herd of Texas Longhorns; the
first registered Hereford bulls were purchased direct from
Gudgell & Simpson of Independence, Mo., & were of their
Anxiety 4th herd. His registered Hereford herd on the Diamond
Ranch at Big Spring was founded in 1898 with 12 straight bred
Anxiety 4th heifers, also from Gudgell & Simpson.

To obtain better mules, he purchased a registered jack &
a pair of jennets which were shipped direct from Spain to The
Texas State Fair at Dallas.

His saddle horses were bred with the finest stallions to be had as he was a firm believer that it took good horse-flesh to make the best cow pony.

In all branches of the live stock business, except sheep, he was a pioneer whose experiments in the breeding of better range cattle were as numerous as were the trails he blazed in West. Texas.

In 1936 when preparations were underway for The Texas Centennial, the Oxsheer family was asked for a photograph & brief biography of the late F. G. Oxsheer, Sr., to hang in The Hall of the Cattle Kings of Texas along with other cattlemen whom he knew & respected so that posterity might know that they had been commemorated for the parts they had played in colonizing the new State.

Mary V. Beal & F. G. Oxsheer, Sr., had issue

C1 Lena Mabel Oxsheer, b March 23, 1875, d Big Spring, md Ft. Worth, Texas, March 13, 1995, John Thomas Quinn, a rancher of West Texas, & had issue

D1 Florine Goodlett Quinn, b Feb. 1, 1896, d 1906.

D2 John Quinn, b 1904, md Dec. 13, 1930, at Palo Alto, Calif., Katherine (Kay) Udine Welsh, b in Ohio.

John Quinn attended Whitworth Military Academy in Mo.; Leland-Stamford U. in California where he received his appointment to Annapolis Naval Academy from which he graduated as an honor student in 1928.

During World War II, while commanding The Ranger, an aircraft carrier with a crew of 1300 men & capacity for 72 planes, President Roosevelt confirmed his appointment as Lt. Commander.

Late in 1955, he was advanced to rank of Rear Admiral & drew the Middle East Command as his first assignment; he will be in charge of naval operations in the Persian Gulf & Indian Ocean areas, with his headquarters on Bahrein Island, off the coast of Saudi Arabia.

John Quinn & Katherine Welsh had issue

E1 John Thomas Quinn, b Jan. 8,

C2 Myrtle George Oxsheer, b June 29, 1880, d April 12, 1942, Ft. Worth, Tex., md July 21, 1900 at Stanton, Tex., Edwin Francis Smith, b Aug. 8, 1872, Upshur Co., Tex., d Mineral Wells, Tex., Sept. 2, 1908 & buried in East Oakwood Cemetery in Ft. Worth.

Ed Smith came to Ft. Worth when it was just beginning to gain recognition as a town with which to be reckoned; he served as a news reporter on the first newspaper, The Ft. Worth, Star, which later merged with what is now known as The Ft. Worth Star Telegram; he was a charter member & one of the organizers of the Ft. Worth Club & after a try in the insurance business with a close friend, Mr. Wellington, he established the Ed. F. Smith Livestock Commission Company which his widow liquidated after his death in 1908; he was a member of the original First Baptist Church in Ft. Worth, as was his wife, & one of

his primary interests in church work was teaching a Sunday School class at the Tarrant County Orphans Home. He loved people & was never happier than when sharing the hospitality of his table with friends & business associates.

Years after his death, his daughter, Frances, had old time cattlemen in the Wichita Falls area to tell her that every cow man who shipped to Ed Smith knew he would be paid for the exact weight of his cattle and that he'd receive such payment promptly; such a reputation was fast winning for him a success in the commission business.

Mrytle George Oxsheer & Edwin F. Smith had issue
D1 Frances Beal Smith, b Ft. Worth, Nov. 12, 1902, md Ft. Worth, Sept 10, 1923, Luke Hodges, b Archer City, Tex, Feb. 5, 1897, d Flora, Ill., Dec. 27, 1937, buried in the Hodges family plot in Archer City (with military honors); he served as a Private, Cavalry unassigned; was discharged Dec. 21, 1918; U.S.Army #3983351.

He was born & reared on a ranch in Archer Co., & at the age of 17 years, he went to work in the oil fields of booming Burkburnett, Tex., where under the eagle eye of Tom Strunt, a Pa. Dutchman, he learned the rudiments of drilling for oil; this knowledge was finally culminated when he purchased a drilling rig & entered the contracting business for himself.

His father, 'Uncle Ben' Hodges of Archer City, had instilled in his family a high respect for the value of a man's word to his fellowmen & until his death, the word of Luke Hodges was his bond among the men in the oil industry.

Both he & his wife were members of The First Christian Church of Wichita Falls.

After the death of her husband, Mrs. Hodges was faced with the responsibility of earning the livelihood for herself & their son; she made a place for herself in the credit profession where as Credit Manager for the White House Market, she was recognized as a capable business woman. She served as President of the Wichita Falls Credit Grantors Association; as Chairman of the Home Service Group of The Retail Credit Executives of Texas and for two years as a Member of its Board of Directors for the State organization. She served as Chairman of the Educational Committee for the local Association & for District One of the State organization & during that time was successful in having a course in Credit included in the Distributive Educational Department of the Senior High School of Wichita Falls.

In November 1953 she established for herself a book-keeping service into which she could put to good use her experience in credit & retail business.

Frances B. Smith & Luke Hodges had issue
E1 Luke Oxsheer Hodges, b Dallas, Tex., Dec. 10, 1927, md Dallas, June 5, 1954, Mrs. Doris May (Krick) Conley, b Nov. 17, 1927, Los Angeles, Calif.

He served in the Navy during World War II, being station part of the time at Pearl Harbor in the Hawaiian Islands; enlisted March 20, 1945 & was discharged July 12, 1946, Naval Ser. # C 3659631. On Feb. 4, 1947 he enlisted in the U. S. Marine Corps from which he was discharged July 29, 1947; Marine Corps Ser. # 649994.

Prior to his enlistment in the Navy, he attended Allen Military Academy & after his return from the Navy, he entered Hardin College, now Midwestern U. of Wichita Falls.

With a flair for comedy & a better than average singing voice, he took active & enthusiastic interest in little theatre work in the Dallas Community Playhouse & later The Courtyard Players; he did a pantomine skit, Dr. Kildare, on the first audience participation show done on television in Dallas, over W. F. A. A., where he had his own noon time TV show.

In 1955 he moved his family to Houston where he became associated with an investment management company.

L. O. Hodges & Doris Conley had issue

F1 Heather Ann Hodges, b Dallas, Jan. 28, 1955.

F2 Bonnie Anne Hodges, b Houston, Feb. 5, 1956.

D2 Myrtle Edwyna Smith, b Ft. Worth, Sept. 18, 1904, md Nov. 10, 1922, Hal O. McConnell, attorney of Ft. Worth, from whom she was divorced in 1929; md 2nd, March 8, 1933, Wm. M. Thro of Minnesota, from whom she was divorced Dec. 8, 1943. No issue by either marriage.

Edwyna Thro became interested in aviation in the days of its infancy; after an intensive course of flying instruction under a former German officer who had served his country in World War I, she received her license as a pilot in 1929 & became one of the first ninety-nine women pilots in the U. S.; later she received her transport license which was the 2nd of its kind issued to a woman flier in Texas; when the '99' Club was organized, she became a charter member; as a member of the Zonta Club she represented the aviation industry.

D3 Bessie Smith, d inf.

Myrtle Oxsheer Smith md 2nd, Jan. 1923, Wm. Ira McDonough, of Ft. Worth, Texas. No issue.

C3 F. G. Oxsheer, II, b July 28, 1882, d Ft. Worth, Feb. 10, 1931, md April 30, 1907, Harriett Taylor of Ft. Worth. He was engaged in the cattle business; was a 32nd degree Mason & a Shriner. They had issue

D1 Wilson Taylor Oxsheer, b March 13, 1908, d Ft. Worth, md Feb. 24, 1936, Mrs. Allie (Hood) Young. No issue.

D2 William Ashford (Billy) Oxsheer, b July 6, 1912, Ft. Worth, md 1st, July 1933, Georgia May Brown from whom he was divorced. No issue. He md 2nd, Sept. 18, 1942,

- Thelma Noblett of Ft. Worth, & had issue
 E1 William Wilson Oxsheer, b Ft. Worth, Nov. 2, 1944.
 E2 Jane Elizabeth Oxsheer, b Ft. Worth, Dec. 5, 1948.
- C4- Mary Beal Oxsheer, b Oct. 24, 1884, d Ft. Worth, July 9, 1945, md Nov. 12, 1907, Roy A. Toombs who d in 1924 at Ft. Worth; She md 2nd, John Hugh Scarborough; no issue by either marriage.
- C5 John Drennan Oxsheer, b Dec. 4, 1887, engaged in the cattle business, living in 1956 in Fontana, Calif.; md May 19, 1911 in Indianapolis, Ind., Edna Phyllis Webb & had issue
 D1 Dorothy Helen Oxsheer, b April 6, 1912, Ft. Worth, d Aug. 6, 1931, while on her honeymoon, md 1931, Robt. Schemerhorn. No issue.
- C6 Richard Coke Oxsheer, b March 19, 1890, d May 15, 1921, md Midland, Tex., Jan. 3, 1915, Lucy Chaney from whom he was later divorced. No issue.
- B11 Roxanna Thompson Beal, b May 17, 1855, d unkm 1909/10.
- B12 Georgia H. Beal, b Nov. 11, 1856, d Dec. 15, 1884, md May 12, 1875, Joseph Tyre Sneed of Georgetown, Texas, & had issue
 C1 Joseph Tyre Sneed, b June 12, 1876, Milam Co., Tex., d Amarillo, Tex., 1940; md 1st, Zella who d 1935; md 2nd, a widow of Ft. Worth. No issue by either marriage. J. T. Sneed was a rancher with vast holdings in Moore & Dallam Counties.
- C2 John Beal Sneed, b Nov. 30, 1877, md Oct. 17, 1900, Lena Snyder, b Aug. 15, 1881, attorney in Dallas, & had issue
 D1 Lenora Sneed, b July 16, 1901, md June 1922, Snyder Atwell, b 1892, d 1945, son of Judge Wm. H. Atwell of Dallas, & had issue
 E1 Virginia Sue Atwell, b Nov. 14, 1923, md Feb. 26, 1944 to Forbes Wilson & had issue
 F1 Susan Wilson, b Feb. 26, 1945.
 F2 Lynn Snyder Wilson, b Jan. 3, 1955.
- D2 Georgia Beal Sneed, b Aug. 7, 1905, md 1st, 1921, Wood Barton who was killed, & had issue
 E1 Lenora Beal Barton, b Sept. 22, 1922, md Feb. 21, 1948, Thomas Stafford Love, b 1919, son of Senator Thos. B. Love, & had issue
 F1 Thomas Stafford Love, II, b Nov. 14, 1948.
 F2 John Beal Love, b Dec. 12, 1950.
 F3 David Snyder Love, b Oct. 28, 1955.
 Georgia Beal Sneed Barton md 2nd, 1935, Arthur Irving Rose, d 1936, & had issue
 E2 Sandra Rose, b March 1, 1936.
- C3 Georgia Sneed md Terry Thompson of Amarillo, rancher, b 1880, d May 11, 1948, & had issue
 D1 Lillian Blanche Thompson md Sept. 12, 1933, Robt. Price Brent, & had issue.
 D2 Terry Thompson, II, Amarillo.
 D3 Georgia Thompson.
 D4 Phillip Thompson.
- C4 Marvin Sneed, d Dec. 27, 1934, md Cara Weber, Rosebud,

- Tex., & had issue
 - D1 Cara Sneed.
 - D2 Marguerite Sneed.
 - D3 Tyre Sneed.
 - D4 Harold Marvin Sneed, d Sept. 10, 1935, md Lucy Love & had issue
 - E1 Harold Marvin Sneed, II,
- B13 Henry Clay Beal, b Feb. 11, 1859, d April 1933, Ft. Worth, rancher of West Texas; md May Rebecca Stoneham, d Sept. 1947; they had issue
 - C1 Henry Stoneham Beal, d 1943, md Frances Elizabeth Cummings, lived mostly in Colorado City, Tex., & had issue
 - D1 Henry Cummings Beal, b Dec. 13, 1910, md Dec. 23, 1937, Mary Jameson, b Dec. 3, 1916; District Manager of Jacob E. Decker & Company, Dallas, Tex.; they had issue
 - E1 Richard Beal, b Aug. 26, 1940.
 - E2 Joseph Beal, b April 18, 1945.
 - D2 Frances Anne Beal, b Dec. 22, 1915, md June 1936, Dr. Val Dean Scroggie, b Aug. 18, 1909, Ft. Worth, & had issue
 - E1 Wm. Beal Scroggie, b Sept. 2, 1939.
 - E2 Carol Ann Scroggie, b Aug. 18, 1943.
 - E3 Val Jeanne Scroggie, b March 4, 1951.
 - D3 Betty Jo Beal, b April 28, 1928, md Nov. 1948, Woodrow W. Smith, b Nov. 22, 1935, District Manager of Lily Cup Co., Oklahoma City, Okla. No issue.
 - C2 Mary Willie (Susie) Beal, md Dudley Hiram Snyder, II, Colorado City, Tex., rancher & son of Capt. D. H. Snyder of Georgetown & one of the founders of Southwestern U. & an early settler in Mitchell Co.; d Ft. Worth at age of 70. They had issue
 - D1 Mary Snyder killed 1926 in automobile accident.
 - D2 Dudley H. Snyder, III, md Texie B. David & had issue
 - E1 Dudley Hiram Snyder, IV.
 - E2 Frank Davis Snyder.
 - D3 Susie Beal Snyder md 1st, July 12, 1936, Arland J. Smith; md 2nd, Walter Rankin, Ft. Worth, Texas.
 - D4 Mary Helen Snyder md Chandler, Ft. Worth.
 - C3 Harold D. Beal, d unm, Sept. 1923.
 - C4 Robt. Clifton Beal, d April 1923, md Grace Homan; Colorado City, Tex., & had issue
 - D1 Robt. Clifton Beal, II.
 - D2 Virginia May Beal.
 - D3 Susie Homan Beal.
 - D4 Ralph Willis Beal.
 - D5 Grace Anne Beal, d April 1947, while doing research on undulant fever.
 - D6 Willie Bess Beal.
 - C5 Anne Beal md John Arnett, dec'd. No issue. Ft. Worth.

- C6 Ralph Elwood Beal md Vina Dickenson, Colorado City, Tex., & had issue
 D1 Ralph Elwood Beal, II, b May 1, 1918, md 1st, Betty Myers, d 1952, & had issue
 E1 Ralph Elwood Beal, III, b March 10, 1943.
 Ralph E. Beal, II, md 2nd, M. E. Vance, b Nov. 4, 1923; Garland, Tex., & had issue
 E1 Laura Ann Beal, b May 30, 1955.
- D2 John Dudley Beal, b April 5, 1921, Colorado City, Tex., md May 2, 1947, Mary Merline Merwin, b Nov. 22, 1925, of Morrison, Okla., & had issue (residence, Ackerly, Tex.)
 E1 John Merwin Beal, b Midland, Tex., Nov. 7, 1948.
 E2 Mary Brenda Beal, b Big Spring, June 23, 1951.
- C7 Marguerite Beal, b Colorado City, d El Paso, Tex., md Lee Slauter, Ft. Worth, now of El Paso, Tex., & had issue
 D1 Lee Slauter, II, El Paso, Texas.
 D2 John David Slauter.
- B14 Harold D. Beal, b Milam Co., Tex., Nov. 11, 1860, d Gail, Tex., April 30, 1945; md Ellen Douglas Sneed, & had issue
 C1 Mamie Lena Beal, d unnm Sept. 1903,
 C2 John Homer Beal, I, rancher of Gail, Tex., md Hattie Lou Aynes, & had issue
 D1 John Homer Beal, II, b Sept. 1, 1916, live Lamesa, Tex., rancher; md Oct. 31, 1935, Emmie Lee Dubose, daughter of Robt. D. & Isabelle Dubose, & had issue
 E1 Dorothy Jean Beal, b Feb. 2, 1937.
 E2 Homer Robt. Beal, b March 1, 1944.
 E3 Lou Anne Beal, b Feb. 28, 1947.
 E4 Chas. Lee Beal, b March 16, 1951.
- D2 Walter Robbins (Bob) Beal, b Nov. 5, 1923, rancher at Gail, Tex., md April 16, 1941, Mary Sue Cox, daughter of Wm. Chas. & Mary Ella Cox., & had issue
 E1 Nancy Sue Beal, b April 25, 1944.
 E2 David Robt. Beal, b Oct. 4, 1946.
- B15 Lillian Itaska Beal, b Feb. 11, 1865, Milam Co., Tex., d Georgetown, Tex., Sept. 21, 1941, md as his 2nd wife, Joseph Tyre Sneed & had issue
 C1 Lillian Bond Sneed, b 1896, d unnm Nov. 18, 1918.
 C2 James Phillip Sneed, b June 15, 1899, d in automobile accident en route home from his farms at Rosebud, Tex., Aug. 27, 1922, md March 29, 1921, Alice Robertson, daughter of Maclin & Alice Robertson, & had issue
 D1 Alice Bond Sneed, b Jan. 27, 1922, md Sept. 7, 1940, Arthur Lynn Talk, son of Oscar Pleasants Talk of Runge & Nina Mae Valentine; divorced Dec. 20, 1946; they had issue
 E1 Arthur Lynn Talk, II, b Feb. 20, 1943, Houston. Alice Bond Sneed Talk md 2nd, Dec. 25, 1947, Vernon Denson, son of Claude Denson & wife, Minnie Spnay, living near Elkhart, Tex., & was divorced in 1956. They had issue
 E2 Lillian Bond Denson, b May 26, 1949, Amarillo.

Alice Robertson Sneed md 2nd, James Marion West, II,
of Houston, Tex., & had issue
D2 Margene West md Wm. Richard Lloyd, II, of Houston,
son of Wm. Richard Lloyd, I, of Dallas, & had issue
E1 Alice Paige Lloyd.
E2 Marian Lloyd.
D3 Mariân West md Wm. Blanton Blakemore, II,, Midland,
Tex., son of Paige Blanton Blakemore, & had issue
E1)
E2) d inf
E3 James Morrison Blakemore, an adopted son.

COLLATERAL LINES OF THE BEAL FAMILY OF MILAM COUNTY, TEXAS

CLARK

Alexander Clark, Sr., of the Revolution, d 1777, md
& had issue
A1 William Clark.
A2 John Clark.
A3 Alexander Clark, Jr., b Jan. 1, 1778, md Feb. 27, 1800, Winnifred
Lucas, in No. Car., removed to Tenn. in 1806 & thence to Miss.
in 1833; they had issue
B1 Wm. L. Clark, b Nov. 19, 1800, d June 13, 1843, md Oct. 26,
1830, Lucinda G. Burford & migrated to Texas. They had issue.
B2 Alexander Clark, III, b April 22, 1802, md 1833, Lucy Young,
& had issue; he md 2nd, 1843, Mrs. Hammon (?) by whom he
had at least three named....Fannie, James & Della.
B3 Ann R. Clark, b June 16, 1804, d Aug. 27, 1877, md Wm. A.
Kirk of Robertson Co., Tex., & had issue
C1 Martha Elizabeth Kirk, b July 29, 1824, Robertson Co.,
Tex., d Dec. 14, 1893, at the family home in Milam Co.,
Tex., md William Wilson Oxsheer (which see).

CULLINS

Aaron Cullins & his brother Daniel Cullins migrated to Texas in 1836
but nothing is known of Aaron after his arrival in the Lone Star
State.
Daniel Cullins, b Aug. 8, 1799, So.Car., d Oct. 18, 1867, Milam Co.,
Tex., md in Anderson District, So.Car., abt 1820, Esther Amanda
(Easter) Sherrill, b Dec. 21, 1802, So. Car., d Milam Co., Tex.,
March 4, 1868, buried in the Beal cemetery near her daughter's home.
Easter Sherrill Cullins was commemorated by the Daughters of the Amer-
ican Revolution who erected a monument over grave as being a 'Real
Daughter'. They had issue
A1 MaryAnn Cullins, b Dec. 22, 1822, d Jan. 8, 1883, md Dec. 24, 1837,
John F. Beal, b Dec. 25, 1802 in Va., d Sept. 24, 1880 in Milam
Co., Tex. (which see).

- A2 Clarrisa Amanda Cullins, b April 29, 1824, d June 31, 1858, md
 Bess, & had issue
 - B1 Wm. Alfred Bess, b Aug. 20, 1855.
 - B2 James Thomas Bess, b Sept. 20, 1856.
 - B3 Leamuel Bess, b Oct. 17, 1857.
- A3 John Cullins, b 1826 in So.Car., md in Texas, Mary Ann Walker.
- A4 James Carlton Cullins, b Sept. 21, 1827.
- A5 Alfred Washington Cullins, b March 15, 1830, d June 11, 1867,
 md & had issue
 - B1 Virginia L. Cullins, b Aug. 1, 1854.
 (From Cullins-Beal Family Bible)

GORDON

John George Gordon, a member of the famous Scotch family, came to America when quite young & during the year of 1724 landed in Charleston, So. Car., from which place he migrated to Md., where he md Mary Sarah Chapman, the niece of an English physican of note & wealth. The young couple moved to Va., where they lived & reared a large family near Frederickburg. 'Lamb's Biographical Dictionary', an unofficial publication entitled to credit, shows that John George Gordon was one of 7 brothers who migrated to Va. & No. Carolina & served in the Revolutionary War; it is possible that four of the brothers were James, William, Nathaniel & Chapman Gordon. They had issue

- A1 Mary Gordon, b Nov. 7, 1728.
- A2 Col. Charles Gordon, Sr., b Aug. 8, 1730, md Mrs. Mary (Boswell) Herndon, widow of Jos. Herndon of Draper & Spotsylvania Co., Va., who d in 1956. The couple moved to Surry Co., No. Car., in 1770, from which county he was a Member of the N. C. Colonial Assembly which framed the constitution of No. Car., & where in 1811, his Will is recorded in Bk 3, P 14. They had issue
 - B1 Charles Gordon, Jr., md Mary Lenoir of Caldwell Co., No. Car. and md 2nd, Ann Davenport. His Will was dated April 7, 1799.
 - B2 Nathaniel Charles Gordon, II, b 1755, md his cousin, Nancy Gordon of Va.; he served as a Lieutenant in the Rev. War; Bk N, No. 30....Rev. Claims. They had issue
 - C1 Richmond Gordon.
 - C2 John Wesley Gordon.
 - C3 Sarah Gordon md John Rousseau.
 - C4 Thos. A. Gordon.
 - C5 Gordon md Thos. Fletcher.
 - C6 Nathaniel W. Gordon, b Wilkes Co., No. Car., d Pickens Co., So. Car., where his Will appears in Bk 1, P 102.; md & had issue
 - D1 John Calhoun Gordon, b Pickens Co., S. C., d 1899, in Texas., md Edna & migrated to Texas with their son
 - E1 John Lawson Gordon, b Pickens Co., S. Car., d Coffeyville, Tex., Nov. 1888, md 1844, Sarah Frances Gaines, d Homer, Banks Co., Ga., & had issue

- F1 Carrie Gordon, b April 9, 1845, d Nov. 27, 1918, md Jan. 12, 1870, T. S. McCurdy, b Nov. 23, 1843, d July 26, 1936.
- F2 Edna Frances Gordon, b Nov. 5, 1848, d Aug. 23, 1871, md Pulaski Smith, b July 18, 18...., d Upshur Co., Tex., May 29, 1913; he served in the Civil War in Company One; 4th Texas Infantry; Hood's Brigade; Longstreet's Corps; C.S. Army of No. Va. Organized at Corsicana, Tex., July 1861 & mustered in at Harrisburg, near Houston, Tex., Aug. 1861; was at the surrender of Appomattox Court House. They had issue
 - G1 Edwin Francis Smith, b Aug. 8, 1871, Upshur Co., Tex., d Mineral Wells, Tex., Sept. 2, 1908, md July 21, 1900, Stanton Tex., Myrtle George Oxsheer, b June 29, 1880, d Ft. Worth, April 12, 1942. They had issue
 - H1 Frances Beal Smith (see Beal Fam. of Milam Co., Tex.).
- F3 John Foster Gordon, b 1850, md & reared a family in Coleman, Texas.
- F4 Will Gordon, d Coleman, Tex
- F5 Josie Gordon, Coleman, Tex., md Hambright.
- E2 Julia Gordon md 1st, a Mr. Harris; md 2nd, a Mr. Brown.
- E3 Lulu Gordon md Harrison of Clay Co., Tex.
- E4 Elva Gordon md Dr. Smitson.
- E5 Nancy Gordon md Dr. Kay & had issue.
- E6 Andrew Gordon.
- E7 Daniel Gordon md & had issue
 - F1 Newton Gordon.
 - F2 Callie Gordon.
 - F3 Gordon md Jackson of Henrietta, Tex.
- E8 Richard Gordon.
- D2 Elizabeth Gordon.
- D3 Jane Gordon md Alexander Hopper.
- D4 Andrew W. Gordon md Teresa Coleman.
- D5 Richard Gordon, Sr.
- B3 Chapman Gordon b 1757, Spotsylvania Co., Va., d 1795 N. Wilkesboro, No. Car.; md Charity King, & had issue.
- A3 Nathaniel Gordon, b Aug. 27, 1732, md Elizabeth
- A4 John Gordon, b Feb. 7, 1734, d 1766, md Sarah
- A5 Sarah Gordon, b Dec. 7, 1735.
- A6 Elizabeth Gordon, b Feb. 3, 1739.
- A7 Chapman Gordon, b Jan. 15, 1741.
- A8 George Gordon, b Jan. 15, 1743, md Sarah Herndon, daughter of Mrs. Mary (Boswell) Herndon.

KIRK

Parham Kirk, b April 13, 1776, d md Rebecca, b March 12, 1778, & had issue

- A1 Wm. A. A. Kirk, b April 18, 1799, d Robertson Co., Tex., in 1843, md abt 1821, Williamson Co., Tenn., Ann Rebecca Clark (which see), b June 16, 1804, d Texas, Aug. 27, 1877. From Williamson Co., Tenn., the family removed to Miss. where they remained until 1841, at which time they migrated to Texas. They had issue
 - B1 Mary Jane Kirk, b Sept. 15, 1822, d June 23, 1871, md Cockerham & had issue.
 - B2 Martha Elizabeth Kirk, b July 29, 1824, d Dec. 14, 1893, in Milam Co., Tex., md in Robertson Co., Tex., Dec. 1, 1842, William Wilson Oxsheer of Milam Co., Tex., & had issue
 - C1 Fountain Goodlett Oxsheer md Mary V. Beal (see Beal Fam. of Milam Co., Tex.).
 - C2 Viola Malinda Oxsheer md H. F. Smith, Sr., Cameron, Tex.
 - C3 Medora Melvina Oxsheer md Dr. Joseph Letcher, Dallas,
 - B3 Wm. Kirk, b July 16, 1826, d unm July 11, 1858.
 - B4 Selvester Kirk b Aug. 1, 1828, d Dec. 11, 1874, md Eliza & had issue.
 - B5 Thomas A. Kirk, b Aug. 28, 1830, d Feb. 19, 1925, md Jane Elison, & had issue.
 - B6 Winifred Ann Kirk, b March 7, 1833, d July 14, 1834.
 - B7 Susan Ann Kirk, b June 11, 1835, d Nov. 29, 1842.
 - B8 Winship Stedman Kirk, b Aug. 25, 1838, d unm Oct. 7, 1862.
 - B9 Gustavas A. Kirk, b March 8, 1841, d June 17, 1876, md & had issue.

SHERRILL

The Sherrills are of English origin, perhaps migrating via Ireland to reach America but this theory has never been authenticated while we do know that the first Sherril was named Samuel, b abt 1649, d April 25, 1719, & that he came from England to East Hampton, Long Island, Suffolk Co., N. Y. abt the year 1670; md a Miss Parsons, daughter of Samuel Parsons & had possibly two sons

- A1 Recompence Sherrill md Nov. 10, 1702, Sarah Parson, d Nov. 25, 1712; md 2nd, Oct. 1, 1713, Margaret Cady; had issue by both marriages.
- A2 Samuel Sherrill, b abt 1673, md & had issue
 - B1 William Sherril, b abt 1697.
 - B2 Adam Sherrill, b abt 1799, md & had issue
 - C1 William Sherrill, b May 1, 1723, d Dec. 31, 1796, md Agnes White, b Feb. 1726, d Nov. 29, 1795, & had issue
 - D1 Mary Sherrill, b March 25, 1744, md a Mr. Perkins.
 - D2 Sarah Sherrill, b Oct. 24, 1746, md Reuben Simpson.
 - D3 Jacob Sherrill, b March 20, 1748, d March 8, 1831, md Margaret Lowrance.
 - D4 Wm. Sherrill, b Sept. 25, 1750.
 - D5 Joshua Sherrill, b June 4, 1752, d 1817, md Susannah

- Osborne, b Sept. 17, 1792, d 1849, & had issue.
- C2 Samuel Sherrill, b Oct. 1, 1725.
 - C3 Uriah Sherrill, b March 1, 1728, d Nov. 27, 1779, md Dec. 25, 1753, Judith Lewis, daughter of David Lewis & granddaughter of Abraham Lewis of Va. (for DAR credentials, refer National # 304146 of Olive Todd Walker) & had issue
 - D1 Rachel Sherrill, b Dec. 8, 1754.
 - D2 Joseph Sherrill, b Nov. 8, 1756, d 1831.
 - D3 Sarah Sherrill, b Dec. 1, 1758.
 - D4 Lewis Sherrill, b April 14, 1761, d Dec. 1840, md his cousin, Mary Mason, whose mother was a sister of Judith Lewis Sherrill; lived Pendleton, Anderson Dist., So. Car. where his Will is recorded, naming wife, Mary Sherrill, & children
 - E1 John Sherrill, b May 10, 1784, d 1860, md a Miss Halber.
 - E2 Ute Sherrill, b Nov. 17, 1785.
 - E3 David Sherrill, b Jan. 25, 1788, d 1855, md & moved to Mo.
 - E4 Eleanor Sherrill, b Nov. 3, 1789, md Daniel Campbell.
 - E5 Judith Sherrill, b June 17, 1791, md a Mr. Lewis.
 - E6 Rachel Sherrill, b Nov. 29, 1793, md Alex Morehead & had issue.
 - E7 Rusanna Sherrill, b Feb. 22, 1796, md Thos. Crow.
 - E8 Anna Sherrill, b 1797, md Joseph Jolly & had issue.
 - E9 Mason Sherrill, b Feb. 25, 1799.
 - E10 Mary M. Sherrill, b Dec. 17, 1802, d before 1859, md Thos. D. Matthews & moved to Panola Co., Tex.
 - E11 Lewis Sherrill, II, b July 5, 1805, d 1847, md Dec. 16, 1826, Mahala Dickerson & had issue.
 - E12 Esther Amanda (Easter) Sherrill, b Dec. 21, 1802, d 1868, md Daniel Cullins, b Aug. 8, 1799, d 1868. Easter Sherrill's grave in the old Beal family cemetery in Milam Co., Tex., was marked with a stone by the D. A. R.s as being a 'Real Daughter'. (see Beal Fam. of Milam Co., Tex.)
 - C4 Adam Sherrill, b Nov. 1, 1731.
 - C5 Aquilla Sherrill, b Nov. 30, 1733, md a Miss Wilson.
 - C6 Isaac Sherrill, b June 20, 1736.
 - C7 Jacob Sherrill, b Aug. 21, 1739, d Jan. 11, 1813.
 - C8 Moses Sherrill, b Aug. 8, 1742, d Jan. 15, 1813, md & had issue.

WILSON - OXSHEER

The first mention of Greenberry Wilson who appears to be the earliest ancestor of our Wilson Family of Bledsoe Co., Tenn., is found in the first census of Burke Co., No. Car., 6th Co., 1790, which listed

one male under sixteen years of age, 1 wife, 3 females under 16 years of age & 3 slaves.

On April 20, 1784, Greenberry Wilson, H. Wyatt & Dan Gowin made Administrators' Bond to the State of No. Car., for the Estate of Wm. Bledsoe (Burke Co.).

On Jan. 1798, Burk Co., No. Car., records there appears Removal of Guardianship of Jemira Wyatt, orphan daughter of Lee Wyatt, dec'd... 'It appearing to the Court that Greenberry Wilson, guardian of Jemina Wyatt, orphan daughter, Lett Wyatt, dec'd, has mismanaged the property of said orphan, that he is likely to become involved & has removed out of the State.....

In 1782, Burke Co., No. Car.,....Administrator's Bond from Ruth Wyatt....Ruth Wyatt, Greenberry Wilson & John Cooper were bound unto Alexander Martin, Governor in Chief for the time being 900#, etc., Oct. 26, 1782.....'year of American Independence'.

Greenberry Wilson & family migrated to Kingston, Roane Co., Tenn., where they seemingly settled for a few years & then moved westward to Bledsoe Co., Tenn., where he settled in the Sequatchie Valley & built himself a log home in which he died & where descendants continue to reside.

It is said that Greenberry Wilson, 4 daughters & 2 sons, rode horseback to their new home on Wilson Branch in the Sequatchie Valley; this would indicate that his wife had died prior to the migration to Bledsoe Co. (the youngest child, Polly Wilson, b 1796, d 1881, when she was buried in the Oxsheer cemetery).

Greenberry Wilson received a land grant from Willie (pronounced Wylie) Blount, 3rd Governor of Tenn., for 44 acres of land in 1814 but it was not recorded until 1816, which might be accounted for by the fact that the Wilsons had to ride 35 miles to Madison which was the county seat of Bledsoe Co., (Pikeville is now the County Seat & Madison no longer exists).

Circuit Court Minutes, 1831-41, P 490, Bledsoe Co., Tenn.: in a description of land in an instrument under date of March 10, 1841,... 'tract adjacent to lands of Greenberry Wilson in Dist. #3, Oct. 26, 1840'.

Greenberry Wilson md & had issue

- A1 Nancy Wilson md John Tollett, son of John Tollett, Sr., Pikeville.
- A2 Cary Wilson, buried in the old Wilson cemetery in Bledsoe Co., md Jesse John Brown.
- A3 Greenberry Wilson, II, d Morgan Co., Ala., md & served in War 1812.
- A4 Goodhue Wilson, d Milam Co., Tex., md & had issue.
- A5 Wm. B. Wilson, b 1782, Burke Co., No. Car., d 1846, Milam Co., Tex., md Bledsoe Co., Tenn., Margaret Tollett, b 1790 in Va.
- A6 Chas. Bratcher (known as 'Big B') Wilson, b Burke Co., No. Car., d 1851, in the house his father built on Wilson Branch, in the Sequatchie Valley, Tenn., md 1st; md 2nd, Louvassie McKinney, a native of Hawkins Co., Tenn., who d 1849, & had issue.
- A7 Sarah Wilson, b Jan. 30, 1780, Burke Co., No. Car., d of colic, 1859, Bledsoe Co., Tenn., where she is buried in the Samuel Oxsheer home cemetery, near Pikeville, Tenn., md Samuel Oxsheer, b it is thought in Russell Co., Va., May 18, 1777, d 1837, Bledsoe Co., Tenn.

From Deed Record of Bledsoe Co., Tenn., the writer found the name of Oxsheer spelled in many different ways, sometimes as many as 5 or 6 variations in the same instrument -

Oxcheer, Oxier, Oxsher, Oxsier,
Oxshere, Oxshier, Oxsheer, Oxer, Oxeur.

In Minute Book ...Vol 1....1841-1846, P 302...Sept. Session 1844: George Oxsheer, Wm. Briant & Sarah Oxsheer appointed administrators of estate of Samuel Oxsheer, dec'd.; Bond for \$600.00; inventory supposed to be P 303 but same could not be found.

From Calendar of Va. Papers;

Vol 5, P 329.....Samuel Coleman, Clerk, reports no scouts paid - from Russell Co., Va., 1789 -
'Samuel Oxe' -84 days ...Council Office,
June 17, 1791.

Vol 6, P 693.....Letter to the Honorable James Wood, Lt. Governor, from A. Lewis, Dec. 19, 1793 -
'Samuel Oxe' - a scout in the Cumberland Mts., Capt. Hawkins Co.

Vol 6, P 708.....Letter to J. Wood by A. Lewis, Dec. 24, 1793 - from Richmond, Va., - again names
'Samuel Oxee' as scout.

From Virginians in the Revolution by Swathney:

Capt. Samuel Oxe - Taylor's Co., 1780,
Henrico Pet.

It is presumed by the writer that the abstracts taken from Calendar of Va. Papers & from Virginians in the Revolution relative to Samuel Oxe, scout, & to Capt. Samuel Oxe, respectively, that this Samuel might have been the father of Samuel Oxsheer who died 1837, Bledsoe Co., Tenn. It is possible that the scouting expeditions into the beautiful Cumberland Mts. of Tenn., resulted in removal of his family from Russell Co., Va., to the Sequatchie Valley.

The Clerk of the Circuit Court of Russell Co., Va., on August 2, 1947 that 'Auxer-Oxe...This name disappears from the records of this office 1811. Insofar as I know no person by this name or either of them now lives in this County.... 1795, Michall Auxer; 1792, Wm. Auxer; 1811, Oxe.'

Sarah Wilson & Samuel Oxsheer had issue

B1 Polly Oxsheer, b Dec. 16, 1799, md Crawford & moved to Rusk Co., Texas.

B2 Jemina Oxsheer, b Nov. 29, 1801.

B3 George Oxsheer, b Jan. 27, 1804, Bledsoe Co., Tenn., d near Garrison, Nacogdoches Co., Tex., where he first settled in Rusk Co.; he md in Tenn., Jan. 27, 1827, Jane Walker, d there, Dec. 22, 1833, & had issue

C1 Wm. Elmore Oxsheer, b Nov. 13, 1827, d Dec. 25, 1900, md Aug. 15, 1859, Nacogdoches Co., Tex., Mary Jane Norris.

C2 Sarah Wilson Oxsheer, b June 21, 1829, md Nov. 13, 1857, Wm. T. Sutphen.

C3 Martha Smith Oxsheer, b Sept. 12, 1831, d unm Sept. 1911.

C4 Nancy Bryant Oxsheer, b Sept. 29, 1833, md Jan. 19, 1860, Stephen Power & had issue.

George Oxsheer md 2nd, Oct. 14, 1835, Elizabeth Ann Kerley,
b March 1, 1819, & had issue

C5 Samuel Oxsheer, b Sept. 5, 1841, d unkm in Civil War, 1862.

C6 Daniel Oxsheer, b March 8, 1843, d unkm in Civil War, 1864.

C7 Jane Oxsheer, b June 6, 1844, md Dec. 20, 1859, Oscar
Broyles. No issue.

C8 Mary Oxsheer, b Dec. 25, 1846, d June 4, 1849.

C9 Geo. Euphrates Oxsheer, b Jan. 30, 1849, md Johanna
Alexander & had issue

C10 Saphrona Ann Oxsheer, b Jan. 11, 1851, md Jan. 18, 1871,
Samuel C. Sutphen of Caddo, Stephens Co., Texas.

C11 Elizabeth Katherine Oxsheer, b Nov. 22, 1853, d June 17,
1858.

B4 Elizabeth Oxsheer, b March 8, 1806, d 1868, md Wm. G. Lewis,
Methodist preacher; moved to Brenham, Tex., & had issue

B5 Sally (Sarah) Oxsheer, b Sept. 12, 1810, md Vivian.
No issue.

B6 Nancy Oxsheer, b March 11, 1808, md Jackson.

B7 Samuel Oxsheer, III, b Dec. 7, 1812, d prior to July 1850;
unmarried.

B8 William Wilson Oxsheer, b March 29, 1815, Bledsoe Co., Tenn.,
d Milam Co., Tex., near Cameron, Dec. 1905, md in Robertson
Co., Tex., Dec. 1, 1842, Martha Elizabeth Kirk, b Williamson
Co., Tenn., July 29, 1824, d Milam Co., Tex., Dec. 14, 1893.

Deed Bk... Vol 1 of I & L ... 1838-1854, Bledsoe Co.,
Tenn., P 238..... July 16, 1852..... 'Heirs of Wm. Willson &
others to Elly Orme ... 21 acres in Bledsoe Co., Tenn., & in
the head of the Sequatchie Valley....land granted to Wm. Will-
son, dec'd., by Governor of Tenn. Signed - by Wm. Oxshur,
Atty. in Fact.'

W. W. Oxsheer was reared in his native county of Bledsoe,
passing his boyhood & youth on his father's farm. He left
there in 1836, being then in his 21st year, & went to Morgan
Co., Ala., where he took up his residence with his maternal
uncle, Wm. B. Wilson, with whom he lived until he came to
Texas.

He first set foot on Texas soil in Jan. 1837, coming on a
prospecting tour that year & remaining about 6 weeks, during
which time his main objective was to locate & get in touch
with his uncle, Wm. B. Wilson, whose safety from foul play or
Indians was being feared for by his family; with his uncle
he returned to Ala. where they made preparations for the long
trek back to Texas where they arrived in Dec. 1839.

They settled near old Wheelock in Robertson Co., which was
then the first halting place of most of those intending to
make central Texas their home; in the Spring of 1842, he moved
to what is now Milam Co., where in Jan. 1843, he built his
home on a farm of 2000 acres of land lying in the east part
of the county; a magnificent body of land fronting on Little
River.

The first election of Milam Co. was held in Aug. 1846, &
W. W. Oxsheer was elected the first District Clerk, an office
which he held for six years; from 1849 through 1852, he served

as Deputy District Surveyor & as such surveyed thousands of acres of land in the counties of Milam, Falls, McLenna, Bell, Bosque & Coryell.

W. W. Oxsheer represent Milam Co. in the State Legislature 3 sessions, the 14th, 16th & 17th. During his service there he assisted in the 16th session in getting the State Government into operation after the removal of the Federal authorities & in other measures equally as important at the time, such as the State's deal with the International & Great Northern Railroad, the re-apportionment of the State into legislative & senatorial districts, etc.

Of the 8 children born of this union, the first five of them died in infancy; the sixth, a son, was

C1 Fountain Goodlett Oxsheer, b Milam Co., Nov. 9, 1849, d Ft. Worth, Tex., Sept. 28, 1931; md May 28, 1873, Mary V. Beal (see Milam Co. Beal Fam.).

B9 Jane T. Oxsheer, b Jan. 23, 1816, md Preston McClanahan.

B10 Carey Oxsheer, b May 21, 1820, md John Lee, son of Robt. Lee.

B11 Kitty Ann Oxsheer, b May 29, 1823, md Wm. Lee, brother of John Lee.

B12 Rebecca Oxsheer, b Feb. 27, 1826, d Aug. 19, 1878, md John Thurman, Milo, Tenn., & had issue.

A8 Polly (or Mary) Wilson, b 1796, Burke Co., N. Car., d 1881, Bledsoe Co., Tenn., where she is buried in the old Wilson cemetery & where she is the only one to have a marker over her grave; md Elle Ormes, son of Taylor Ormes. No issue.

SMITH

Abel Smith, b in Va., d 1863 while serving in the C. S. Army during the Civil War, md , Catherine Barnes of Edgefield Dist., So. Car.; moved to Geneva, Ala., where he owned some 600 fertile acres of land, some being situated in Geneva Co., Ala., & some in Jackson Co., Fla.

After the death of his first wife, he md a Mrs. Kerving & settled in Dale Co., Ala., near the town of Ozark. There were no children born of the 2nd marriage. However, the 2nd wife had a son by a former marriage who, with Abel Smith's best friend, Lee McCoy, who had been named executor of his estate, defrauded the Smith children out of their inheritance which was, by the standards of those days, considerable.

There were no banks & with the country at war, Abel Smith kept his money in \$20 gold pieces hidden away in 'shot sacks' & the older children recall that there were two such sacks filled with gold pieces.

As time passed & Lee McCoy made no attempt to settle the estate to which he had been named administrator without bond, one of the heirs employed the services of a Mr. Carmichael, lawyer of Birmingham, Ala., to investigate the matter; he found that Lee McCoy was then about 70 years of age, that his son was living on the old Abel Smith home place that was rich farm land & on which was located a cotton gin. McCoy advised the lawyer that it was his business to settle the

estate & that he would do so immediately; the lawyer returned to Birmingham & forwarded this information on to the children of Abel Smith who took the man at his word only to find later that he had had no intention of settling the estate & by that date, Mr. Carmichael refused to continue with the case.

Thus, the heirs lost their inheritance & as the court house at Ozark had been burned during the Civil War years, all public record of property ownership, wills, etc., were destroyed & they had nothing on which to base their claim to the land located near Ozark, Ala.

Abel Smith & Catherine Barnes had issue

- A1 George Washington Smith, b Pike Co., Ga., Feb. 18, 1826, killed at Waco, Tex., June 16, 1883; md Oct. 3, 1854 in Navarro Co., Tex., Georgia Anna Riley, b Jan. 18, 1841, d May 31, 1927, & had
 - B1 Minnie Catharine Smith, b June 14, 1856, d Sept. 10, 1951, md Nov. 4, 1875, H. L. Harris, b Sept. 9, 1850, d May 5, 1934.
 - B2 James Smith, b Nov. 4, 1858, d inf.
 - B3 Augustus Boston Smith, b Feb. 22, 1861, d 1882.
 - B4 George Lilia Smith, born July 7, 1863, d inf.
 - B5 Owen Riley Smith, b Aug. 14, 1864, d 1934, md Mary Lawson.
 - B6 Franklin Smith, b April 1867.
 - B7 Lowell Smith, b Aug. 12, 1876.
- A2 Chandler Smith.
- A3 Joseph Smith.
- A4 Lawson Smith.
- A5 William Smith.
- A6 Pulaski Smith, b July 18, 1837, d May 29, 1913, buried at La Fayette, Tex., md 1868, Edna Frances Gordon, daughter of John Lawson Gordon & wife, Sarah Frances Gaines, (which see), d in Banks Co., Ga., 1866; after her death J. L. Gordon came to Texas & settled at the old town of Coffeyville, Tex., where his daughter met & married Pulaski Smith & where she is buried. They had issue
 - B1 Edwin Francis Smith, affectionately called 'Coon' by family & friends, b Aug. 8, 1871 at La Fayette, Tex., d Sept. 2, 1908, Mineral Wells & buried in Ft. Worth, Tex., where he owned the Ed. F. Smith Livestock Commission Co.; md July 21, 1900 at Stanton, Tex., Myrtle George Oxsheer, b June 29, 1880, Milam Co., d Ft. Worth, April 12, 1942, daughter of F. G. Oxsheer, Sr., & wife, Mary V. Beal (see Beal Fam. of Milam Co.).
- A7 Susan Smith md Huguley of Eufaula, Ala., & had issue
 - B1 Minnie Huguley md Keith of Eufaula, Ala., & had issue.
 - B2 Eula Huguley, d unm.
 - B3 Kate Huguley, mdHortman, Eufaula, Ala.
 - B4 Daughter.
 - B5 Daughter.
 - B6 Daughter.
- A8 Mattie Smith (probably the one called Aunt Babe) md Webb who lived at Marietta & who later moved to Eufaula, & had issue
 - B1 George Webb.
 - B2 Ernest Webb.
 - B3 Joe Webb.
- A9 Calista Smith md Green.

- A10 Casander Smith md & had issue
 B1 Minnie L. Smith, b May 6, 1877, md Nov. 4, 1900, Henry Arthur Bowdoin, b Jan. 14, 1879, of Mineola, Tex. & had issue.
- A11 Elizabeth Smith md Huguley.
- A12 Samantha Ann (Annie) Smith, called Aunt Did, md Webb of Athens, Ga., & later moved to Gridley, Calif., & had issue
 B1 Eula Webb.
 B2 Leon Webb.
- A13 Lafayette Smith.
- A14 Harriett Smith.

Supplemental Data:

P. 297 - C2 - -

- C2 Joe W. Beal, d Aug. 4, 1933, md Sept. 11, 1905, Lillian L. Long & had issue
 D1 Annah Mae Beal, b May 15, 1907, d June 26, 1925.
 D2 Jeff D. Beal, b April 25, 1909, md May 15, 1954, Frankie J. Boring; residence, Tokio, Texas.
 D3 Edna Joe Beal, b May 2, 1911, md July 31, 1930, Donald A. Shoemaker, 13414 Studebaker Drive, Norwalk, Calif., & had issue
 E1 Wanda Joe Shoemaker, b Oct. 27, 1932, md June 23, 1955, Johnnie Dorfmyer & had issue
 F1 Debra Joe Dorfmyer, b Jan. 28, 1956.
 D4 Joe W. Beal, Jr., b July 11, 1913, md Helen Pride; residence Plains, Texas., & had issue
 E1 Robert Joe Beal, b April 12, 1950.
 E2 Tommy Matt Beal, b July 30, 1954.
 Lillian Long Beal md 2nd, P. M. Williams, producer of Hereford cattle, Tokio, Texas.

P.294 - C1 - -

- C1 John Henry (Boss) Beal, b Oct. 19, 1879, d March 17, 1934, Elm Springs, Ark., md Margaret (Meggie) Linn, b May 30, 1882, d Oct. 23, 1950, & had issue
 D1 Evelyn M. Beal, b Feb. 28, 1903, md June 26, 1926, Clay Gibson & had issue
 E1 Nola Mae Gibson, b April 15, 1927, md Lyle Easterday & had issue
 F1 Randy Easterday.
 F2 Phyllis Easterday.
 F3 John L. Easterday.
 E2 Doyle Roy Gibson, b Sept. 26, 1928, md Robbie Clifton & had issue
 F1 Steven Clay Gibson.
 E3 Rex B. Gibson, b Sept. 21, 1930.
 E4 Glenna Lee Gibson, b Jan. 9, 1934, md Richard Lasater & had issue
 F1 Mitchell Lasater.
 E5 Barbara Ann Gibson, b Dec. 3, 1941.
 D2 Mary Helen Beal, md April 10, 1926, Walter Clinton Gibson

- & had issue
- E1 Frances Merle Gibson, b Feb. 7, 1927, md Nov. 12, 1948, Stanley Charles Taylor & had issue
 - F1 Stephen Charles Taylor, Jr., b April 18, 1952.
 - F2 Catherian Jean Taylor, b Feb. 11, 1955.
 - E2 James Beal Gibson, b June 23, 1930, md June 30, 1950, Lilly Jane Schmitton & had issue
 - F1 Cinthie Lee Gibson, b May 5, 1951.
 - F2 Jeanette Gibson, b Aug. 4, 1953)
 - F3 Janelle Gibson, b Aug. 4, 1953) twins
 - F4 Debbiah Linn Gibson, b Aug. 26, 1955.
 - D3 Francis Logan Beal, b Sept. 22, 1906, md Mildred No issue. Residence, Box 584, Lovington, New Mexico.
 - D4 Ellie Beal, b July 4, 1909, Ranger Lake, New Mexico, md May 3, 1927, Marion Welch (now divorced) & had
 - E1 Lois Colleen Welch, b Oct. 9, 1928, md 1945, Tony Kay (now divorced) & had issue
 - F1 Dones Kay, b Aug. 27, 1947.
 - Lois Colleen Welch md 2nd, 1949, Bill Long, dec'd., & had issue
 - F2 Billy Long, b March 13, 1950.
 - Lois Collen Welch Long md 3rd, 1954, George Wheeler & had issue
 - F3 Logan K. Wheeler, b Jan. 8, 1955.
 Ellie Beal Welch md 2nd, March 11, 1937, Edwin H. Hobert.
 - D5 Peggy Lois Beal, b Dec. 4, 1910, md Oct. 14, 1927, Walter Swicegood & had issue
 - E1 Monta Ray Swicegood, b Jan. 26, 1932, md Jack L. Westbrook & had issue
 - F1 Michel Larry Westbrook, b Feb. 19, 1956.
 - E2 Joyce Dean Swicegood, b June 5, 1938.
 - E3 Etta Jean Swicegood, b May 9, 1944.
 - E4 Beverly Joan Swicegood, b May 10, 1945.
 - E5 Robert Larry Swicegood, b Feb. 28, 1950.
 - D6 John Henry Beal, II, b Feb. 13, 1913, md May 18, 1935, Hattie Steele & had issue
 - E1 Logan Brian Beal, b Nov. 17, 1938.
 - E2 Gearld LeRoy Beal, b Dec. 27, 1940.
 - E3 Ronald Rae Beal, b Feb. 15, 1950.
 - D7 Estelle Marie Beal, b Aug. 18, 1915, Ranger Lake, New Mexico, md July 25, 1936, Lester W. McClelland & had issue
 - E1 Barbetta J. McClelland, b Jan. 18, 1937, md John Pastor & had issue
 - F1 John Richard Pastor, b April 18, 1955, Antioch, Calif.
 - E2 Richard Linn McClelland, b Feb. 16, 1938, Martinez, Calif.
 - D8 Robert Linn Beal, b Sept. 17, 1917, md Nov. 27, 1942, Louise Hudson & had issue
 - E1 Denver Linn Beal, b Sept. 18, 1944.

E2 Cheryl Ann Beal, b Sept. 11, 1946.
 E3 Bonnie Rosalie Beal, b Oct. 4, 1951.
 D9 James Thurman Beal, b July 11, 1920, md June 28, 1948
 Jean Beeks & had issue
 E1 Michael James Beal, b May 21, 1950.
 E2 John Logan Beal, b Aug. 31, 1953.
 D10 Kathrene Irene Beal, b Jan. 20, 1923, d 1931.
 D11 Viva Dones Beal, b April 14, 1925, md March 24, 1943,
 Norman Lee Applegate & had issue
 E1 Viva Jeanette Applegate, b June 6, 1944.
 After death of Norman Lee Applegate who was killed in
 action in France, Oct. 13, 1944, the widow md 2nd,
 Sept. 1, 1946, Edmond David Swope & had issue
 E2 Marla Louise Swope, b April 6, 1948.
 E3 Edmond Donald Swope, b April 1, 1950.

P. 117 - F2 - -

F2 Daughter.
 F3 Daughter.
 F4 Daughter.
 F5 Fanny Beale Willis, b 1805, d 1889, md 1827,
 her 1st cousin once removed, Wm. Ballard
 Willis, & had issue
 G1 Carver Willis md & left descendants.
 G2 Wm. Beale Willis, b 1837, d 1919, md 1864,
 Mary Monroe Manning, b 1841, d 1904, &
 had issue
 H1 Wm. Manning Willis.
 H2 Francis Madison Willis.
 H3 Elizabeth Craigbill Willis.
 H4 Mary Evelyn Willis.
 H5 Fanny Beale Willis md D. W. Pogue.
 H6 Louise Edrington Willis...5425
 Western Avenue NW, Washington, D.C.
 G3 Fanny Madison Willis md Stevenson
 & had issue
 H1 Mary Eleanor Stevenson.
 H2 Fanny Beale Stevenson.
 H3 B. Stevenson.
 (all live at 1533 Bolton St.,
 Baltimore, 17, Md.)

| | | | | | | | | | | | |
|----------------------|--|-----|-----|-----|-----|--------------------------|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|
| Beale, Abigail | | | | | 197 | Beale, Ballard Preston | | | | | 102 |
| Addison Herbert | | | | | 185 | Barbara | | | | | 109 |
| Adeline Tucker | | | | | 188 | Benjamin | | | 190 | | 197 |
| Aggie | | | | | 185 | Bertha Fitzgerald | | | | | 140 |
| Agnes | | | | 2 | 128 | Bertha Roddenberry | | | | | 159 |
| Albenia Bowen | | | | | 157 | Bessie | | | 199 | | 200 |
| Albion | | | | | 185 | Betsey | | | | | 197 |
| Alexander | | | | 2 | 178 | Betsey Hite | | | | | 106 |
| Alexander L. | | | | | 178 | Bettie Baker | | 156 | 157 | | 216 |
| Alfred | | | | | 65 | Betty | | | | 83 | 261 |
| Ali Moore | | | | | 200 | Billy | | 37 | 55 | 70 | 148 |
| Alice | | 3 | 12 | 14 | 15 | Benjamin Franklin | | | | | 172 |
| | | 23 | 31 | 125 | 129 | Birdie | | | | | 161 |
| Alice Belle Forseman | | | | | 184 | Blanche | | | | | 188 |
| Alice Galle | | | | | 157 | Boswell | | | | | 193 |
| Alice Galle Lovell | | | | | 156 | Bouvier | | | | | 195 |
| Alice Webb | | | | | 194 | Branch | | | | | 200 |
| Alicia | | | | 2 | 128 | Brown | | | | | 70 |
| Allie | | | | | 200 | Bryan | | | | | 200 |
| Alma | | | | 178 | 199 | Buchanan | | | | | 137 |
| Alma Tyler | | | | 186 | 187 | Bunion | | | | | 188 |
| Alman Browning | | | | | 175 | Burwell | | 195 | 196 | 197 | 198 |
| Andrew Jackson | | 162 | | 175 | 268 | | | | | | |
| Ambrose | | | | 4 | 5 | Cadwalader Hawes | | | | | 194 |
| Andrew | | | | 5 | 201 | C. Bennett | | | | | 188 |
| Ann | | 82 | 139 | 144 | 145 | Caleb | | | | | 174 |
| | | 168 | 169 | 177 | 180 | Carlton | | | | | 188 |
| Ann Corbin | | | | | 218 | Caroline | | | | | 194 |
| Ann Harwar | | | | | 237 | Carrie | | | | | 183 |
| Anne | | 236 | 247 | | 254 | Carrie Phelan | | | 194 | | 275 |
| Anne Gooch | | | | | 232 | Carroll | | | | 128 | 142 |
| Anne Marie Hereford | | | | | 239 | Catherine | | 85 | 106 | 128 | 180 |
| Ann Harwar | | 40 | 42 | 166 | 207 | 208 | | | | | 143 |
| Ann Howison | | | | | 156 | Catherine Carroll | | | | | 182 |
| Ann Louise | | | | | 196 | Catherine Cope | | | | | 128 |
| Anna Kyle | | | | | 106 | Catherine DuBois Carroll | | | | | 137 |
| Anna Lees | | | | | 185 | Catrina Forbes | | | | | 94 |
| Anna McClellan Lewis | | | | | 139 | Celeste | | | | | 188 |
| Anne | | 4 | 23 | 25 | 32 | 33 | 34 | | | | 196 |
| | | 35 | 37 | 38 | 39 | 42 | 55 | | | | 195 |
| | | 73 | 115 | 128 | 159 | 174 | | | | | 40 |
| Anne Gooch | | 23 | 25 | 125 | 127 | | | | | | 92 |
| | | | | 128 | 129 | | | 102 | 103 | 106 | 115 |
| Anne Marie | | | | | 161 | | | 152 | 158 | 160 | 168 |
| Anne Marie Hereford | | | | | 100 | | | 178 | 202 | 225 | 234 |
| Anne Turberville | | | | 67 | 71 | | | 246 | | | 258 |
| AnneWilson | | | | | 143 | Charles B. | | | | | 178 |
| Annie May | | | | | 199 | Charles Bronough | | | | | 162 |
| Annie Radford | | | | | 102 | Charles C. | | | | | 200 |
| Arthur | | | | | 188 | Charles Dorian | | | | | 154 |
| Atlanta | | | | | 161 | Charles E. | | | | | 188 |
| Austin | | | | | 200 | Charles G. | | | | | 185 |
| | | | | | | Charles H. | | | | | 199 |

| | | | | |
|-----------------------|-------------|--------|--------------------------|---------------------|
| Beale, Charles Hoomes | 67 | 71 | Beale, Edmund H. | 185 |
| Charles Joel | | 188 | Edna Earl Sims | 109 |
| Charles Jordan | | 106 | Edward 2 4 5 | 42 148 149 |
| Charles Lacy | | 188 | | 156 163 268 |
| Charles Lee | | 147 | Edward F. | 124 126 257 |
| Charles Livingston | | 152 | Edward Fitzgerald | 128 138 |
| Charles Moore | | 161 | | 139 140 |
| Charles Robert | | 172 | Edward Julian | 155 |
| Charles Roddenberry | | 159 | Edwin | 5 195 197 |
| Charles Scott | | 155 | Edwin E. | 195 |
| Charles T. | 92 | 97 172 | Effie G. Jack | 185 |
| Charles Taverner | 108 | 109 | Eleanor Ruth | 200 |
| Charles Thorbun | | 103 | Elenor M. | 110 |
| Charles Trigg | | 102 | Elinor | 184 |
| C. W. | | 159 | Elinor Milburn | 178 |
| Charles W. | | 159 | Elisha | 183 |
| Charles Wesley | | 159 | Eliza | 40 46 128 149 |
| Charles William | | 152 | Eliza Ann | 100 |
| Charles Willing | 124 138 | 139 | Eliza Digges | 151 |
| Charlotte | 128 144 145 | 147 | Eliza L. | 150 |
| Cherry | | 195 | Eliza Sharp | 200 |
| Cherry Wilson | | 195 | Eliza Somerville | 153 |
| Churchill | | 154 | Eliza Tayloe Turberville | 44 |
| Clarence | 178 188 | 200 | Eliza V. | 235 |
| Clarke | | 199 | Eliza Vause | 110 |
| Clement | | 3 | Elizabeth | 3 4 23 31 32 |
| Clementina Baker | | 152 | | 33 34 38 39 47 |
| Clifford A. | | 185 | | 51 56 82 109 111 |
| Clifford N. | | 185 | | 115 128 132 137 142 |
| Clyde | | 200 | | 144 147 149 159 160 |
| Constance R. | | 139 | | 165 169 193 197 201 |
| Cora | | 137 | | 236 247 251 256 260 |
| Cornelia S. | | 110 | | 263 |
| Cowan | | 193 | Elizabeth Ann | 110 |
| 'Curl' | | 175 | Elizabeth B. | 143 |
| | | | Elizabeth Brown | 143 |
| David | 161 | 199 | Elizabeth Brown Wheeler | 128 142 |
| Derica Agnes | | 200 | | 56 |
| Deroy | | 188 | Elizabeth Casey | 153 |
| Desiree | | 175 | Elizabeth Digges | 145 |
| Diana Lewis Simmons | | 196 | Elizabeth Eustace | 128 144 246 |
| Diana Seibert | | 153 | | 147 222 245 |
| Dick | | 175 | Elizabeth F. | 127 |
| Dorothy | | 71 | Elizabeth Forbes | 137 |
| Drewry | 192 193 | 195 | Elizabeth Fitzhugh | 128 |
| | | | Elizabeth Hite | 85 239 |
| Earlie | | 201 | Elizabeth Jane Forbes | 127 136 |
| Ed | | 162 | Elizabeth L. | 150 |
| Edith Bouvier | 195 | 275 | Elizabeth Lee | 246 |
| Edith D. | | 196 | Elizabeth Madison | 169 247 273 |
| Edith Ewing Bouvier | | 195 | Elizabeth Skillern | 258 |
| Edith J. | | 185 | Elizabeth Strother | 103 |

| | | | | |
|-----------------------------|----------|---------|----------------------|---------------------|
| Beale, Elizabeth Taverner | 31 | 34 | Beale, Frank L. | 185 |
| | 35 | 129 | Frank Marshall | 153 |
| Elizabeth Taylor Corbin | 67 | 219 | Fred | 186 200 |
| Elizabeth Tayloe Turbeville | | | French | 200 |
| | 218 | 269 | Freeman | 200 |
| Elizabeth Willis | | 169 | | |
| Ella | 184 | 199 | Gatha Lee | 200 |
| Ella Augusta | | 161 | Gene | 201 |
| Ella Rebecca | | 139 | Geneviene | 71 |
| Ella Waddill | | 194 | George | 40 42 43 46 62 |
| Ellen | 178 | 199 | | 71 96 124 126 127 |
| Ellen Marbury | 127 | 136 | | 128 132 133 134 174 |
| Elma Luburg | | 186 | | 178 187 199 200 |
| Elna | | 200 | George B. | 161 |
| Emily | 128 | 142 | George C. | 199 |
| Emily Mildred | | 68 | George Cameron | 199 |
| Emily P. | | 139 | George Conway | 156 |
| Emily Schaffe | | 183 | George L. | 159 |
| Emily Truxton | 128 | 134 141 | George Livingston | 159 |
| Emma | 100 | 201 | George Mancreed | 128 134 |
| Ena J. Hamrick | | 199 | | 137 142 |
| Engelburt | | 178 | George Skillern | 258 |
| Ephraim | | 5 | George Turberville | 72 |
| Erma Hannah | | 200 | George W. | 185 |
| Erwin Morrison | | 184 | George William | 67 69 70 |
| Essie | | 158 | Gertrude Turberville | 68 72 |
| Eustace | 144 | 145 160 | Gilbert | 194 |
| Evelyn Louise | | 196 | Gilbert H. | 193 |
| | | | Giles | 158 |
| Fannie | 158 | 196 | Gilmer E. | 187 |
| Fannie Brice | | 155 | Gladys | 172 |
| Fannie Pardeman | | 159 | Gladys Taylor | 196 |
| Fannie Stepter | | 156 | Glen | 200 |
| Fanny | | 46 | Grace | 188 199 |
| Felicia | | 269 | Grant | 184 |
| Felicia Corbin | | 44 | Guy Otis | 199 |
| Florence | | 190 | | |
| Florence Holcombe | 127 | 137 | Haman | 6 |
| Frances | 39 56 82 | 161 247 | Hannah | 25 26 148 149 183 |
| Frances Anne | | 158 | | 185 207 213 245 249 |
| Frances Elizabeth | | 196 | Hannah Coder | 183 |
| Frances Glassell | | 70 | Hannah G. | 150 |
| Frances Harness | | 108 | Hannah Gordon | 148 203 235 |
| Frances Lewis | | 139 | Hannah Harwar | 237 |
| Frances Lucinda | | 67 | Hannah Wilson | 161 |
| Frances Madison | 82 117 | 239 247 | Harmon Tucker | 162 |
| Frances Robinson | | 170 | Harriett | 106 156 188 193 |
| Frances Van Reener | | 199 | Harriett Colston | 64 |
| Francis Marion | | 175 | Harriett Elmore | 199 |
| Frank | | 175 | Harriett Stanwood | Blaine 141 |
| Frank Brown | | 71 | Harry | 178 187 199 |
| Frank D. | 156 | 185 | Harry W. | 185 |

| | | | | | | | | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----|-----|----------------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|
| Beale, Harwar | 51 | 57 | 166 | Beale, Jesse Burnett | | | | | | 172 |
| Hattie | | | 172 | Jesse D. | | | | | | 194 |
| Helen Gordon | | | 154 | Jesse Drew | | | | 195 | | 275 |
| Helena Rutgers | | | 139 | Jessie Drew | | | | | | 193 |
| Herman | | | 188 | Jo Ann | | | | | | 200 |
| Henry | 164 | 175 | 196 | Joel Thomas | | | | | | 188 |
| Henry W. | | | 178 | Johanna | | | | | | 128 |
| Hinton | | | 188 | John | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 32 | 34 |
| Homie Alice | | | 188 | | 35 | 37 | 38 | 39 | 40 | 54 |
| Hope Truxton | | | 139 | | 82 | 92 | 95 | 96 | 97 | 102 |
| Howard | 159 | 200 | 201 | | 103 | 124 | 126 | 127 | 128 | 129 |
| | | | | | 132 | 144 | 145 | 146 | 147 | 148 |
| Ida | | 159 | 162 | | 159 | 161 | 165 | 168 | 175 | 177 |
| Ida Berenger | | | 185 | | 178 | 181 | 184 | 185 | 187 | 192 |
| Inez | | | 199 | | 196 | 197 | 198 | 199 | 202 | 222 |
| Irma Powell | | | 159 | | 238 | 245 | 246 | 258 | 263 | 269 |
| Irwin | | | 199 | John A. | | | | | | 185 |
| Isabell | | | 200 | John Carroll | | | | | | 143 |
| Israel | | | 4 | John E. | | | | 165 | 195 | 196 |
| | | | | John Ellis | | | | | | 200 |
| Jack | | | 175 | John Eustace | | | | 145 | 147 | 168 |
| Jacob Franklin | | | 183 | John F. | | | | | | 196 |
| James | 40 | 42 | 43 | John Ferguson | | | | | | 25 |
| | 94 | 149 | 152 | John Forbes | | | | 137 | 143 | 144 |
| James A. | | | 42 | John G. | 42 | 148 | 149 | 150 | 151 | 151 |
| James Albert | | | 196 | | | 152 | 153 | 157 | 158 | 158 |
| James Armistead | | | 148 | John Gillison | | | | | | 151 |
| James B. | | | 185 | John Gordon | | | | 148 | 150 | 151 |
| James Goss | | | 153 | John H. | | | | | | 54 |
| James Edward | | | 156 | John Harrison | | | | | | 154 |
| James Madison Hite | 92 | 106 | 107 | John Henderson | | | | | | 183 |
| | | 108 | 260 | John Henry | | | | | | 188 |
| James Mareenas | | | 200 | John Hereford | | | | | | 100 |
| James McDonald | | | 154 | John Lee | | | | 67 | 71 | 72 |
| James Monroe | | | 161 | John Morgan | | | | | | 161 |
| James Newton | | | 153 | John Robert | | | | | | 163 |
| James S. | | | 137 | John Russell | | | | | | 188 |
| James Shields | | 127 | 136 | John S. | | | | | | 149 |
| James W. | | | 158 | John T. | | | | | 44 | 199 |
| Jane | 175 | 180 | 185 | John Thomas | | | | | 198 | 200 |
| Jane Briggs Howison | | | 154 | John Thompson | | | | | | 109 |
| Jane Currie | 41 | 219 | 220 | John W. | | | | 100 | 179 | 239 |
| Jane Flower | | | 178 | John Wesley | | | | | | 199 |
| Jane Smith | | | 200 | John Wheeler | | | | 128 | 142 | 143 |
| Jane Wiley | | | 161 | John Wiley | | | | | | 196 |
| Jeanette | | | 110 | Johnnie | | | | | | 201 |
| Jefferson | | | 184 | Jonathan | | | | | | 174 |
| Jeremiah | | | 199 | Jordan | | | | | | 197 |
| Jeremy | | | 3 | Joseph | | | | | | 177 |
| Jessie | | | 172 | Joseph Darneal | | | | | | 109 |
| Jesse B. | 42 | 43 | 46 | Joseph Russell | | | | | | 186 |
| Jesse Ball | | | 46 | Joseph W. | | | | | | 185 |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|--------------------|--------------------------|------------------|
| Beale, Josepha Ann | 157 | Beale, Lucy Brown | 71 |
| Josephine | 185 | Lucy Cook | 154 |
| Joshua | 183 192 | Lucy Dunbarr | 178 |
| Joshua Martin | 196 | Lucy Gardon | 152 |
| Josiah | 176 178 180 | Lucy Hill | 188 |
| Josie | 194 | Lucy McRae | 194 |
| Josie Keys | 175 | Lucy Preston | 102 253 |
| Juanita | 200 | Ludwell | 151 154 |
| Judith | 3 51 57 | Ludwell D. | 149 150 |
| Judith Carter | 166 | Luther S. | 188 |
| Judith Roy | 158 | Lydia | 195 197 |
| Julia | 162 196 268 | Lydia E. | 196 |
| Julia Darneal Lewis | 108 | Lydia O'Neill | 156 |
| Julia Lee | 186 | Lydia W. | 195 196 |
| Julia Lewis | 109 | Lydia W. Bryant | 195 |
| Julian | 200 | | |
| Katherine | 3 134 | Mabel | 187 199 |
| Katherine Burt | 71 | Mabel Wilson | 128 143 |
| Katherine C. | 139 | Madison | 96 |
| Katherine K. Crockett | 159 | Maggie | 196 |
| Katherine Maris | 111 | Malinda Pennington | 200 |
| Kenneth | 200 201 | Margaret | 2 96 161 178 183 |
| Kenney | 200 | | 185 193 271 |
| Knighton | 178 | Margaret Albert | 140 |
| | | Margaret Bronough | 160 209 213 |
| | | Margaret Elizabeth | 96 97 |
| Lalla | 162 | | 248 271 |
| Laura | 201 | Margaret Evans | 147 |
| Lavinia Moore | 161 | Margaret M. | 185 |
| Lawrance Cresswell | 196 | Margaret McGuinnis | 161 |
| Lemuel | 197 | Margaret P. | 193 |
| Lenna Haden | 200 | Margaret P. Whitehead | 193 |
| Leonard Tillinghast | 25 124 126 | Margaret Seaton Clark | 162 |
| | 138 231 | Margaret Skillern | 103 258 270 |
| Leroy | 188 200 | Margery | 2 143 |
| Leroy D. | 54 | Maria | 25 40 46 56 178 |
| Lewis W. | 185 | Maria Litchfield Lewis | 138 |
| Lidia | 192 | Maria Lewis | 257 |
| Lila Smith | 178 | Maria Parker Taylor | 139 |
| Lillian | 178 184 | Maria Scott | 138 |
| Lillian Russell | 172 | Maria Antoinette | 179 180 |
| Lindsey | 178 | Maria Antoinette Forrest | 179 |
| Livingston C. | 158 | Maria Theresa | 180 |
| Lizzie | 151 | Marie Elizabeth | 156 |
| Louisa Brown | 71 | Marie Oge | 141 |
| Louise | 71 198 | Marion | 200 |
| Leroy Daingerfield | 54 | Marion Helen | 152 |
| Lewis | 159 | Marion Sarah | 157 |
| Lille Baker | 156 | Marmette | 200 |
| Louise | 198 199 | Marshall | 159 |
| Lucinda | 64 | Martha | 54 190 201 |
| Lucy | 54 157 194 195 196 | Martha Daingerfield | 126 |

| | | | |
|----------------------------|-------------------------|--------------------------|---------------|
| Beale, Martha E. Barnes | 193 | Beale, Mary L. | 149 |
| Martha F. | 67 | Mary Lee | 153 |
| Martha Felecia Turberville | | Mary Lee Gillison | 149 150 |
| | 218 218 269 | Mary Lindsey | 184 |
| Martha McGrew | 174 | Mary Magdalen | 176 |
| Marty Elizabeth Tyler | 186 | Mary Magdalen Hacket | 175 177 |
| Mary | 38 39 46 54 58 62 | Mary Margaret | 72 100 274 |
| | 96 102 104 106 143 151 | Mary Mildred | 162 |
| | 159 161 174 180 184 190 | Mary Murdock | 126 134 143 |
| | 192 197 199 201 210 221 | Mary Spender | 192 |
| | 234 235 238 | Mary Steenbergen | 108 |
| Mary A. | 149 150 | Mary Willis Daingerfield | 220 |
| Mary Alice | 156 188 | Marion Sterling | 154 |
| Mary Ann | 103 199 200 | Mary Truxton | 143 |
| Mary Ann Mildred Tucker | | Mary Vance Poage | 96 252 271 |
| (Elliott) | 162 268 | Mary Virginia Moore | 158 |
| Mary Ann Smith | 199 | Mary Warwick | 271 |
| Mary Anna | 70 | Mattie | 156 |
| Mary Anne Tillinghast | 133 138 | May Vandergrift | 153 |
| Mary B. Armstrong | 185 | Mary Vause | 109 |
| Mary Bennett Hall | 178 | Mathias | 179 180 |
| Mary Bonner | 175 | Maude | 200 |
| Mary C. | 150 | Maudie | 200 |
| Mary Caroline | 110 | May | 178 200 |
| Mary Casey Steenbergen | 92 260 | Mercia Moore | 200 |
| Mary Cattlet | 150 | McCune | 185 |
| Mary D. | 137 154 | McGowan Scott | 156 |
| Mary DeRacy Byers | 184 | Merta M. | 185 |
| Mary Dixon | 126 | Mildred | 40 44 222 268 |
| Mary E. | 163 | Minerva Norris | 175 |
| Mary Edwards (Edmonds?) | 140 | Minerva McDonald | 196 |
| Mary Eliza | 158 | Mollie | 188 200 |
| Mary Elizabeth | 206 | Molly | 47 58 169 247 |
| Mary Elizabeth Wagener | | Myrtle | 178 201 |
| (Grayson) | 163 206 | Myrtle Tucker | 178 |
| Mary Ellen Moore | 161 | | |
| Mary Fauntleroy | 168 225 | Nancy | 35 109 201 |
| Mary Foster | 151 | Nancy Barnett | 175 |
| Mary Frazer | 154 | Nannie Cook | 216 |
| Mary Gordon | 151 | Nancy George Huhne | 159 |
| Mary Griggs Griffin | 180 | Nannie A. Lundsford | 187 |
| Mary H. Dorian | 154 | Nannie Cooke | 156 157 |
| Mary Harrison Gordon | 152 234 | Nannie Gilmer | 196 |
| Mary Henderson | 183 | Nat. Gordon | 152 |
| Mary Holton | 180 | Nathaniel Gordon | 153 |
| Mary Ingram | 142 | Nell | 178 |
| Margaret J. Harrison | 185 | Nellie | 158 172 178 |
| Mary J. | 185 | Nellie L. | 187 |
| Mary Jane | 175 | Nellie Madison | 126 |
| Mary Jane Martin | 175 | Nettie S. | 196 |
| Mary Jane Watkins | 175 | Norman | 200 |
| Mary Jenkins | 182 | Norman W. | 196 |

| | | | | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|
| Beale, Norton | 194 | | | | | |
| Octavia | 94 | | | | | |
| Ollie | 199 | | | | | |
| Opal | 200 | | | | | |
| Ophelia Wood | 103 | | | | | |
| Patience | 190 | 197 | | | | |
| Patti | | 158 | | | | |
| Patty | 197 | 198 | | | | |
| Paul | 5 | 200 | | | | |
| Peachie Jane | | 200 | | | | |
| Pearl | | 188 | | | | |
| Peggy | 197 | 198 | | | | |
| Phelan | 195 | 275 | | | | |
| Philomena | | 179 | | | | |
| Pidge Redd | | 163 | | | | |
| Polly | 195 | 221 | 251 | | | |
| Porter | | 200 | | | | |
| Preston Johnston | | 102 | | | | |
| Priscilla | | 38 | 197 | | | |
| Rachel | | 187 | 201 | | | |
| Ralph | | 200 | | | | |
| Ramon | | 200 | | | | |
| Raymond Lacy | | 188 | | | | |
| Rean | | 200 | | | | |
| Rebecca | | 195 | 196 | | | |
| Rebecca Atkins | | | 196 | | | |
| Rebecca Clark | | | 154 | | | |
| Rebecca Frances | | | 201 | | | |
| Rebecca Gillespie | | | 199 | | | |
| Rebecca Hambrick | | | 199 | | | |
| Rebecca Harness | | | 108 | | | |
| Rebecca Williams | | | 110 | | | |
| Rella | | | 201 | | | |
| Rett | | | 187 | | | |
| Retta Green | | | 200 | | | |
| Reuben | 32 | 34 | 35 | 37 | 38 | 39 |
| | 40 | 41 | 42 | 43 | 44 | 46 |
| | 47 | 51 | 54 | 55 | 56 | 57 |
| | 66 | 166 | 168 | 170 | 202 | 218 |
| | | | | | 219 | 269 |
| Reuben L. | | | | | 151 | |
| Rhoda Trigg | | | | | 102 | |
| Richard | 2 | 4 | 5 | 32 | 34 | 35 |
| | 37 | 38 | 39 | 54 | 63 | 64 |
| | 65 | 70 | 82 | 149 | 158 | 160 |
| | 161 | 168 | 169 | 197 | 202 | 220 |
| | | | | | 247 | 273 |
| Richard Augustus | | | | | 196 | |
| Richard Channing | | | | | 71 | |
| Richard E. | 145 | 148 | 161 | 163 | 206 | |

| | | |
|-------------------------|-----|---------------------|
| Beale, Richard Eustace | 163 | 209 |
| | 128 | 160 161 213 |
| Richard H. | | 158 |
| Richard Lee | 70 | 71 |
| Richard L. T. | | 67 |
| Richard Lee Turberville | 69 | 71 |
| Richard Taverner | 161 | 162 |
| Robert | 1 | 2 3 4 37 |
| | 38 | 39 42 43 44 47 |
| | 54 | 57 65 66 67 70 |
| | 71 | 96 97 127 128 134 |
| | 136 | 137 179 186 200 218 |
| | | 219 252 269 |
| Robert Cecil | | 154 |
| Robert Everett | | 187 |
| Robert Ferguson | | 25 |
| Robert H. | 67 | 96 97 271 |
| Robert Hunter | | 67 71 |
| Robert Sommervelle | | 127 136 |
| Robert T. | | 67 |
| Robert Tavenor | | 40 47 |
| Robert Wilson | | 161 |
| Roderick Bruce | | 156 |
| Roger | | 5 |
| Rosa | | 70 |
| Rosa Gibson | | 200 |
| Rosa Nesom | | 172 |
| Rosanna McClune | | 184 |
| Roy | | 188 |
| Russell | | 187 |
| Ruth | 15 | 125 126 134 |
| Sallie Alford | | 194 |
| Sallie Ann Scott | | 155 |
| Sallie Forrest | | 178 |
| Sallie Turner | | 151 |
| Sallie Warrick | | 200 |
| Sally | | 149 198 |
| Samuel | | 186 240 |
| Samuel D. | | 199 |
| Samuel Harold | | 186 |
| Samuel Harrison | | 155 |
| Sarah | 35 | 38 39 41 42 |
| | 57 | 128 144 145 148 |
| | 149 | 151 158 160 163 |
| | | 178 180 183 |
| Sarah Cowles | | 158 |
| Sarah Elizabeth | | 188 |
| Sarah L. | | 151 |
| Sarah Margaret | | 162 |
| Sarah McCarty | 36 | 248 |
| Sarah Merta | | 185 |

| | | | |
|----------------------------|-------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|
| Beale, Sarah Todhunter | 183 | Beale, Tom | 163 |
| Sarah Virginia | 158 | Mrs. T. W. | 127 |
| Sarah Welch | 178 | Thomas W. | 179 |
| Severe Francis Galle | 156 157 216 | Thurman | 199 |
| Sidney Harris | 195 | Treman | 175 |
| Sinah | 40 41 | Truxton | 128 141 |
| Sinah Ball | 44 206 | Truxton Dixon | 133 138 |
| Smith | 199 | | |
| Sophia Clarkson Stuart | 136 | Vina | 200 |
| Sophia Stuart | 136 | Vincent | 178 |
| Stanley | 199 | Virginia Hopkins Durant | 128 143 |
| Stephen | 199 | | 143 |
| Stephen Smith | 199 | Violet Blair | 143 |
| Sue E. | 196 | | |
| Susan | 158 197 | Walker Blaine | 141 |
| Susan C. | 149 | Walter C. | 159 |
| Susan Gordon | 151 | Wallace | 201 |
| Susan Vowles Gordon | 153 | Warren Herbert | 185 |
| Susan W. | 163 | Warren Jack | 185 |
| Susanna 37 38 55 73 77 | 168 | Washington | 184 185 |
| Susanna Heard | 177 | Wayne | 158 |
| Susannah Brooke | 46 | Wiley K. | 188 |
| Susette Garnett | 71 | Will | 187 |
| Susie | 178 | William | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| S. E. | 187 | | 6 23 32 33 34 |
| Stephen | 5 | | 35 37 38 39 40 41 |
| Sylvia | 198 | | 42 47 54 55 56 67 |
| | | | 70 71 73 126 128 132 |
| | | | 145 148 149 150 151 161 |
| T. | 83 | | 163 164 165 166 168 171 |
| Tavener | 107 | | 174 176 177 178 180 182 |
| Taverner 32 34 35 82 83 84 | 84 | | 183 184 187 197 203 207 |
| | | | 208 212 235 237 251 263 |
| | | | 268 |
| | | | 71 |
| Taylor Lowe | 194 | William Bouic | 157 |
| Temperance | 197 | William Bowen | 158 |
| Thomas 1 3 4 5 6 10 | 10 | William C. | 150 154 158 |
| | | William Churchill | 153 154 240 |
| | | William Clinton | 161 |
| | | William Coulter | 154 |
| | | William Currie | 40 218 |
| | | William David | 158 |
| | | William E. | 186 196 |
| | | William H. | 200 |
| | | William Hanson | 200 |
| | | William Herbert | 153 |
| | | William L. | 187 |
| | | William Lacy | 188 |
| | | William Lewis | 109 |
| | | William Newton | 175 |
| | | William Radford | 102 253 |
| | | William Steenberg | 110 |
| Thomas Arthur | 72 | | |
| Thomas B. | 199 | | |
| Thomas J. | 163 | | |
| Thomas O. | 187 | | |
| Thomas S. | 40 42 43 46 | | |
| Thomas Smith | 41 | | |

| | | | |
|---------------------------|-------------------------|----------------------------|-------------|
| Beale, William T. | 67 | Beal, Daisy May Lawler | 295 |
| Willie | 199 200 | Daniel Richard | 294 |
| Willis Jasper | 175 | David Robert | 303 |
| Winifred | 39 128 144 145 149 | Denver Linn | 315 |
| | 169 212 245 246 247 273 | Diana Lynn | 295 |
| Winifred Eustace | 160 | Dorothy Jean | 303 |
| Winifred T. | 40 46 58 | Dorothy Lucille | 295 |
| Winifred Traverse | 38 46 49 | Drury | 192 196 |
| Winifred Travis | 40 | | |
| Zelia Harrison | 185 | Easter Adaline | 294 |
| | | Edna Joe | 297 |
| | | Edwin | 195 |
| Beal, Aalcy Allen | 297 | Elizabeth | 189 190 198 |
| Abbie | 293 | Elizabeth Ashby | 189 |
| Alexander L. | 179 180 | Elizabeth Beachamp | 295 |
| Alice Ozier | 293 | Elizabeth Joyner | 197 |
| Allie | 294 | Ella Scroggins | 293 |
| Ann Ashby | 189 | Ellen Douglas Sneed | 303 |
| Anna | 296 | Ellie | 315 |
| Anna Carlene | 295 | Elwood Sebron | 295 |
| Anna Stoneham | 294 | Elwood Terrell | 295 |
| Annah Mae | 297 | Emmey | 198 |
| Anne | 302 | Emmie Lee Dubose | 303 |
| Annie Dell Donley | 295 | Estelle Marie | 294 315 |
| | | Etta Louise | 295 |
| Barney | 190 191 | Evelyn | 294 314 |
| Benjamin | 190 191 197 198 | | |
| Bernedine Marie Rotollo | 295 | Florence | 191 |
| Betsey Edwards | 197 | Frances | 294 |
| Betsy | 198 | Frances Anne | 302 |
| Betty Jo | 302 | Frances Elizabeth Cummings | 302 |
| Betty Myers | 303 | Francis | 181 |
| Bob | 297 | Francis Logan | 294 315 |
| Bonnie Rosalie | 316 | Francis Stuart | 189 |
| Burnice | 297 | Frank Dewey | 295 |
| Byron Cecil | 295 | Frankie J. Boring | 297 |
| | | | |
| Catherine | 293 | Gearld LeRoy | 315 |
| Charles | 131 | George | 179 180 |
| Charles Rex | 296 | George Watts | 295 |
| Charles Schmieding | 296 | Georgia H. | 301 |
| Charles T. | 295 | Grace Anne | 302 |
| Charlotte | 198 | Grace Homan | 302 |
| Charlotte Columbia Ellett | 189 | | |
| Charles Lee | 303 | Harold D. | 302 303 |
| Charles Royace | 295 | Hattie Lou Aynes | 303 |
| Cheryl Ann | 316 | Hattie Steele | 315 |
| Clara Bess | 295 | Helen | 294 |
| Corrine Magness | 295 | Helen Pride | 314 |
| Crowder | 294 | Henry Clay | 302 |
| Cynthia Mayo | 181 | Henry Cummings | 302 |
| | | Henry Stoneham | 302 |

| | | | |
|------------------|---------------------|-----------------------|---------------------|
| Beal, Henry W. | 179 | Beal, Lillian L. Long | 314 |
| Homer Robert | 303 | Logan Brian | 315 |
| | | Louisa E. | 189 |
| Isbel | 198 | Louisa Hudson | 315 |
| Ike | 293 | Lula | 293 |
| | | Lydia | 192 |
| Jacob | 131 | Lou Anne | 303 |
| James | 171 190 191 | Louisana | 190 |
| James Lawrence | 190 | Lucy | 196 |
| James Logan | 295 | Lydia | 196 |
| James Thurman | 294 315 | Lydia W. Bryant | 195 |
| Jane | 179 | | |
| Jean Beeks | 316 | M. E. Vance | 303 |
| Jeanetta Pauline | 295 | Mack Pleasant | 292 |
| Jeff D. | 297 | Malinda | 293 |
| Jeremiah | 198 | Mamie Lena | 303 |
| Jerusha Rae | 198 | Margaret Linn | 294 |
| Joe | 297 | Marguerite | 303 |
| Joe W. | 314 | Maria Antoinette | 179 |
| Johanna | 131 | Maria Jones | 293 |
| John | 131 185 189 190 191 | Mariano Anthony | 295 |
| | 192 193 198 292 293 | Martha | 189 190 191 |
| John Clay | 295 | Martha Neville | 190 |
| John Dudley | 303 | Mary | 190 191 192 196 |
| John E. | 195 | Mary Ann Cullins | 292 293 304 |
| John F. | 304 | Mary Brenda | 303 |
| John Henry | 294 315 | Mary Carlene Catron | 295 |
| John Homer | 303 | Mary Carter | 294 |
| John Joseph | 295 | Mary C. Glass | 189 |
| John Logan | 316 | Mary Elizabeth | 191 |
| John Merwin | 303 | Mary Frances Bingham | 296 |
| John Rufus | 293 | Mary Helen | 314 |
| John Turner | 294 | Mary Jameson | 302 |
| John W. | 179 | Mary Jane Powers | 294 |
| Johnie | 293 | Mary Merline Merwin | 303 |
| Jordon | 197 | Mary Sue Cox | 303 |
| Joseph | 176 302 | Mary V. | 297 298 307 312 313 |
| Joseph Tyre | 294 | Mary White | 297 |
| Joshua | 192 | Mary Willie | 302 |
| Josiah | 177 178 | Matthias | 179 |
| Julia | 293 296 | Matthis | 179 |
| | | May Rebecca Stoneham | 302 |
| Katherine Irene | 294 316 | Michael James | 316 |
| | | Mildred | 294 315 |
| Laura Ann | 303 | Minnie Anderson | 293 |
| Lavenia | 293 | Minnie Cabbard | 293 |
| Lawrence | 190 | Molly Janell | 295 |
| Lee | 293 | | |
| Lee Moore | 293 | Nancy Sue | 303 |
| Lemuel | 197 | Nila Margaret Harvey | 294 |
| Liddia | 192 | | |
| Lillian Itaska | 303 | Pat Stoneham | 295 |

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----------------|---------------------------|---------------------|
| Beal, Patience | 191 | Beal, Tommy Matt | 314 |
| Pearl | 297 | Turk | 297 |
| Peggy | 198 294 | Tyre Bingham | 296 |
| Peggy Lois | 315 | | |
| Pete | 297 | Vina Dickerson | 303 |
| Phereby | 198 | Virginia | 189 |
| Philomena K. | 179 | Virginia May | 302 |
| Pleasant M. | 292 | Viva Donce | 294 |
| Pleasant Mack | 293 | Viva Dones | 316 |
| Polly | 196 198 | | |
| Polly Johnson | 197 | W. H. | 189 |
| | | Walter Henry | 189 |
| Rachel | 190 191 198 | Walter Robbins | 303 |
| Ralph Elwood | 303 | Wilkinson | 190 191 |
| Ralph Willis | 302 | William | 131 171 177 188 |
| Rebecca Sue | 295 | | 189 190 195 197 198 |
| Richard | 7 292 302 | William Ashby | 189 |
| Robert | 179 | William M. | 190 |
| Robert Clifton | 302 | Willie Bess | 302 |
| Robert Joe | 314 | | |
| Robert Linn | 294 315 | Beall, Alexander L. | 177 |
| Ronald Rae | 315 | Charles | 46 |
| Roxanna Thompson | 301 | George | 131 143 177 |
| Roxy Cannon | 295 | Henry W. | 177 |
| Roy | 297 | John | 175 176 192 196 |
| Rufus | 293 | Joseph | 176 |
| Ruth Elizabeth | 295 | Josiah | 176 177 |
| | | Margaret | 177 |
| Sadie Louisiana Dawson | 181 | Maria A. | 179 |
| Sally | 190 191 | Marie | 177 |
| Sam | 296 | Mary | 175 |
| Sam Crowder | 295 | Mary Magdalen | 176 |
| Sammy Dell | 295 | Sarah | 176 |
| Sarah | 176 188 190 198 | Thomas | 131 143 175 |
| Sarah Joyner | 198 | William | 175 176 |
| Sebron Turner | 295 | | |
| Shadrach | 198 | Bealle, Albert | 173 |
| Shadrack | 198 | Angelo Jones | 173 |
| Sherol Lynn | 295 | Ann | 173 |
| Sidney Albert | 294 | Betty Jean | 173 |
| Sophia Pemberton | 189 | Burnitt | 173 |
| Stuart Craig | 295 | Elizabeth Susan | 173 |
| Susan Stoneham | 295 | Elsie Unger | 173 |
| Susie | 302 | Emma | 173 |
| Susie Homan | 302 | Fannie Brown | 173 |
| Sylvia | 198 | Frances Ann | 173 |
| | | Frances Glass | 173 |
| Tabitha | 171 | Gustavus Adolphus | 173 |
| Texann | 294 | Helen McComb | 174 |
| Thomas | 189 | Ida | 174 |
| Thomas Glass | 189 | James Caddell | 173 |
| Thomas W. | 179 | Jeremah Doughty Lafayette | 174 |

| | | | |
|---------------------------|---------|-----------------------|---------|
| Bealle, Jim | 174 | Bealle, Mary Brooksby | 181 |
| John Foster | 173 | Mary Brown | 181 |
| John T. | 173 174 | Mary Claton | 181 |
| John W. | 173 174 | Mary Simpson | 181 |
| John Wynne | 173 | Mary Squibb | 182 |
| Julia Barnitt | 173 | Patience | 182 |
| Kate | 174 | Polly Bales | 182 |
| Kathryn Sullivan | 173 | Rachel | 182 |
| Lucious Guild | 173 | Rachel Pierce | 182 |
| Martha Elizabeth | 173 | Rachel West | 181 |
| Martha Foster | 173 | Rebecca Chambers | 181 |
| Nancy Dianah | 174 | Rebecca Underwood | 182 |
| Nancy Doughty | 173 | Sarah | 181 |
| Nell | 173 174 | Sarah Bowater | 181 |
| Pearl Ellis | 174 | Solomon | 181 182 |
| Rhoda Lavinge | 174 | William | 181 182 |
| Robert | 173 | | |
| Sarah Rebecca | 173 | Beel, Abigail | 191 |
| Warren | 174 | Burwell | 192 |
| William | 173 | Drewry | 192 |
| William E. | 174 | John | 191 192 |
| | | Joshua | 191 |
| Beals, Abraham | 182 | Liddie | 192 |
| Ann | 182 | Lydia | 191 |
| Alice Alexandra Barnes | 182 | Martha | 197 |
| Bettina Byrd | 182 | Mary | 197 |
| Charity | 181 | Patience | 191 |
| Catherine Harrold | 181 | Richard | 191 |
| Daisey Malcom | 182 | Thomas | 197 |
| Daniel | 182 | | |
| David | 181 | Bail, George | 126 |
| Elena Louise | 182 | Beales, James H. | 108 |
| Elihu | 181 | Bealle, | 198 |
| Elizabeth | 181 182 | Beele, Elizabeth | 6 |
| Elizabeth Blackburn | 182 | John | 197 |
| Elizabeth Greist | 181 | Richard | 190 197 |
| Elizabeth Nelson | 181 | Bele, Hamon | 6 |
| Emma | 181 | Richard | 7 |
| Frank Lee | 10 182 | William Atte | 6 |
| Hannah | 182 | | |
| Hannah Jones | 181 | | |
| Isaac | 181 | | |
| Jacob | 181 182 | | |
| John | 181 182 | | |
| Joseph | 181 182 | | |
| Joseph James | 181 | | |
| Katherine Meredith Thomas | | | |
| (Taussig) | 182 | | |
| Lydia | 181 | | |
| Martha | 182 | | |
| Mary | 182 | | |
| Mary Ann | 181 182 | | |

| | | | |
|--------------------------------|-----------------|---------------------------|-------------|
| Abbott, | 188 | Allerton, Mary Morris | 202 |
| Mollie Beale | 188 | Mary Sarah | 246 |
| Abele, John Horn | 177 | Remember | 202 |
| Adams, | 171 | Sarah | 202 203 246 |
| Carrie Blackford | 111 | Willoughby | 31 202 210 |
| Elizabeth Fauntleroy | 224 | | 219 237 |
| Elizabeth Saunders | 106 | Allen, Reuben | 84 |
| Florence Bias | 106 | Allison, Nancy | 249 |
| Frances Cowan | 106 | Althas, G. W. | 97 |
| Frank | 111 | Amber, Ann Madison Willis | 117 |
| Hazel Kirk Moore | 106 | Ambler, Richard Jacquelin | 117 |
| Jack Hartford | 106 | Ammon, Margaret | 238 |
| John Quincy | 106 | Anderson, 21 77 | 172 |
| Lucretia Cooper | 171 | A. M. | 293 |
| Margaret Gatewood | 106 | Bennie Foreman | 172 |
| Mary Florence Bias | 106 | Caroline Ella Little | 171 |
| Mary Katherine | 106 | David | 256 |
| Rose Virginia | 106 | Elizabeth | 256 258 |
| Thomas | 106 224 | Emma Beals | 181 |
| Thomas Cesario | 106 | E. R. | 293 |
| Addison, Rebecca Bowles | 264 | Ethel Lucille | 172 |
| Sarah | 243 | Fae Caroline | 172 |
| Aeiker, Hilda Ernestine | 93 | Genet | 21 |
| Hugh | 93 | Hattie Beale | 172 |
| Aisquith, Ann Arabella Briscoe | 119 | Isla Sloan | 167 |
| Edward Moore | 119 | James | 258 |
| Eleanor Waters | 119 | James Hugh | 172 |
| J. D. | 119 | James Wilson | 171 |
| Littleton | 119 | John | 181 258 |
| Alderbury, Agnes | 265 | Joseph R. | 185 |
| Richard | 265 | Julia Beal | 293 |
| Alexander, Anne | 246 247 | Julian Thompson | 172 |
| Johanna | 311 | Ladye Grace | 172 |
| Lucinda Washington | 74 | Lige | 293 |
| Alford, Sallie | 194 | Lois Threadgill | 172 |
| Alison, Aly | 268 | Margaret Elizabeth | |
| Allen, Tamson | 270 271 | Thompson | 171 |
| Allerton, Ann Corbin | 168 202 | Margaret M. Beale | 185 |
| | 210 219 | Mark McCausland | 53 167 |
| Bartholomew | 202 | Mary | 258 |
| Elizabeth | 202 203 | Minnie | 293 |
| Elizabeth Willoughby | 202 | P. H. | 293 |
| Fear Brewster | 202 | Paul Jackson | 172 |
| Frances | 203 | Pless | 293 |
| Glwen | 202 219 | Robert | 171 |
| Hannah Keene Bushrod | 210 | Ruth Williams | 172 |
| Hannash Keene | 203 | S. W. | 49 |
| Isaac | 132 168 202 203 | Thomas Alfred | 172 |
| | 219 246 263 | Thomas Andrew | 171 |
| Jesse | 202 | Williams | 258 |
| John | 202 | Andrew, John D. | 18 |
| Mary | 202 203 | Antonsanti, Louis | 222 |

| | | | |
|--------------------------|-------------|---------------------------|-------------|
| Antonsanti, Nan Jeffries | 222 | Arnett, Anne Beal | 302 |
| Applegate, Norman Lee | 316 | John | 302 |
| Viva Dones Beal | 316 | Arnis, Mary | 78 |
| Viva Jeanette | 316 | Arnold, Benedict | 183 |
| Appleton, Frances | 272 | E. C. | 270 272 |
| Archibald, | 98 | Arrington, Dave | 163 |
| Arguello, Luis Antonio | 115 | Arthis, Joseph | 176 |
| Armistead, Ann | 77 | Ashby, | 79 |
| Anne | 203 245 | Eleanor Gillers | 189 |
| Anne Lee | 221 245 | Ashfield, John | 12 |
| Anthony | 203 | Ashford, Beale | 143 |
| Elizabeth | 148 203 | Elizabeth Brown Beale | 143 |
| Elizabeth B. | 214 | Mahlon | 143 |
| Henry | 214 | Ashton, | 51 |
| John | 78 148 203 | Anne | 243 |
| | 211 245 | Frances | 268 |
| | 78 | Henry | 244 268 |
| John C. | 211 245 | Astley, Margareta | 241 |
| Judith | 203 | Thomas | 241 |
| Judith | 78 | Atheral, Hannah | 205 |
| Louisa | 245 | Atherold, Hannah | 205 |
| Martha | 245 | Atkins, Rebecca | 196 |
| Mary | 78 | Atwell, Lenora Sneed | 301 |
| Mary B. | 50 | Snyder | 301 |
| Mary Burwell | 78 | Virginia Sue | 301 |
| Mary F. | 78 79 | William H. | 301 |
| Robert L. | 203 221 245 | Auxer, Michall | 310 |
| William | 185 | William | 310 |
| Armstrong, Mary B. | 68 72 | Avery, | 172 |
| Arnest, Annie Carter | 68 | Eula | 172 |
| Annie Elizabeth | 69 72 | Hattie Beale | 172 |
| Carter | 68 | J. Allie | 172 |
| Emily | 69 72 | Ollie | 172 |
| Emily Faith | 67 | Aylett, Anne | 243 |
| Emily M. | 69 72 | Mary | 243 |
| Frances | 68 | William | 243 |
| George A. | 69 72 | Aynes, Hattie Lou | 303 |
| George Corbin | 67 | | |
| George Gibson | 72 | Bachmietieff, George | 142 |
| Gertrude | 69 72 | Mary Ingram Beale | 142 |
| Harry Lee | 69 72 | Bacon, Nathaniel | 5 12 13 232 |
| John Douglas | 69 72 | Sybil | 275 |
| Julian Douglas | 68 72 | Bailey, Annabel | 62 |
| Lucy Beale | 68 | Clara | 67 71 |
| Lucy Kerenhappuck | 68 | Elizabeth | 22 |
| Martha A. | 68 | Wilson | 22 |
| Mary Carter | 69 72 | Baker, Alcinda Baker Hite | 120 |
| Phillip | 68 | Betsey | 157 216 |
| Richard Beale | 69 | Clementina | 152 |
| Richard T. | 68 72 | John | 117 120 |
| Richard Turberville | 68 | Juliet Wood | 117 118 |
| Thomas A. | 68 72 | Balch, Ann | 51 |
| Thomas Maund | | | |

| | | | |
|--------------------|-------------------|------------------------------|---------------------|
| Balch, Chalmer | 51 | Ball, Mary Ann Bertrand | |
| Eliza M. | 80 | Ewell (Ballentine) | 222 |
| Elizabeth | 51 | Mary Conway | 206 214 221 222 |
| Julia | 50 | Mary Conway (Daingerfield) | 222 |
| Mary | 50 | Mary Johnson | 205 |
| Thomas | 51 | Mary Smith | 244 |
| William | 50 | Mildred | 40 206 |
| Baldrey, Robert | 233 | Nathaniel | 205 |
| Bales, Polly | 182 | Peter | 26 |
| Ball, Abigail Burt | 204 | Richard | 26 206 42 204 205 |
| Agatha Conway | 206 | Samuel | 204 205 |
| Alfred | 78 | Sarah | 26 27 207 222 |
| Alice | 26 | | 224 245 249 |
| Alling | 204 | Sinah | 27 41 44 206 249 |
| Ann | 26 39 | Stretchley | 206 |
| Ann Beale | 37 55 56 | Thomas | 131 |
| Anna Taylor | 205 | William | 25 26 27 41 42 |
| Anne | 205 207 215 | | 148 204 205 207 213 |
| Benjamin | 26 | | 244 245 249 |
| Burgess | 29 65 | Williamson | 26 37 38 39 |
| Cordella | 26 | | 40 55 58 |
| Daniel | 205 | Ballard, Thomas | 5 |
| E. | 50 | Ballendine, Mary Ann Betrand | |
| Easter | 205 | (Ewell) | 222 |
| Eliza | 27 | William | 222 |
| Eliza Lucy | 79 | Balthis, Leonard | 84 168 |
| Elizabeth | 26 205 | Barber, Samuel | 168 |
| Elizabeth Rogers | 205 | Thomas | 23 213 |
| Ellen | 28 29 206 207 213 | Barbour, James | 43 47 66 |
| Florinda | 26 | Barham, G. D. | 193 |
| Frances Ravencroft | 205 | Barker, Harold | 0.96 98 100 272 |
| Francis | 204 | Helen Moffett | 100 |
| Georg | 130 131 | Katherine | 100 |
| George | 26 205 207 | Barnes, Abram | 27 |
| Hannah | 27 30 205 207 267 | Alice Alexandra | 182 |
| Hannah Atheral | 205 | Ann | 116 236 |
| Hannah Beale | 207 213 245 249 | Catherine | 312 313 |
| Henry Lee | 244 | Dorothy | 101 |
| J. | 165 | Edward | 197 |
| James | 27 41 42 44 | James | 195 196 |
| | 206 214 221 222 | John E. | 195 |
| James Wallace | 26 | Lydia W. Beale | 196 |
| Jesse | 206 | Martha E. | 193 |
| John | 26 131 204 | Mathew | 117 236 |
| Joseph | 205 212 215 272 | Mary | 266 |
| Judith | 27 29 207 224 | William L. | 101 |
| Lawrence | 204 | Barnett, | 28 |
| Lettice | 27 | Nancy | 175 |
| Lettice Lee | 26 244 | Barradall, Edward | 229 245 |
| Margaret | 26 30 206 | Sarah Fitzhugh | 229 245 |
| Mary | 26 27 205 207 | Barrett, Sarah | 192 |
| | 222 244 272 | Barry, John | 143 |

| | | | |
|----------------------------|-------------|--------------------------|----------------|
| Barry, Maria Kelly | 143 | Bathurst, Susan Rich | 207 |
| Barton, Georgia Beal Sneed | 301 | Batte, Albert | 296 |
| Lenora Beal | 301 | Julia Beal | 296 |
| Wood | 301 | Stella | 296 |
| Bassett, Abigail | 275 | Battailde, Sarah | 229 |
| Allen | 275 | Bayer, Margaret | 69 72 |
| Anna Mayhew | 275 | Bayle, Ann | 175 |
| Clement Newton | 186 275 | Baynham, Elizabeth | 265 |
| Cornelius | 275 | Bays, Clara Bess Beal | 295 |
| Clement Winston | 186 | Gail Keran | 295 |
| Edwin | 186 | Herbert Anderson | 295 |
| Eleanor Lee | 186 | Juddy Anne | 295 |
| Elizabeth Tilden | 275 | Baytop, Jones | 262 |
| Fortunatus | 275 | Sarah | 262 |
| Gerald Wheeler | 186 | Sarah Booth | 262 |
| Geraldine Adair | 186 | Thomas | 262 |
| Jesse | 163 | Bazzaarem, A. D. | 153 |
| John | 189 | Virginia Beale Kite | 153 |
| John E. | 275 | Beach, William | 149 |
| Julia Lee Beale | 186 275 | Beachamp, Elizabeth | 295 |
| Libbie Moore | 186 | Beane, Mary Bias | 105 |
| Lida Moore | 186 | Mary Gatewood Bias | 104 |
| Lydia | 275 | Warwick Gatewood Bias | 105 |
| Mary | 221 | W. S. R. | 105 |
| Mary Burt | 275 | Beard, Josiah | 271 |
| Mary Huckins | 275 | Rachel Cameron Poage | 271 |
| Nathan | 275 | Beatty, Winfred | 28 |
| Olivia Telton | 275 | Beaufoe, Humphrey | 265 |
| Rachel Willison | 275 | Johanna | 265 |
| Robert Adair | 186 | Beckwith, Ann | 81 |
| Robert Beale | 186 | Lewis | 81 |
| Russell | 186 | M. | 32 34 36 |
| Sarah | 275 | Bedles, Alice | 266 |
| Sarah Beale | 163 | William | 266 |
| Sarah Telton | 275 | Bedmanton, Ursula | 3 |
| Sidney Winston | 186 | Beech, Isabella | 248 |
| Sybil | 275 | Beeks, Jean | 316 |
| Sybil Bacon | 275 | Belfield, Alexander | 42 |
| William | 186 275 | Ann H | 40 |
| Winnefred | 186 | Ann Harwar Beale | 208 |
| Winnie | 186 221 | Anne | 224 |
| Bassock, Clement | 6 | Daingerfield | 42 |
| Bathurst, Allen | 207 | Frances Wright | 208 |
| Edward | 207 | John | 66 208 224 250 |
| Elizabeth | 207 220 | John Bright | 49 |
| Elizabeth Waller | 207 | John W. | 42 |
| John | 207 | Joseph | 35 36 42 208 |
| Lancelot | 207 220 250 | Mary Meriweather Colston | 208 250 |
| Lawrence | 207 | Reuben | 42 |
| Mary | 207 250 | Ruth Sydnor | 208 |
| Mary Dodge | 207 | Sidnor | 125 |
| Robert | 207 | | |

| | | | | |
|-------------------------|-----|----------------|---------------------------|---------|
| Belfield, Sydney | 24 | 25 | Bias, Elizabeth E. Duncan | 105 |
| Sydnor | | 46 | James Woods Warwick | 105 |
| Thomas | 33 | 42 208 | Kate Eliza | 105 |
| Thomas Meriweather | | 208 | Lucy Plunkett | 106 |
| Thomas Wright | 208 | 220 250 | Margaret Skillern | 105 |
| Bell, George | | 131 | Mary Catherine Gatewood | 104 270 |
| Robert | | 131 | Mary Florence | 106 |
| Bellfield, Annie Currie | | 220 | Mary Gatewood | 105 |
| Thomas Wright | | 220 | Mary Jane Gatewood | 104 270 |
| Bendy, Elizabeth | | 242 | Warwick Gatewood | 105 |
| Bennett, Edward | | 2 | Bibb, Mary | 85 |
| Elizabeth | | 256 | Biedleman, Barkley | 113 |
| John F. | | 136 | Edward Bayard | 113 |
| John Faber | | 136 | Katherine Duncan | 113 |
| Sophia Stuart Beale | | 136 | W. H. | 113 |
| Susan | | 2 | Bierne, Andrew | 113 |
| William | | 256 | Mary | 113 |
| Benton, Anne | | 60 | Bilkson, Samuel | 14 |
| Brooke | | 60 | Bill, Catherine | 226 |
| Browning Lovell | | 60 | John | 226 |
| Clara | | 60 | Billington, John | 237 |
| Edna Lillian | | 60 | Mary | 237 |
| Edwin Hyde | | 60 | Bingham, Mary Frances | 296 |
| Field | | 60 | Birch, J. H. | 79 |
| Mildred | | 60 | Bird, Abraham | 108 |
| Nellie | | 60 | Biscoe, George | 178 |
| Roberts | | 60 | Margaret Beale | 178 |
| Berenger, Ida | | 185 | Bisler, Esther | 74 |
| Berkeley, | | 78 | Blackburn, Elizabeth | 182 |
| Elizabeth Carter | | 212 | Richard Scott | 27 |
| Nelson | | 212 | Blackford, Beale | 111 |
| William | | 125 | Blackford, Benjamin R. | 111 |
| Berry, Sarah Louise | | 121 | Bierne | 111 |
| Berryman, | | 210 | Caroline Steenbergen | 111 |
| Sarah Bushrod | | 210 | Carrie | 111 |
| Bertrand, Charlotte | | 222 | Delia Haymond | 111 |
| John | | 222 | Gene Rue | 111 |
| Mary Ann | | 222 | Godwin | 111 |
| Besford, Agnes | | 265 | Hariette Wyndock | 111 |
| Bess, | | 305 | John Graham | 111 |
| Clarrisa Amanda Cullins | | 305 | Juliette | 111 |
| James Thomas | | 305 | Mary Van Winkle | 111 |
| Leamuel | | 305 | Thomas F. | 111 |
| William Alfred | | 305 | Virginia | 111 |
| Beverly, Jane Taylor | | 264 | Blackwell, Ann Conway | |
| Maria Carter | | 212 | Eustace (Hull) | 222 |
| Robert | 79 | 80 212 237 264 | Anna | 204 |
| William | | 80 | John | 48 |
| Bias, Cesaric | 104 | 105 | Joseph | 222 |
| Dallie Fontaine | | 105 | Robert | 22 |
| Elizabeth Cesario | | 105 | S. | 147 |
| Elizabeth Duncan | | 105 | | |

| | | | |
|---------------------------|--------|----------------------------|---------|
| Blackwell, Samuel | 160 | Booth, Margaret Underwood | 209 |
| Blackwood, Attarah Bell | 89 | Mary Cooke | 254 264 |
| Charles K. | 89 | Mary Taliaferro | 262 |
| Mary Margaret | 89 | Sarah | 262 |
| Bladen, Priscilla | 211 | Thomas | 254 |
| William | 211 | Boothe, Catherine | 229 |
| Blaine, Bettie Anne | 110 | Thomas | 229 |
| Eleanor | 110 | Boring, Emily Jean | 180 |
| Harriett Stanwood | 141 | Frankie J. | 297 |
| I. Utley | 110 | Grace Minor | 180 |
| James G. | 141 | J. Ward | 180 |
| Rebecca Beale Van Meter | 110 | Naomi Harrell | 180 |
| W. H. | 110 | Boroughs, John | 223 |
| William H. | 110 | Boswell, Clarissa | 193 194 |
| Blair, Mary | 251 | Bouic, Mary Anna | 70 |
| Blakemore, James Morrison | 304 | Bouvier, Edith Ewing | 195 275 |
| Marian West | 304 | Bowater, Sarah | 181 |
| Paige Blanton | 304 | Bowdoin, Henry Arthur | 314 |
| William Blanton | 304 | Minnie L. Smith | 314 |
| Bland, Mary | 26 244 | Bowdre, Eppie Marie | 19 |
| Richard | 26 244 | Bowen, Albenia | 157 |
| Blaylock, Mattie | 293 | Bowen, Elizabeth Catherine | 120 230 |
| Bledheer, William | 309 | Richard | 230 |
| Bleight, John | 81 | Bowie, Margaret Johns | 28 |
| Blinkhorn, | 234 | Mary | 28 |
| Elizabeth | 233 | Washington | 28 |
| Elizabeth Goodwin | 234 | Bowles, Eleanor | 232 |
| Bloomer, George | 143 | Rebecca | 264 |
| Violet Blair Beale | 143 | Bowman, Abraham | 108 |
| Blount, Francis | 21 | Carey | 122 |
| John | 241 | Eleanor Briscoe | 119 121 |
| Katherina | 241 | Elizabeth Briscoe | 121 |
| Willie | 309 | Eleanor Harrison | 122 |
| Blue, Charles Edwin | 154 | Frances Ann | 121 |
| Marion Sterling | 154 | George | 239 |
| Blunt, | 217 | Isaac | 122 |
| Margery | 217 | Isaac Sydnor | 119 121 |
| Bobin, Mary | 87 | Mary Elizabeth | 121 |
| Boehms, W. G. D. * | 158 | Mary Hite | 239 |
| Bolander, Harry | 45 | Rebecca | 122 |
| Bolling, Lucy | 229 | Susan Caroline Hall | 119 |
| Bonner, Mary | 175 | Thomas | 122 |
| Booker, | 188 | Bowyer, Henry | 95 |
| Blanche Beale | 188 | Boydston, Clara | 122 |
| Bonner, Willis | 175 | Boyer, | 122 |
| Boone, Mazie | 296 | Elizabeth Hite | 122 |
| Booth, Anne | 254 | Bracey, Francis | 192 |
| Frances Amanda | 262 | Bradford, | 57 |
| George | 262 | B. H. | 51 166 |
| George Wythe | 262 | Judith Harwar | 51 166 |
| Humphrey | 209 | Landon A. | 51 166 |
| Letitia Edgar | 48 | | |

| | | | | | | | |
|--------------------------|-----|-----|----------------------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|
| Bradford, May Burton | 51 | 166 | Briscoe, Elizabeth | | | | 121 |
| Osmond | 51 | 166 | Elizabeth Caroline | | | | 119 |
| William | | 149 | Frances Amelia | | | | 120 |
| Bradhead, Daniel | | 183 | James Francis | | | | 119 |
| Bradshaw, Benjamin | | 191 | James Hite | | | | 119 |
| Brancey, Francis | | 191 | John | | | | 118 |
| Brashear, Antoinette | | 116 | John Lamar | | | | 119 |
| Corinna Harrison | | 116 | Juliet Baker | | | | 118 |
| Cuthbert Sidney | | 116 | Juliet Wood Hite | | | | 118 |
| Elizabeth Ann | | 116 | Minnie Butler | | | | 119 |
| Elizabeth Beale Harrison | | 116 | Minnie Lamar | | | | 119 |
| Frances Emaline | | 116 | Norman Butler | | | | 119 |
| Robert | | 116 | Thomas | | | | 118 |
| Brashears, George W. | | 61 | Thomas | | | | 119 |
| Braswell, Jacob | | 192 | Thomas Wood | | | | 119 |
| Bratton, Ann Lewis | 86 | 89 | Britt, Jonachen | | | | 195 |
| Braxton, Ann Elizabeth | 54 | 238 | Brocas, Eleanor Altonhed | | | | 211 |
| Elizabeth | | 210 | William | | | | 211 |
| George | | 212 | Brock, R. A. | | | | 242 |
| Bray, David | | 33 | Brockenbrough, Austin | | | | 168 |
| James | | 5 | John | | | | 54 |
| Breeden, E. Cartwright | | 27 | Moore | 41 | | | 160 |
| Brent, Chambers | | 154 | Newman | 25 | | | 31 |
| Lillian Blanche Thompson | | 301 | Bronough, Adeline | | | | 81 |
| Lucy Cook Beale | | 154 | Anne | | | | 208 |
| Robert Price | | 301 | Anne Carter | 209 | | | 213 |
| William | | 50 | Elizabeth | | | | 208 |
| Brett, Anne Brodhurst | | 272 | Jeremiah | | | | 208 |
| Brewbaker, Abram | 83 | 261 | John | 160 | 209 | | 212 |
| Brewbacker, Abraham | | 84 | Louise | | | | 80 |
| Brewster, Fear | | 202 | Margaret | 160 | 161 | 208 | 209 |
| Briant, William | | 310 | Margaret Murdock | | | | 208 |
| Bridger, William | | 197 | Maria Fitzhugh | | | | 208 |
| Bridges, | | 111 | Mary Anne Carter | 209 | | | 212 |
| Helen | | 113 | Mary Cooke | | | | 208 |
| Briggs, Henry | | 197 | Mary Mason | 209 | 213 | | 238 |
| Bright, Ada | | 75 | Rebecca Craine | | | | 208 |
| Adelia | | 76 | William | | | | 208 |
| Betty | | 76 | Brooke, Ann Hay Taliaferro | | | | 210 |
| Clarkson Joel | | 76 | Annie Amelia | | | | 62 |
| Frances Harriett | | 76 | Barbara | | | | 136 |
| Haden H. | | 76 | Benjamin | | | | 136 |
| Jane McClung | | 75 | Blanche Grayson | | | | 63 |
| Margaret Carter | | 76 | Burnham | | | | 63 |
| Mary Dwight | | 76 | Catherine | | | | 210 |
| Michael | | 75 | Elizabeth | | | | 210 |
| William Alexander | | 75 | Elizabeth Braxton | | | | 210 |
| Zerelda Lucinda | | 75 | Elizabeth Goode | | | | 61 |
| Briscoe, Ann Arabella | 119 | | Fontaine | 58 | 61 | 62 | 63 |
| Annie Laurie Oliver | 119 | | Francis Calvert | | | | 62 |
| Caroline Miller | 119 | | George | | | 46 | 58 |
| Eleanor Magruder | 118 | | George Beale | | | | 60 |

| | | | |
|--------------------------|------------------|-------------------------|-------------|
| Brooke, George W. | 60 | Brooksby, John | 181 |
| Hannah S. | 58 | Mary | 181 |
| Harriett | 63 | Brown, | 306 |
| Humphrey B. | 54 210 | Ann | 251 |
| Isaac William | 62 | Betsy | 258 |
| Isabella Cumming | 61 | Betty | 103 |
| James | 61 | B. Gratz | 103 258 |
| James Vass | 61 62 | Carey Wilson | 309 |
| Jeannie Morrison | 61 | Elizabeth Power | 138 |
| John Goode | 61 | Fanny | 173 |
| Julia | 60 | Georgia May | 300 |
| Katherine Booth | 209 | Gideon H. | 60 |
| Lorraine | 62 | Hannah Beals | 182 |
| Mary | 63 210 | Jesse John | 309 |
| Mary Beale | 39 58 210 | John | 103 117 258 |
| Mary Eliza | 58 | John Nicholas | 138 |
| Mary Fauntleroy | 209 | Josephine Beale | 185 |
| Mary Margaret | 63 | Julia Gordon (Harris) | 306 |
| Mary Mainwaring | 209 | Lucy Maria | 69 |
| Mary Urquart | 61 | Mary | 181 |
| Morrison | 62 | Nicholas | 138 |
| Nell | 63 | Sallie Goodwin | 18 |
| Mary (Polly) | 210 | Samuel | 182 |
| Newton | 62 | Sarah | 14 |
| Peter Y. | 79 | Townsend | 185 |
| Phoebe | 62 210 | William | 14 |
| Reuben | 58 60 | Browning, Edgar Roberts | 59 |
| Richard | 60 210 | John S. | 59 |
| Richard Morris | 61 | Mary Beale | 59 |
| Richard Norris | 62 | Robert Turner | 59 |
| Robert | 58 61 62 136 209 | William Judson | 59 |
| Robert Davis | 60 | Broyles, Jane Oxsheer | 311 |
| Sallie Mason | 63 | Oscar | 311 |
| Sarah | 243 | Brua, Edwin | 122 |
| Sarah Taliaferro | 210 | Elizabeth J. Hite | 122 |
| St. Pierce | 62 63 | Isabelle | 122 |
| Susan Martha | 60 | Lyle | 122 |
| Susanna | 210 | Lyn A. | 122 |
| Susannah | 46 62 | Brumbachler, Abraham | 82 |
| T. | 145 | Bryan, | 268 |
| Thomas | 136 243 | Andrew | 161 |
| Virginia | 60 | Mary | 85 |
| Whitfield | 58 62 | Bryant, Bailey | 198 |
| Whitfield Grayson | 62 | Britton | 197 |
| William | 39 46 47 58 | James Silas | 93 |
| | 60 61 209 210 | John | 197 |
| William Beale | 60 | Lydia W. | 195 |
| William Pierce | 59 60 | Phereby | 197 |
| William Throckmorton | 61 | Phereby Beal | 198 |
| Brookover, M. | 123 | Stanhope | 93 |
| Brooks, Adelaide Moffett | 99 | Stanhope T. | 93 |
| Eliza | 78 | William | 195 |

| | | | |
|---------------------------|-----------------|------------------------------|-------------|
| Buchanan, Alexander Pelt | 239 | Butler, Minnie | 119 |
| Sarah Hite | 239 | Butte, | 187 |
| Buckey, Caroline M. Hite | 121 | Grace | 187 |
| Daniel | 121 | Mary | 187 |
| Juliet | 121 | Rachel Beale | 187 |
| Louisa Packett | 121 | Butts, Hazel Kathryn Green | 296 |
| Marian | 121 | John William | 296 |
| Mervin | 121 | Martha | 296 |
| Thomas | 121 | W. T. | 296 |
| Buckland, William | 144 | Byers, Cordelia A. | 86 92 |
| Buckner, Adelaide Moffett | | James A. | 87 |
| (Brooks) | 99 | John A. | 86 |
| Elizabeth Cooke | 215 | John M. | 87 |
| Richard | 215 | John Maxwell | 87 |
| William | 99 | Lewis C. | 87 |
| Buford, | 27 | Mary De Racy | 184 |
| Bullard, Ada | 77 | Maxwell C. | 87 |
| Bumpass, Garland | 21 | Richard McCulloch | 87 |
| Burford, Lucinda G. | 304 | Robert M. | 87 |
| Burgoine, J | | Byrd, Anne | 51 211 |
| Burke, | 106 | Maria | 212 |
| Betsy Hite Beale | 106 | Richard | 99 |
| Burns, | 248 | William | 211 212 |
| Burnes, Fannie | 19 | | |
| Mary McCarty | 248 | Cady, Margaret | 307 |
| Burnett, Joan | 241 | Caesar, Julius | 261 |
| Burnham, Brooke Browning | 63 | Calendar of Va. State Papers | |
| Nathan | 63 | | 276 277 278 |
| Royal Edwin | 63 237 | Calthorpe, Elrimalech | 20 |
| Burnley, Hardin | 43 470 | Frances | 20 |
| Burnley, James | 60 | Mary | 20 |
| Burnitt, Julia | 173 | Mary Robinson | 20 |
| Burt, Abigail | 204 | Calvert, Ann | 61 |
| Henry | 204 | Camden, Harry | 111 |
| Mary | 275 | Humphrey | 251 |
| Mary Macon | 71 | Juliette Blackford | 111 |
| Burwell, Elizabeth Carter | 211 | Susan | 251 |
| Lucy | 77 | Camp, Carter Corson | 74 |
| Nathaniel | 211 | George W. | 152 |
| Bushrod, Apphia | 210 224 | Orville Chas. Pratt | 74 |
| Elizabeth | 210 250 | Roberta Carter | 74 |
| Hannah | 210 | William Homer | 74 |
| Hannah Keene | 210 224 | Campbell, | 27 293 |
| Hannash Keene | 203 | Anne Countess Whiting | 190 |
| John | 168 202 203 210 | Archabald | 91 |
| | 219 224 250 | Charles L. | 91 |
| Mildred Corbin | 210 219 | Colin | 27 |
| Richard | 210 | Cornelia | 91 |
| Sarah | 210 | Daniel | 308 |
| Thomas | 210 | Eleanor Sherrill | 308 |
| Butler, | 75 | Florence | 91 |
| Lucy Robinson | 20 | Frances P. | 91 |

| | | | |
|---------------------------|---------|--------------------|-----------------|
| Campbell, Frank | 91 | Carter, Addison | 77 |
| H. R. | 149 | Addison Bowles | 77 |
| James B. | 91 | Alecenoir | 77 |
| Jane | 234 | Alfred | 78 80 |
| Jean Bobin | 91 | Alfred G. | 78 |
| Jeanne S. | 91 | Ancell | 212 213 |
| Laban | 91 | Ann B. | 78 80 |
| Lewis Bobin | 91 | Ann Maria | 54 |
| Louis R. | 91 | Ann Fauntleroy | 56 73 74 77 |
| Malinda Beal (Logan) | 293 294 | Ann Walker | 262 |
| Marian | 91 | Anna B. | 77 |
| May Beverly | 294 | Anna Fauntleroy | 53 167 |
| Richard | 84 | Anne | 50 211 213 |
| Robert | 234 | Anne B. | 74 |
| Sybil | 91 | Anne Beale | 51 |
| Thomas | 190 | Anne Hill | 244 |
| William L. | 91 | Anne (Nancy) Beale | 50 |
| William R. | 91 | Anne Pines | 212 |
| Cameron, Charles | 270 | Apphia | 224 |
| Rachel Warwick | 270 | August | 79 |
| Canady, Matthew | 175 | Beale | 167 |
| Cannon, Roxy | 295 | Berkeley | 53 167 |
| Capelle, Jacob | 239 | Betty | 212 |
| Caperton, Elizabeth | 260 | Beverly | 52 167 |
| Cardwell, | 188 | Bracton Cleve | 52 167 |
| Mary Alice Beale | 188 | Carlence Hervie | 53 167 |
| Carley, Benn | 93 | Caroline | 79 |
| Carlisle, Jay | 98 | Cary Ann | 78 |
| Carmen, Gertrude G. | 89 | Cassius | 79 80 |
| Carmichael, | 312 313 | Catherine | 74 |
| Carnegie, Elizabeth Ball | 205 | Catherine Tayloe | 219 264 |
| John | 205 | Cato F. | 80 |
| Carr, | 145 222 | Charles | 50 51 52 166 |
| Charlotte | 198 | | 211 244 262 |
| Charlotte Beal | 198 | Charles Cleve | 53 167 |
| Corabell Fields | 163 | Charles Faulkner | 75 |
| Henry Manson | 162 | Charles Otway | 52 167 |
| Henry Rogers | 163 | Charles William | 54 |
| Julian Gray | 163 | Christian | 81 |
| Mildred | 162 | Clarence Beale | 57 |
| Robert Gordon | 162 | Cleave | 211 |
| Thomas | 198 | Courtney | 78 |
| Carrington, Edw. | 46 | Dorothy | 75 |
| Carroll, Catherine DuBois | 128 142 | Edgar Neale | 75 |
| Grace Shreve Guthrie | 116 | Edmonia | 78 |
| John Wilson | 116 | Edmonia Beverly | 52 166 |
| Joseph Guthrie | 116 | Edmonia Fauntleroy | Corbin 166 |
| Mahala V. | 88 | Edward 12 | 54 78 79 80 212 |
| Samuel Sprigg | 142 | Edward Beale | 57 |
| Sarah Beals | 181 | Edward St. Orville | 53 167 |
| William | 181 | Edwin | 77 78 |
| Carter, | 220 | Edwin D. | 77 |

| | | | | |
|--------------------------------|----|----------------|------------------------------|---------------------|
| Carter, Edwin L. | 74 | 77 | Carter, John B. | 78 |
| Eleanor | | 211 | John C. | 224 |
| Eleanor Eltonhed Brocas | | 211 | John Fauntleroy | 77 |
| Eliza | 78 | 79 | John Hill | 51 79 |
| Eliza Lucy | | 79 | John P. | 78 |
| Eliza Taliaferro | | 79 | John Spencer | 79 |
| Eliza Travers | | 53 | John T. | 78 |
| Elizabeth 38 49 51 81 211 212 | | 211 | John Wormely | 75 |
| Elizabeth Hill | | 211 | Joseph | 209 212 |
| Elizabeth Landon 51 57 166 211 | | 219 264 | Joseph M. | 79 |
| Elizabeth Tayloe | | 211 267 | Josiah | 81 |
| Elizabeth Travers | | 78 211 | Judith 56 77 165 211 212 213 | 77 |
| Elizabeth Wormely | | 79 | Judith A. | 211 |
| Ellen S. | | 53 167 | Judith Armistead | 78 212 |
| Emma Cleve | | 76 | Judith Fauntleroy | 74 |
| Emma Keene | | 77 | Katherine Chase | 212 |
| Emily Henry | | 80 | Katie | 37 38 39 41 42 |
| Ernestine | | 243 | Landon | 43 46 49 50 51 |
| Fanny 49 50 53 80 81 243 | | 54 | | 55 56 57 58 66 |
| Fanny Lee | | 52 167 | | 73 77 78 80 145 |
| Fanny Lovie | | 166 | | 165 212 214 219 264 |
| Fanny Lovie McKie | | 50 | | 148 267 |
| Fanny S. | | 79 | Landon Beale | 57 |
| Fitzhugh | | 53 167 | Landon St. Leger | 51 166 211 |
| Flora Berkeley | | 77 | Landonia | 74 77 81 |
| Garland | | 80 | Laura Montreville | 53 167 |
| George 49 78 79 80 211 212 213 | | 79 | Lavinia | 79 |
| George Wade | | 78 | Lena | 80 |
| Gertrude | | 79 | Lettice Lynton | 212 |
| Gertrude M. | | 77 | Lillian | 78 |
| Haden Bullard | | 50 | Loughborough | 79 |
| Harry | | 79 | Louisa | 79 |
| Harriet | | 78 | Louisa T. | 80 |
| Hatley | | 75 | Lucy 49 77 80 165 212 | 214 229 244 267 |
| Hebe | | 212 213 | Lucy Taliaferro | 211 262 |
| Henrietta Chase | | 78 | Ludlow | 211 |
| Henry | | 83 | Lulie Landon | 74 |
| Henry F. | | 81 212 | Mann Page | 77 |
| J. Alexander | | 74 | Margaret | 76 |
| James | | 79 80 | Margaret Haden | 75 |
| James Van Allen | | 211 | Margaret Mason | 212 213 |
| Jane | | 212 | Maria | 77 212 |
| Jane Glyn | | 79 | Maria Byrd | 212 |
| Janet Hamilton | | 213 | Marie Elizabeth | 77 |
| Jennie | | 76 | Martha | 77 |
| Jermiah | | 50 | Mary 49 51 78 80 81 212 | 74 |
| Joel Wormely | | 80 211 212 267 | Mary Ada | 160 |
| John 73 77 78 80 211 212 267 | | 80 | Mary Ann | 209 212 |
| John A. | | 50 | Mary Anne | 79 |
| John Alexander | | 50 | Mary B. | |
| John Armistead | | | | |

| | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|---------------------------|-------------|--------|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|-------------------------|-------------|--------|
| Carter, Mary Beale | | 57 | | | | | | | | Carter, Sarah Ludlow | | 211 |
| Mary Eleanor | 53 | 167 | | | | | | | | Sarah Maria | | 75 |
| Mary Harwar | 53 | 167 | | | | | | | | Shirley | 77 | 79 |
| Mary L. | | 50 | | | | | | | | Shirley Taliaferro | | 79 |
| Mary Landon | | 75 | | | | | | | | Sophia | 50 | 80 |
| Mary M. | | 50 | | | | | | | | Sophia D. | | 50 |
| Mary W. | 79 | 80 | | | | | | | | St. Leger Landon | 50 | 53 167 |
| Mary Walke | | 211 | | | | | | | | Stuart | | 78 81 |
| Merriwether R. | | 79 | | | | | | | | Susan | 50 | 80 |
| Matilda | | 81 | | | | | | | | Tabitha | | 213 |
| Mittie | | 78 | | | | | | | | Thomas | 80 128 212 | 213 |
| Moore F. | | 77 | | | | | | | | Thomas Ludwell | | 53 |
| Nellie May | | 76 | | | | | | | | Thomas Otway Byrd | 54 74 | 77 |
| Nina | | 80 | | | | | | | | Thomas T. | | 79 |
| Olivia Hansen | 53 | 167 | | | | | | | | Virginia | 74 77 80 | 81 |
| Otway Lane | 166 | 52 | | | | | | | | W. Nelson | | 74 |
| Nannie S. | | 79 | | | | | | | | Westwood | | 79 |
| Oscar F. | | 79 | | | | | | | | William | 78 | 212 |
| Pauline | 74 | 80 | | | | | | | | William A. | 56 | 73 |
| Pinkney | | 78 | | | | | | | | William Alexander | | 74 |
| Priscilla Bladen | | 211 | | | | | | | | William F. | 79 | 80 |
| Rebecca | 74 | 80 | | | | | | | | William Fitzhugh | | 79 |
| Reginald A. | | 63 | | | | | | | | William H. | | 78 |
| Richard | | 80 | | | | | | | | William J. | | 77 |
| Richard Henry | | 77 | | | | | | | | Winifred | 49 | 79 |
| Richard O. | | 52 | | | | | | | | Winifred Beale | 39 | 211 |
| Richard Talbott | | 77 | | | | | | | | Winifred Travers | | 267 |
| Richard W. | | 50 | | | | | | | | Winifred Traverse Beale | | 38 |
| Richard Welby | | 50 | | | | | | | | Winston | | 81 |
| Richardetta | | 80 | | | | | | | | Wormely | 56 73 74 77 | 212 |
| Robert 42 52 78 80 81 165 | | | | | | | | | | Zerelda Lucinda | | 76 |
| 166 211 212 229 264 | | | | | | | | | | Cartmell, John | | 94 |
| Robert Beale | | 57 | | | | | | | | Cartmill, Eliza B. | | 91 |
| Robert Charles | 51 | 57 166 | | | | | | | | Cartmill, James | | 258 |
| Robert Corbin | | 52 166 | | | | | | | | Cary, John | | 236 |
| Robert (King) | | 51 | | | | | | | | Mary | | 236 |
| Robert M. | | 51 | | | | | | | | Casey, Elizabeth | | 156 |
| Robert Maltrom | | 80 | | | | | | | | Peter | | 260 |
| Robert Otway | 51 | 166 | | | | | | | | Sarah | | 260 |
| Robert T. | | 79 | | | | | | | | Castle, Adnamus | | 33 |
| Robert Taliaferro | | 79 | | | | | | | | Castlen, Ann Eliza | | 19 |
| Robert Wormely | 38 39 49 | | | | | | | | | Bradford Good | | 19 |
| | 211 219 267 | | | | | | | | | Carrie Virginia | | 19 |
| Roberta | | 74 | | | | | | | | Edwin Samuel | | 19 |
| Rosalie | | 77 | | | | | | | | Elizabeth Timberlake | | 18 |
| Rose | 78 | 80 | | | | | | | | Fleming Grantland | | 19 |
| Rowland Hill | | 77 | | | | | | | | John | | 18 |
| R. We.by | | 80 | | | | | | | | John Bradford | | 19 |
| Sarah 49 78 80 211 212 | | | | | | | | | | Marcellus | | 19 |
| Sarah Edwards | | 212 | | | | | | | | Mary Catherine | | 19 |
| Sarah Frances | | 75 | | | | | | | | Sarah Elizabeth | | 19 |
| Sarah Jane | 73 | 77 | | | | | | | | William H. P. | | 19 |

| | | | |
|-------------------------|------------|-------------------------|-------------|
| Catlett, Alice Thornton | 265 | Chichester, Ellen Symes | 29 |
| Anne Walker Carter | 262 | George | 28 |
| Elizabeth | 262 | John | 29 213 |
| H. H. | 122 | Mary | 29 |
| Hattie L. Hite | 122 | George Mason McCarty | 28 |
| John | 215 262 | Hannah | 30 |
| Maria Breckenridge | 235 | Laura | 163 |
| Rebecca | 215 | Mary | 30 |
| Catron, Mary Carlene | 295 | Mary Symes McCarty | 28 |
| Cauthorn, Thomas | 19 | Millicent | 28 30 |
| Cecil, C. D. | 196 | Richard | 28 29 30 42 |
| Maggie Beale | 196 | | 206 213 234 |
| Chambers, Fred G. | 293 | Richard McCarty | 28 206 |
| George | 186 | Richard McCarty Barnes | 28 |
| Nora Legg | 293 | Sarah | 206 |
| Rebecca | 181 | Sarah McCarty | 28 206 |
| William | 186 | Sinah Ellen McCarty | 28 |
| Chance, Burton | 138 | William Henry | 28 |
| Maria Scott Beale | 138 | Chilton, Blackwell | 147 |
| Chandler, | 302 | Charles | 61 |
| Mary Helen Snyder | 302 | Charlotte Beale Gibson | 147 |
| Chaney, Lucy | 301 | Edward | 148 |
| Chapman, Anne Hansford | 20 | Edwin | 148 |
| Edmund | 21 | Elizabeth | 148 |
| Elizabeth | 21 | George | 61 148 |
| John | 20 | George Steptoe | 148 |
| Mary Allan | 20 | James Vass | 61 |
| Mary Sarah | 305 | Jeannie Brooke | 61 |
| Charles, Rachel | 17 | Joseph | 148 |
| Chase, Charles | 93 | Joseph Blackwell | 148 |
| Henrietta | 75 | Marshall | 61 |
| Katherine | 74 | Samuel | 61 |
| Chelton, John | 160 | William | 61 148 |
| Lucinda | 159 | Chinn, | 28 |
| Samuel | 159 | Benjamin | 78 |
| Samuel B. | 159 | Easter Ball | 205 |
| Sarah E. | 159 | Raleigh | 205 |
| Cherry, A. P. | 19 | Chisman, Anne | 20 |
| Chesley, Phillip | 25 | Eleanor Howard | 20 |
| Chestnutt, John | 190 | Elizabeth Reade | 254 |
| Chew, Alice | 247 | Jane | 254 |
| Martha Taylor | 265 | John | 20 |
| Milly | 247 | Thomas | 22 254 |
| Thomas | 265 | Chore, Anne | 266 |
| Chichester, Ann Gordon | 234 | Robert | 266 |
| Anne Mason | 28 206 251 | Christian, Mary | 248 |
| Daniel | 28 | Churchwell, Armistead | 148 203 |
| Doddridge Pitt McCarty | 28 | | 234 |
| Elizabeth | 30 | Elizabeth Armistead | |
| Elizabeth Symes | 213 | (Wormely) | 203 |
| Ellen | 30 | Hannah | 236 |
| Ellen Ball | 30 213 | Hannah Harrison | 203 |

| | | | | | |
|---------------------------------|-----|-----|-----|--------------------------------|-------------------|
| Churchill, Lucy | 148 | 203 | 234 | Coleman, Rose Virginia | 106 |
| Priscilla | | | 26 | Rose Virginia Adams | 106 |
| William | | 148 | 203 | Samuel | 310 |
| Clark, Alexander | | | 304 | Sarah | 21 |
| Ann R. | | | 304 | Teresa | 306 |
| Ann Rebecca | | | 307 | Colemand, James | 247 |
| Fannie | | | 304 | Colepeper, Anne | 4 |
| Della | | | 304 | William | 4 |
| Henry | 23 | 32 | 33 | Colleson, Julia | 272 |
| James | | 56 | 73 | Colston, Allice Corbin Griffin | 214 |
| John | | | 304 | Alice Griffin | 63 64 |
| Lucinda Burford | | | 304 | Ann Fauntleroy | 214 |
| Lucy Young | | | 304 | Anne Good (Beale) | 213 232 |
| Margaret Seaton | | | 162 | Charles | 23 31 213 214 267 |
| Matthew | | | 177 | Edward | 213 |
| Minnie | | | 60 | Elizabeth | 165 214 |
| Richard | | 56 | 73 | Elizabeth B. Armistead | 214 |
| Rebecca | | | 154 | Eliabeth Griffin | 214 |
| William | | | 304 | Elizabeth Marshall | 214 |
| William L. | | | 304 | Frances | 213 |
| Winifred Lucas | | | 304 | Landon | 165 |
| Clarke, George | | | 19 | Lucy | 214 |
| John | | 2 | 95 | Lucy Carter | 165 214 |
| Ralph | | | 2 | Mary | 208 213 |
| Clayton, Elizabeth | | 235 | 251 | Mary | 213 |
| Mary | | | 181 | Mary Meriwether | 250 |
| Prudence | | | 181 | Raleigh | 37 40 |
| Samuel | | | 251 | Rawleigh | 214 |
| William | | | 181 | Rebecca Travers | 214 267 |
| Clendenin, | | | 158 | Samuel | 40 65 214 |
| Patti Beale | | | 158 | Susan | 165 |
| Clifton, Robbie | | | 314 | Susanna | 23 213 214 |
| Clough, Mary | | | 21 | Susanna Opie Kenner | 214 |
| Coats, | | | 79 | Travers | 214 |
| Cobb, Alice Galle Beale | | | 157 | William | 23 31 37 165 |
| Benjamin | | | 198 | | 208 213 232 250 |
| Johanna | | 3 | 128 | William T. | 165 |
| Soloman | | | 198 | William Travers | 124 |
| Thomas | | | 157 | Winifred | 214 |
| Cochran, Jackson C. | | | 109 | Combs, | 236 |
| Josephine Bennett Smith | | | 109 | Elizabeth Harrison | 236 |
| Mary Joe | | | 109 | Compton, Alexander | 44 269 |
| Cockerham, | | | 307 | Felicia Beale | 269 |
| Coder, Hannah | | | 183 | Conley, Doris May Krick | 299 |
| Coghill, Sarah | | | 22 | Connelly, Pearl Beal | 297 |
| Colclough, Elizabeth Willoughby | | | 202 | Roy | 297 |
| George | | | 202 | Conway, | 50 |
| Cole, Dorothy | | | 223 | Agatha | 206 221 245 |
| Coleman, Florence Eloise | | | 106 | Anne Ball | 205 215 |
| G. C. | | | 106 | Edwin | 42 205 206 214 |
| J. P. | | | 45 | | 215 221 234 |

| | | | | | |
|--------------------------|-------------|-----|---------------------------|-----------------|---------|
| Conway, Eleanor Rose | 215 | 247 | Cooper, | 203 | 245 |
| Elizabeth Conway | | 215 | Anne Lee Fitzhugh McCarty | | 245 |
| Eltonhead | | 214 | Charles | | 171 |
| Francis | | 215 | Charles Howard | | 171 |
| Martha Eltonhead | | 214 | Elizabeth | | 163 |
| Mary | 206 | 214 | Ethel Lucille Anderson | | 172 |
| Millicent | | 234 | Frances | | 171 |
| Nelly | | 247 | Frances Beal Griffen | | 171 |
| Rebecca Catlett | | 215 | George | 84 168 | 223 |
| Sarah Fleete | | 214 | George S. | | 172 |
| Cook, Betsey Baker | | 216 | Hannah Keene Willoughby | | 203 |
| Eliza | | 216 | John | | 309 |
| Elizabeth V. Hamill | | 216 | John B. | | 171 |
| Elizabeth Van Meter Lane | | 216 | Jonathan | | 163 |
| Frances | | 266 | Lucretia | | 171 |
| Judge Giles | | 216 | Reuben | | 171 |
| Lucy | | 216 | Sam | | 14 |
| Martha | | 216 | Tabitha | | 171 |
| Mary | | 216 | Cope, Catherine | | 182 |
| Mordecai | | 266 | Corbin, | | 220 |
| Nannie | | 216 | Alice | 219 | 263 |
| Prudence | | 92 | Alice Eltonhead | | 218 |
| Sallie Kelly | | 216 | Alice Ramsey | | 217 |
| Sarah | 149 | 216 | Ann | 168 202 218 219 | 263 |
| Samuel | | 216 | Anne Repington | | 217 |
| William | | 216 | Catherine Wormeley | | 218 |
| Cooke, Ann | | 215 | Edith Frebody | | 217 |
| Ann Day | | 215 | Edmonia Fauntleroy | 51 | 166 |
| Betsey | | 216 | Eliza Everdon | | 217 |
| Daniel | | 215 | Elizabeth Tayloe | 66 218 | 219 |
| Elizabeth | | 215 | | | 269 |
| Giles | 215 | 216 | Felecia Lutley | | 217 |
| Henry | | 157 | Felicia Sutton | | 217 |
| Henry S. | | 157 | Gawin | 218 219 244 | 269 |
| H. L. | | 149 | George | | 217 |
| John | 149 | 215 | Hamon | | 217 |
| John E. | | 149 | Hannah Lee | 218 | 244 |
| John Estlin | | 157 | Henry | 12 217 218 219 | 242 263 |
| John G. | | 157 | Jane | 42 | 218 |
| Lucy | 149 | 216 | Jane Lane | | 218 |
| Lucy Beale | | 157 | Jenny | | 219 |
| Marion Sarah Beale | | 157 | Johanna | 218 | 219 |
| Mary | 208 216 229 | 254 | Johanna Storney | | 217 |
| Mordecai | 215 | 229 | Johanna Tucker | 218 | 219 |
| Nannie | | 157 | John | 217 219 243 | 269 |
| Peyton | | 19 | Letitia | | 242 |
| Sarah | | 216 | Lettice | 26 | 229 |
| Sinah | | 216 | Lettice Lee | 219 | 243 |
| Susannah | | 229 | Margery Blunt | | 217 |
| Susannah Peasley | | 215 | Margery Day | | 217 |
| Thomas | | 215 | Martha | 218 219 243 | 244 |
| William | | 157 | Mary | | 217 |

| | | | | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|------------------------------|-------------------|
| Corbin, Mildred | 168 | 202 | 210 | 219 | Crocket, | 270 |
| Nicholas | | | | 217 | Ida Mae | 296 |
| Richard | | | | 217 | Crockett, John B. | 159 |
| Richard Henry | | | | 218 | Katherine K. | 159 |
| Richard Randolph | | 52 | 166 | | Cromwell, Hope Truxton Beale | 139 |
| Robert | | | 216 | | Oliver Eaton | 139 |
| Thomas | 42 | 217 | 218 | | Tony | 139 |
| William | | | 217 | | Crosby, | 134 |
| Winifred | | | 235 | | Katherine Beale | 134 |
| Winifred Grosvenor | | | 217 | | Pierce | 134 |
| Corbine, Elizabetha | | | 241 | | Crow, Jane | 109 |
| Thomas | | | 241 | | Rusanna Sherrill | 308 |
| Cornell, Katherine | | | 270 | | Thomas | 308 |
| Corson, Ann Foulke | | | 74 | | Crozer, Helena Rutgers Beale | 139 |
| Edward Foulke | | | 74 | | Samuel A. | 139 |
| Elenor Gordon | | | 234 | | Crute, | 188 |
| Mary Carter | | | 74 | | Pearl Beale | 188 |
| Joseph | | | 234 | | Cuffey, John | 175 |
| Joseph K. | | | 74 | | Cullen, | 29 |
| Corse, Mary | | | 28 | | Cullins, Aaron | 304 |
| Cosby, Mary | | | 21 | | Alfred Washington | 306 |
| Thomas Baker | | | 20 | | Clarrisa Amanda | 305 |
| Couch, Daniel | | | 90 | | Daniel | 292 293 304 308 |
| Daniel B. | | | 90 | | Easter Sherrill | 304 308 |
| Peter S. | | | 90 | | Esther Amanda Sherrill | 304 308 |
| Samuel | | | 90 | | James Carlton | 305 |
| Sarah F. | | | 90 | | John | 305 |
| Coultrap, Mary Ball | | | 207 | | Mary Ann | 292 293 304 |
| Courtney, Theodotus | | | 179 | | Mary Ann Walker | 305 |
| Covington, Richard | | | 237 | | Virginia L. | 305 |
| Cowan, Frank | | | 105 | | Culwell, Andrew | 296 |
| Kate Eliza Bias | 105 | | 272 | | Charles L. | 296 |
| Cowherd, Elizabeth | | | 82 | | Perry | 296 |
| Cowington, Rodney | | | 65 | | Virginia Green | 296 |
| Cowles, James | | | 158 | | Cummings, | 186 |
| Sarah | | | 158 | | Frances Elizabeth | 302 |
| Wesley | | | 158 | | Cunningham, Rebecca | 92 110 |
| Frances Anne Beale | | | 158 | | Currie, Alice | 220 |
| Cowley, Jacob H. | | | 158 | | Ann Corbin Allerton | 219 |
| Frances Anne Beale | | | 158 | | Annie | 220 |
| Cox, Mary Ella | | | 303 | | David | 41 42 168 202 219 |
| Mary Sue | | | 303 | | Jane | 42 202 219 220 |
| William Charles | | | 303 | | Sarah | 41 |
| Craine, Rebecca | | | 208 | | William | 42 |
| Cramer, Lawrence W. | | | 129 | | Curtis, Martha | 2 |
| Crawford, | | | 310 | | Mary Dapana | 268 |
| David | | | 250 | | Rachel | 16 |
| Elizabeth | | | 250 | | Robert | 16 |
| Polly Oxsheer | | | 310 | | George Washington Parke | 229 272 |
| Crenshaw, | | | 294 | | Martha | 205 272 |
| Ike | | | 294 | | Mary Anne Randolph | 229 |
| May Beverly Campbell | | | 294 | | | |

| | | | | | |
|------------------------------|-----|-------------|-------------------------|-----|-----|
| Custis, Mary Lee Fitzhugh | 229 | 272 | Daniel, Thomas H. | 154 | 155 |
| Mary Randolph | 244 | 272 | Darden, Jacob | | 190 |
| Cuyler, Frances Lewis | | 257 | Richard | | 195 |
| T. De Witt | | 257 | Darneal, Elizabeth | | 108 |
| | | | Daughtrie, | | 193 |
| Dabney, William | | 21 | Jesse | | 193 |
| Daily, Emily | | 76 | Laura | | 193 |
| Frances | | 76 | Maggie | | 193 |
| Hurley | | 76 | Margaret Beale | | 193 |
| Jean | | 76 | Will | | 193 |
| Rose | | 76 | Daughtry, William | | 195 |
| Daingerfield, Anne Walker | | 220 | Davenport, Ann | | 305 |
| Apphia Fauntleroy | 220 | 225 | Davenport, Lucy Cooke | | 216 |
| Edwin | | 221 | Samuel | | 216 |
| Eliza Frances | | 49 | David, Texie B. | | 302 |
| Elizabeth | | 221 | Davidson, Dollie | | 45 |
| Elizabeth Bathurst | | 220 | Eleanor Briscoe | | 121 |
| Elizabeth Harwar Parker | | 220 | Frances Arabella | 119 | 121 |
| Fanny | | 49 | John Smith | | 121 |
| Frances | | 220 | Mary Elizabeth Bowman | | 121 |
| John | 220 | 221 | Mary Jacquelin | | 121 |
| Joseph Fauntleroy | | 48 | Maury William | | 121 |
| Katherine | | 220 | Raleigh Belfield | | 121 |
| Lawrence Lewis Butler | | 49 | Davis, Alice Hope | | 67 |
| Le Roy | 54 | 220 | Anne T. | | 67 |
| Le Roy Parker | 58 | 49 | Arthur Kyle | | 68 |
| Lucy Anne | | 49 | Charles | | 44 |
| Margaret Fauntleroy | | 49 | Elizabeth Tayloe Corbin | | 67 |
| Martha | 126 | 221 | Ella V. S. | | 72 |
| Mary | 54 | 269 | Emily Tayloe Corbin | | 68 |
| Mary Bassett | | 221 | Hannah Sisson | | 58 |
| Mary Beale | | 42 | Jefferson | | 64 |
| Mary Conway | | 221 | John W. C. | | 67 |
| Mary Willis | | 220 | Joseph C. | | 68 |
| Molly Beale | | 49 | Joseph H. | | 67 |
| Richard Robinson | | 49 | Joseph R. | | 64 |
| Robinson | | 254 | Margaret | | 252 |
| Sally | | 48 | Martha Beale | | 67 |
| William | 54 | 169 220 225 | Martha E. | | 67 |
| | | 247 269 273 | Mary Charlotte Wetzel | | 86 |
| Winifred Beale | | 169 247 | Nannie | | 67 |
| Winifred Beale (Willis) | | 273 | Nannie M. | | 71 |
| Dale, Edward | | 212 | Olin | | 67 |
| Daniel, Elizabeth Imogen Ogg | | 155 | Polly | | 41 |
| Francis Dunnington | | 155 | Robert B. | | 67 |
| Henry Blount | | 155 | Richard Beale | | 68 |
| James Nelson | | 155 | Robert Beale | | 67 |
| Louisa Gordon | | 155 | Wilbur F. | | 67 |
| Margaret Bell | | 155 | William H. | | 67 |
| Marion Sterling | | 154 | William Holmes | | 68 |
| Robert Harrison | | 155 | William I. | | 152 |
| Sarah Price Dunnington | | 154 | William T. | | 67 |

| | | | |
|---------------------------------|---------|--------------------------------|---------------------|
| Davis, William Thomas | 68 | de Throckmorton, John | 265 |
| Dawson, Sadie Louisiana | 181 | Robert | 265 |
| William Henry | 181 | Simon | 265 |
| Day, | 268 | di Carcaci, Ernesto P.Castello | 134 |
| Ann | 215 | | 303 |
| Elizabeth | 268 | Dickenson, Vina | 308 |
| John | 217 268 | Dickerson, Mahala | 271 |
| Margery | 217 | Dickinson, | 158 |
| Mary | 174 | Diggers, Clothide Madison | 229 |
| Mary Ann | 268 | (Skinker) | 151 |
| Mary Ann Mildred | 162 | Digges, Edward | 151 |
| Sally | 18 | Eliza | 151 |
| Deatherage, Delia M. | 59 | Eliza A. H. | 152 |
| Deaderick, Thomas | 49 | John C. | 151 |
| Dean, Anna Beal | 296 | J. H. | 151 |
| Graydon | 296 | John H. | 151 |
| Malcolm | 296 | Ludwell | 229 |
| Mary Anna | 296 | Mary | 151 |
| Scott Logan | 296 | Sarah Beale | 151 |
| de Burgh, Elizabeth | 273 | Thomas Edward | 223 |
| de Butts, Mary | 80 | Digly, D. W. | 268 |
| Mary Henely | 80 | Dills, Maria Tucker | 268 |
| Richardetta | 50 | Matilda | 268 |
| de Ferriers, Heirri | 274 | Nelson | 76 |
| de Jolie, Charlotte | 222 | Dinwiddie, Joel | 76 |
| de Lee, Jones | 240 | Margaret Jane | 76 |
| Villam | 241 | W. M. | 268 |
| de la Lee, Joan Burnett | 241 | Dipon, | 93 |
| Margareta Astley | 241 | Dix, Lillian | 259 |
| Petronilla | 241 | Dixon, Agnes | 221 |
| Reginaldus | 240 | Ann | 17 |
| Reyner | 240 | Ann | 259 |
| Roger | 241 | Anne | 259 |
| Thomas | 240 241 | Anne Smythe | 221 |
| de La Fontaine, John | 209 | Cornelius | 259 |
| de Lega, Hugo | 240 | Darnazinah | 221 |
| Delaney, Ann Marie | 90 | Elizabeth | 259 |
| Dennis, Nell | 93 | James | 221 254 266 |
| Denny, William | 93 | John | 221 254 |
| Willie May | 93 | Lucy Reade | 221 254 |
| Denson, Alice Bond Sneed (Talk) | 303 | Lucy Rootes | 221 |
| Claude | 303 | Lyonel | 191 |
| J. | 192 198 | Mary | 126 127 218 134 191 |
| Jordan | 191 198 | Nicholas | 191 |
| Lillian Bond | 303 | Rachel Beal | 259 |
| Vernon | 303 | Rebecca | 17 259 |
| de Scegland, John | 6 | Richard | 221 |
| Milo | 6 | Robert | 259 |
| de Spineto, Eleanor | 265 | Sussannah | 221 254 |
| Guy | 265 | Roger | 266 |
| de Throckmorton, Isabel | 265 | Sarah Throckmorton | 221 |
| | | Susannah Ann | |

| | | | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----|-----|---------------------------|---------|
| Dixon, Thomas | 190 | 191 | 221 | Ducker, Anne | 3 |
| William | | | 221 | Allan | 3 |
| Dixson, Rachel | | | 190 | Duke, | 234 |
| Dock, Donald | 53 | | 167 | Elizabeth | 233 234 |
| George | 53 | | 167 | James | 233 234 |
| Dodge, Edward | | | 207 | Jane | 4 |
| Mary | | | 207 | Richard | 4 |
| Dollin, Anthony | | | 232 | Susannah Goodwin | 234 |
| Jane | | | 232 | Dulaney, Bladen | 79 |
| Donley, Annie Dell | | | 295 | Cassius | 79 |
| Doran, Birdie Beale | | | 162 | Fanny | 50 |
| Doran, Ed | | | 162 | Henry C. | 50 |
| Dorfmyer, Debra Joe | | | 314 | Henry G. | 50 |
| Johnnie | | | 314 | John | 50 |
| Wanda Joe Shoemaker | | | 314 | Mary | 50 |
| Dorian, Mary H. | | | 154 | Randolph | 79 |
| Dorman, | | | 270 | Rebecca | 50 |
| Frances Gatewood | | | 270 | Richard H. | 50 |
| Dorsey, Harry | | | 118 | Rosier | 50 |
| Sarah | | | 118 | Dunbarr, Lucy | 178 |
| Doswell, Elizabeth | 18 | 20 | | Duncan, Ann Bryor | 76 |
| Elizabeth Drummond | | 20 | | Catherine Schmucker | 113 |
| John | | 18 | | Charles | 113 |
| Thomas | | 20 | | C. William | 113 |
| Doughty, Nancy | | 173 | | Elizabeth E. | 105 |
| Douglas, Morton G. | | 61 | | Haden | 76 |
| Thomas Monteath | | 256 | | Harold C. | 76 |
| Dowd, Samuel | | 237 | | Katherine | 113 |
| Downman, Elizabeth | | 267 | | Kenneth Kellogg | 76 |
| Frances | | 26 | | Lillian Houser | 113 |
| Joseph B. | | 65 | | Louise | 113 |
| Margaret Ball | 30 | 206 | | Marion Madison | 76 |
| Million | 65 | 267 | | Schmucker | 113 |
| Million Travers | | 267 | | William A. | 113 |
| Priscilla | | 267 | | Dunlap, Alexander | 270 |
| Raleigh | | 30 | | Elizabeth | 270 |
| Rawleigh | | 267 | | Dunnington, | 154 |
| Robert | | 267 | | Elizabeth Bell | 155 |
| Travers | | 267 | | Frances Goodnow Gilpatric | 155 |
| William | | 30 | | Francis Alden | 155 |
| Willmoth | | 267 | | Francis Howison | 155 |
| Drake, Archibald | | 198 | | F. P. | 154 |
| Jesse S. | | 195 | | Gordon Beale | 155 |
| John | | 197 | | Jean McDonald | 155 |
| Samuel | | 195 | | Margaret Bell | 155 |
| Silas | | 198 | | Ruth | 155 |
| Drummond, William | | 20 | | Sarah Price | 154 |
| Drury, Lucy | | 246 | | William | 155 |
| du Bois, Anna Maria | | 239 | | Durant, Virginia Hopkins | 128 143 |
| Dubose, Emmie Lee | | 303 | | Dutton, | 194 |
| Isabelle | | 303 | | Alice Webb Beale | 194 |
| Robert D. | | 303 | | Dwight, Mary | 76 |

| | | | |
|----------------------|-------|-------------------------|-----------------|
| Dymoke, Anne Talbois | 274 | Edwards, Martha E. | 193 |
| Edmond | 274 | Mary | 140 |
| Frances | 274 | Peter | 195 |
| Dysard, Jacob | 97 | Richard | 73 144 |
| | | Sarah | 56 73 212 |
| | | Thomas | 192 |
| Earnest, J. H. | 189 | Elder, Hartwell M. | 172 |
| Easterday, John L. | 314 | Ladye Grace Anderson | 172 |
| Lyle | 314 | Eley, Lemuel | 192 |
| Nola Mae Gibson | 314 | William | 191 |
| Phyllis | 314 | Eliason, Armistead | 50 |
| Randy | 314 | Landon | 50 |
| Eastham, Albert G. | 90 | Talcott | 50 |
| George Weller | 90 | William | 50 |
| Harry C. | 90 | Elison, Jane | 307 |
| Harriet | 90 | Ellett, Arthur Tazewell | 71 |
| Ida C. | 90 | Charlotte Columbia | 189 |
| Kate C. | 90 | Elliott, John | 162 268 |
| Lawrence | 90 | Mary | 194 |
| Lawson | 90 | Mary Ann Mildred Tucker | 162 268 |
| Lillian L. | 90 | | |
| Lucy Beale | 60 | Mary Katherine Adams | 106 |
| Mary C. | 90 | Sarah C. | 28 |
| Mary Frances | 60 | Wallace Murray | 106 |
| Mildred L. | 90 | Ellis, Elizabeth | 235 |
| Presley, W. | 90 | Pearl | 174 |
| Robert B. | 60 | Ellison, Edna | 91 |
| Robert F. | 59 | Elmore, Harriett | 199 |
| Samuel Lawson | 90 | Eltonhead, Alice | 218 |
| Sarah A. | 90 | Martha | 214 |
| Virginia | 90 | Richard | 214 218 |
| William Judson | 60 | Eltonhed, Eleanor | 211 |
| Eaton, John | 192 | Richard | 211 |
| Edington, Samuel R. | 258 | Elwes, Guy | 133 |
| Edmonds, Mary | 140 | Ely, Mary | 4 |
| William | 191 | Thomas | 4 |
| Edmonston, James | 237 | Emlen, George | 257 |
| Edmunds, America | 48 | Mary | 257 |
| Thomas | 14 | Erhardt, Carrie | 63 |
| Edrington, Edmund | 235 | Ernest, Hannah Ball | 205 |
| Priscilla Gordon | 235 | Thomas A. | 205 |
| Edwards, | 224 | Eskridge, Elizabeth | 243 |
| Ann | 78 | Eustace, Agatha Conway | 221 245 |
| Ann H. | 73 | Agatha Elizabeth | 238 |
| Betsey | 197 | Alice Corbin Peachy | 221 |
| Elizabeth Fauntleroy | 224 | Ann Carroll | 238 |
| George | 41 | Ann Conway | 222 |
| Gilbert | 78 | Ann Gaskins | 221 222 245 |
| Jane | 73 77 | Anne Lee | 221 |
| Jordan | 195 | Anne Lee (Armistead) | 245 |
| Kenchen | 197 | Elizabeth | 124 128 132 144 |
| Lucy | 78 | | 145 222 245 |
| Margaret Beale | 197 | | |

| | | | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----|-------------|---------------------------|--------------|
| Eustace, Hancock | 144 | 145 | 222 | Ewell, Frances Kenner | 222 |
| | | 238 | 245 | Helen Woods | 45 |
| Isaac | | 221 | 245 | Jane Louise | 45 |
| James Henry | | | 238 | Jeduthan Ball | 44 |
| John | 144 | 145 | 221 222 | Jesse | 44 45 46 222 |
| John Conway | | | 222 | John Smith | 45 |
| John Henry | | | 238 | John Smith MacGregor | 45 |
| Mary | | | 238 | Martha | 44 |
| Mary Ball | | | 222 | Mary Ann Bertrand | 222 |
| Mary G. | | | 159 | Mary Eleanor | 45 |
| Mary Leland | | | 222 | Mildred | 46 |
| Sarah | | 222 | 245 | Mildred Beale | 40 222 |
| Sarah Jauncey | | | 221 | Mildred Bertrand | 46 |
| Sarah M. | | | 238 | Mildred Eliza | 44 |
| Tabitha Henry | | | 238 | Sarah Ball | 222 |
| W. | | | 50 | Thomas Beale | 44 |
| William | 128 | 144 | 145 221 238 | Wallace | 45 |
| William Conway | | | 222 | William | 45 |
| Eustis, Elizabeth | | | 128 | Eyres, Elizabeth Allerton | |
| Evans, | | | 104 | Starr | 202 |
| Allen | | | 257 | Simon | 202 |
| Catherine | | | 58 | | |
| Edwin Elgin | | | 75 | F.F.V.s of Virginia | 287 |
| Hannah Beale | | | 185 | Fabian, Edmund | 24 |
| Isaac | | | 185 | Fairfax, Anne | 243 |
| James | | 39 | 58 | Hannah | 272 |
| Margaret | | | 147 | Lord | 273 |
| Mary | | | 58 | William | 236 243 |
| Rebecca C. Lewis | | | 257 | Farr, Margaret | 113 |
| Sarah Beale | | | 39 | Faulkner, Baydie | 75 |
| Tavenor | | | 58 | Fauntleroy, Ann | 214 |
| Everdon, Eliza | | | 217 | Anne | 224 |
| William | | | 217 | Anne Belfield | 224 |
| Everett, William L. | | | 195 | Apphia | 220 224 225 |
| Ewell, | | | 77 | Apphia Bushrod | 210 224 |
| Albert | | | 45 | Belfield | 224 |
| Albert Mortimer | | | 45 | Betsy | 224 |
| Alice Maude | | | 45 | Bushrod | 224 |
| Alice May | | | 45 | Dorothy | 223 |
| Bertrand | | | 222 | D. C. | 250 |
| Charles | | | 222 | Dorothy Cole | 223 |
| Charlotte | | 44 | 222 | Elizabeth | 223 224 |
| Charlotte Isabella | | | 45 | Elizabeth | 224 |
| Charlotte Marianne | | | 45 | Elizabeth Foushee | 224 |
| Eleanor Mildred Beale | | | 46 | Emily Carter | 72 224 |
| Eleanor Murdock | | | 45 | Griffin | 214 220 |
| Edgar | | | 44 | Griffin Murdock | 224 |
| Edmund Tyler | | | 45 | Henry | 65 224 |
| Fannie Beale | | | 44 | J. Dearing | 250 |
| Fannie Edmona | | | 45 | Jane | 224 |
| Fenton | | | 44 | John | 73 223 224 |
| Fenton Merse | | | 44 | Joseph | 224 |

| | | | | | | | | | |
|------------------------|-----|-----|-----|--------------------------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|
| Fauntleroy, Judith | 73 | 77 | 212 | Fitzhugh, Anne M. Goldsborough | | | | | |
| Judith Ball | | | 224 | | | | | | 229 |
| Juliet | | | 250 | Anne Randolph | | | | | 229 |
| Katherine | | | 224 | Carter Harrison | | | | | 228 |
| Katherine Griffin | | 224 | 235 | Catherine Bill | | | | | 226 |
| Margaret | | | 224 | Catherine Boothe | | | | | 229 |
| Margaret Micon | | | 224 | Charles C. | | 225 | 228 | | 229 |
| Mary | 168 | 209 | 223 | Christine Maydbury | | | | | 225 |
| Mary Emily | | | 250 | Daniel | | | | | 230 |
| Mary Hill | | | 224 | Dorothy | | | | | 226 |
| Molly | | | 224 | Eliza Cole | | | | | 235 |
| Moore | 168 | 223 | 224 | Elizabeth | 124 | 132 | 226 | 228 | |
| Peggy Murdock | | | 224 | | | | 229 | 230 | 248 |
| Robert | | | 224 | George | | | | | 229 |
| Sally | | | 224 | Henry | 212 | 226 | 227 | 229 | 244 |
| Sarah Ball | | | 224 | Horace | | | | | 227 |
| William | 32 | 160 | 210 | John | | 226 | 229 | 230 | 248 |
| Fellers, Delia | | | 112 | Lettice | | | | | 229 |
| Fenwick, Benedict J. | | | 178 | Lucy Carter | | 212 | 229 | | 244 |
| Francis | | | 178 | Margaret | | | | | 226 |
| Ignatius | | | 178 | Margaret Smyth | | | | | 226 |
| Jane | | | 177 | Maria | | | | | 208 |
| Priscilla | | | 177 | Martha Lee Turberville | | | | | 243 |
| Richard | | 176 | 177 | Mary | | | | | 226 |
| Susanna | | | 179 | Mary Digges | | | | | 229 |
| Ferris, Elizabeth | | | 274 | Mary King | | | | | 226 |
| Richard | | | 274 | Mary Lee | | | 229 | | 272 |
| Field, Charles C. | | | 262 | Mary Mason | | | | | 229 |
| Harriett Taliaferro | | | 262 | Richard | | | | | 225 |
| Furgason, Jordan | | | 195 | Robert | | 225 | 228 | | 245 |
| Lucy | | | 195 | Rose Tucker | | | | | 226 |
| Polly | | | 195 | Sarah | | | 229 | | 245 |
| Ferguson, Lucy | | | 195 | Sarah Battailde | | | | | 229 |
| Lydia | | | 195 | Sarah Tucker | | | | | 226 |
| Ficklen, Alma Redd | | | 163 | Susan | | | | | 226 |
| Florence Laws | | | 163 | Susannah Cooke | | | | | 229 |
| Kathryn | | | 163 | Thomas | | | 225 | | 229 |
| Mary Redd | | | 163 | Victor C. A. | | | | | 225 |
| Thomas | | | 163 | William | 37 | 40 | 225 | 226 | 227 |
| Thomas Beale | | | 163 | | | 229 | 230 | 243 | 244 |
| W. A. | | | 163 | William Chatham | | | | | 229 |
| William P. | | | 150 | William Henry | | | | | 229 |
| Fields, Mabel | | | 60 | Fleete, Henry | | | 206 | | 214 |
| Corabell | | | 163 | Sarah | | | 206 | 214 | 221 |
| Finn, Lucy | | | 275 | Fleming, Ann | | | | | 274 |
| Fisher, James A. | | | 150 | Fletcher, Beale | | | | | 140 |
| Fitch, J. P. | | | 93 | Bertha Beale | | | | | 140 |
| Jessie L. | | | 93 | Margaret Albert Beale | | | | | 140 |
| Fitzhugh, | | | 54 | Margaret Ella | | | | | 140 |
| Amy Negrus | | | 226 | Maria Parker Taylor Beale | | | | | 140 |
| Anne Barbara (McCarty) | | 230 | 248 | Thomas | | | | | 305 |
| Anne Lee | 228 | 229 | 244 | Walter | | | | | 140 |

| | | | |
|-------------------------|------------|-----------------------------|---------|
| Flower, Jane | 178 | Fuller, Sarah Read | 254 |
| Floyd, John William | 296 | William | 248 254 |
| Stella Mae Green | 296 | Furgason, Lydia | 196 |
| William | 178 | | |
| Fontaine, | 209 | Gabbard, Minnie | 293 |
| James M. | 210 | Beale | 158 |
| Forbes, Eleanor Lane | 136 | Gafford, Shade | 158 |
| Elizabeth Jane | 127 136 | Gaines, Edmund P. | 259 |
| James | 136 | Elizabeth Ann | 259 |
| Foreman, Bennie | 172 | Richard H. | 163 |
| Forrest, James | 179 | Sarah Frances | 305 313 |
| John | 178 | R. H. | 163 |
| John W. | 179 | Gale, Thomas | 190 |
| Marie Antoinette | 179 | Gallaher, Charles James | 120 |
| Sallie | 178 | Eleanor Magruder Briscoe | 120 |
| Susanna Fenwick | 179 | Elizabeth Bell | 120 |
| Forseman, Alice Belle | 184 | Elizabeth Catherine (Bowen) | 230 |
| Fortin, Donald | 295 | | |
| Gail Keran Bays | 295 | Frances Amelia | 120 |
| Foster, Ellin | 23 213 | Frances Briscoe | 120 |
| Mary | 151 | Hugh | 230 |
| Martha | 173 | Hugh L. | 120 |
| Foushee, Elizabeth | 47 224 | Hugh Lafferty | 230 |
| Fanny | 40 | Juliet Hite | 120 |
| Francis | 42 46 | Katherine Lawson | 120 |
| Margaret | 48 | Sallie Bell Martin | 120 |
| W. | 46 47 | Thomas Briscoe | 120 |
| Fowke, Anne | 266 | William Bowen | 120 230 |
| Fowler, James | 191 | Willie Briscoe | 120 |
| William | 66 191 197 | Gamill, Eliza Cook | 216 |
| Fox, David | 205 | Gamble, Joseph | 216 |
| Hannah | 29 | Gantt, Edward | 239 |
| Hannah Ball | 205 | Mary Hite | 239 |
| Nathaniel | 189 | Garnes, John | 190 |
| Francis, Eliza | 29 | Garnett, Emma | 71 |
| Frank, Ann | 62 | John Muscoe | 71 |
| Franklin, Charles | 161 | Susie | 71 |
| Margaret Beale | 161 | Garretson, Lydia Beals | 181 |
| W. E. | 150 | William | 181 |
| Frazier, James A. | 104 | Garth, Mary Elizabeth | 152 |
| Frazier, Lillie Warwick | 104 | Gartner, Catherine Carroll | |
| Frebody, | 217 | Beale | 143 |
| Edith | 217 | Paul Knox | 143 |
| Free, Billie | 174 | Gascoigne, Elizabeth | 274 |
| Frith, Anne (Goodwin) | 233 | Margaret Percy | 274 |
| James | 233 | William | 274 |
| Frost, John E. | 79 | Gaskins, | 160 |
| Fudge, Andrew | 106 | Mrs. | 145 |
| Harriett Beale | 106 | Ann | 221 245 |
| Fugason, Jesse | 196 | Hannah G. Beale | 150 |
| Lucy Beal | 196 | Henry | 152 |
| Fuller, Sarah Martian | 248 | Matilda Lee | 160 |

| | | | | |
|------------------------------|-----|---------|----------------------------|----------|
| Gaskins, Sarah Eustace | 222 | 245 | Gibson, Debbiah Linn | 315 |
| Thomas | 65 | 66 222 | Doyle Roy | 294 314 |
| William Eustace | | 150 | Evelyn Beal | 294 314 |
| Gatewood, A. C. L. | | 104 | Fanny | 118 |
| Agnes Dunlap Warwick | | 271 | Frances Merle | 294 315 |
| Andrew | | 271 | Glenna Lee | 294 314 |
| Eliza | | 271 | Gregg | 118 121 |
| Eliza Jane | | 104 | Helen Beal | 294 |
| Frances | | 270 | James Beal | 294 315 |
| Francis Warwick | 103 | 105 270 | James Hite | 118 |
| Jacob | | 252 | Janelle | 315 |
| Jane Warwick | | 270 | Jeanette | 315 |
| Margaret Skillern Beale | | 270 | Jonathan | 147 |
| Mary Catherine | 104 | 105 | Lilly Jane Schmitton | 315 |
| Mary Jane | 104 | 270 | Mary Helen Beal | 314 |
| Mary Warwick | 104 | 252 | Nannie | 118 |
| Nancy Warwick | | 271 | Nola Mae | 294 314 |
| Sally Moffett | | 271 | Rex B. | 294 314 |
| Samuel Vance | | 270 | Robbie Clifton | 314 |
| Thomas | 252 | 271 | Rosa | 200 |
| Warwick | | 271 | Steven Clay | 314 |
| William | 103 | 270 271 | Susan | 147 |
| Geiger, Eleanor | | 256 | Susan Taylor | 147 |
| Geisenhainer, Augustus T. | | 112 | Susan Waters | 118 |
| Elenora Schmucker | | 112 | Thomas | 145 147 |
| Genesis of the U. S. | | 276 | Walter | 294 |
| George, | | 212 | Walter Clinton | 314 |
| Betty Carter | | 212 | William | 147 |
| Weedon | | 161 | William Waters | 118 |
| Gerard, Rose Tucker Fitzhugh | | 226 | Giddings, | 268 |
| Gerard, Thomas | | 226 | Gilbert, Bersheba | 2 |
| Gettier, Elizabeth Briscoe | | | Mattie Fetch | 97 |
| (Bowman) | | 121 | Paul | 113 |
| William | | 121 | Sara Neely | 113 |
| Ghent, Daniel | | 172 | Gillespie, Jacob | 199 |
| Nancy Wilson Anderson | | 172 | Rebecca | 199 |
| Gibbons, Gloria | | 302 | Gillison, Mary Lee | 149 150 |
| Jack | | 302 | Gilmer, Nannie | 196 |
| Giberne, Isaac William | 168 | 225 | Gilmour, John | 26 |
| Mary Fauntleroy (Beale) | 168 | 225 | John Martan | 26 |
| Gibbons, Betsey Cooke | | 216 | William | 26 |
| Henry | | 98 | Gilpatric, Frances Goodnow | 155 |
| Moses | | 216 | Givens, Jane | 268 |
| Sarah Cooke | | 216 | Glass, Martha | 56 73 |
| Gibbs, | | 161 | Mary C. | 189 |
| Atlanta Beale | | 161 | Glasscock, George | 29 267 |
| Gibson, Agnes | | 118 | Priscilla | 26 |
| Alice Grove | | 121 | Samuel | 35 |
| Barbara Ann | | 314 | William | 26 30 35 |
| Charlotte Beale | | 147 | William Downman | 267 |
| Cinthie Lee | | 315 | Glassell, Frances | 70 |
| Clay | 294 | 314 | Robert T. | 70 |

| | | | | | | | | |
|-----------------------------|-----|---------------------|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|
| Glaze, Elizabeth | 268 | Goodwin, James | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | | |
| Glenn, Dorsey | 77 | | 20 | 21 | 22 | 232 | 233 | 254 |
| John William | 77 | James Doswell | | | | | | 21 |
| Sarah | 77 | Jane Dollin | | | | | | 232 |
| Glyn, Jane | 211 | John | 15 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | |
| Godman, Sallie Tucker | 268 | | | 21 | 232 | 233 | 259 | |
| William B. | 268 | John Selden | | | | | | 259 |
| Godwin, | 190 | Katherine | | | | | | 232 |
| Mary | 192 | Lewis | | | | | | 18 |
| Sarah Beal | 190 | Littleton | | | | | | 21 |
| Gold, John | 94 | Martin | | | 19 | 233 | 234 | |
| Goldsborough, Anne M. | 229 | Mary | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 |
| Nicholas | 79 | Matthew | | | | | | 234 |
| Gooch, Anne | 23 | Mildred | | | | | 16 | 233 |
| 25 | 125 | Mildred Reade | | | | | 233 | 254 |
| 127 | 128 | Nancy | | | | | | 18 |
| 129 | 213 | Nelson | | | | | | 21 |
| 232 | 233 | Overton | | | | | | 21 |
| 233 | 254 | Peter | 14 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | |
| Elenor Bowles | 232 | | | 21 | 23 | 232 | 233 | |
| Henry | 13 | Polly | | | | | | 18 |
| William | 23 | Rachel | | | 17 | 20 | 22 | 233 |
| Goode, John | 61 | Rachel | | | | | | 233 |
| Mary Urquart | 61 | Rebecca | 14 | 17 | 19 | 20 | 22 | |
| Goodin, Daisey Malcom Beals | 182 | Rebecca Tiplady | | | | | | 233 |
| Monte | 182 | Reuben | | | | | 18 | 19 |
| Goodson, | 158 | Reuben Bradford | | | | | | 19 |
| Edward | 191 | Robert | | 20 | 22 | 232 | 233 | |
| Fannie Beale | 158 | Sallie | | | | | | 18 |
| Gertie | 159 | Sarah Hillard | | | | | | 232 |
| Nellie | 159 | Susannah | | | 19 | 233 | 234 | |
| R. B. | 159 | Susannah Ann | | | | | | 221 |
| Goodspeed, Emma | 90 | Thomas | | | | 19 | 21 | |
| Goodwin, | 186 | Thomas Cary | | | | | | 21 |
| Alice | 17 | William | | | 19 | 21 | 232 | |
| Alma Tyler Beale | 186 | William Doswell | | | | | | 21 |
| Ann Nelson | 21 | William Harris | | | | | | 21 |
| Anne | 17 | Gordon, | | | | | | 305 |
| Anne | 233 | Alexander | | | | | | 161 |
| Annie | 19 | Alexander Tazewell | | | | | | 154 |
| Barbara Rogers | 234 | Andrew | | | | | | 306 |
| Blanche | 233 | Andrew W. | | | | | | 306 |
| Blanche Norce | 233 | Ann | | | | | | 234 |
| Blase | 232 | Ann Davenport | | | | | | 305 |
| Cyprus | 19 | Ann Sparke | | | | | | 235 |
| Diana | 20 | Anne | | | | 30 | 234 | |
| Diana Chisman | 20 | Armistead | | | | 235 | 236 | |
| Edmund Chisman | 21 | Armistead Churchill | | | | | | 235 |
| Elizabeth | 18 | Callie | | | | | | 306 |
| 19 | 20 | Carrie | | | | | | 307 |
| 233 | 234 | Chapman | | | | | | 306 |
| Elizabeth Doswell | 21 | Charles | | | 150 | 152 | 305 | |
| Elizabeth Moore | 233 | | | | | | | |
| Elizabeth Tiplady | 233 | | | | | | | |
| Fanny | 18 | | | | | | | |
| Francis | 21 | | | | | | | |
| Henry | 232 | | | | | | | |

| | | | | | |
|----------------------------|-----|-----|----------------------------|-----|-----|
| Gordon, Charles H. | 149 | 150 | Gordon, Mary Harrison | 152 | 234 |
| Charles Henry | 150 | 235 | M. J. | | 160 |
| Charity King | | 306 | Mary James | | 153 |
| Churchill | | 235 | Mary Lenoir | | 305 |
| Daniel | | 306 | Mary McDonald | | 154 |
| Edna | | 305 | Mary Reed Rootes | | 234 |
| Edna Frances | 307 | 313 | Mary Sarah Chapman | | 305 |
| Edward | | 153 | Maude Winston | | 154 |
| Edward Pegram | | 151 | Nancy | 305 | 306 |
| Elenor | | 234 | Nathaniel | | 306 |
| Eliza Cole Fitzhugh | | 235 | Nathaniel W. | | 305 |
| Eliza Somerville Beale | | 153 | Newton | | 306 |
| Eliza V. Beale | | 235 | Millicent Conway | | 234 |
| Elizabeth | 234 | 306 | Nathaniel | 152 | 234 |
| Elizabeth Clayton | | 235 | Priscilla | | 235 |
| Elizabeth Digges Beale | | 153 | Reuben Lindsey | 151 | 153 |
| Elizabeth Ellis | | 235 | Richard | | 306 |
| Elizabeth Lindsay | 154 | 234 | Richmond | | 305 |
| Elva | | 306 | Robert | | 234 |
| George | 234 | 306 | Samuel | | 234 |
| George Lovall | 150 | 235 | Sarah | 234 | 235 |
| Hannah | 148 | 203 | Sarah | 305 | 306 |
| Hannah Harrison | | 236 | Sarah Frances Gaines | 305 | 313 |
| Hannah Robertson | | 154 | Sarah Greenway | | 234 |
| James | 148 | 152 | Sarah Herndon | | 306 |
| James Lindsay | | 154 | Susan | | 151 |
| Jane | | 306 | Susan Vowles | | 153 |
| Jane Campbell | | 234 | Teresa Coleman | | 306 |
| Jemas | | 147 | Thomas A. | | 305 |
| John | 42 | 148 | Will | | 306 |
| John Beale | | 203 | William | | 235 |
| John Calhoun | | 234 | William Fitzhugh | 154 | 234 |
| John Foster | | 151 | Gould, E.W. | | 297 |
| John George | | 305 | Gowin, Dan | | 309 |
| John Lawson | | 305 | Graham, Harriett | | 256 |
| John Wesley | 305 | 313 | William | | 256 |
| Josie | | 306 | Grainger, Harry | | 123 |
| Julia | | 306 | Louise Virginia Hite | | 123 |
| Lizzie | | 151 | Grandpierre, Celeste | | 94 |
| Lucy | | 235 | Grant, James Benton | | 61 |
| Lucy Churchill | 203 | 234 | Grantland, Sallie Bradshaw | | 18 |
| Lucy Douglas | | 154 | Gray, Elizabeth | | 28 |
| Lulu | | 306 | Frank | | 162 |
| Margaret Hunter | | 234 | Lalla Beale | | 162 |
| Maria Breckenridge Catlett | | 235 | Sarah | | 249 |
| Martha Winston | | 234 | Grayson, Anne Bronaugh | | 208 |
| Mary | 149 | 234 | Berry | | 208 |
| Mary Beale | | 152 | Gladys | | 62 |
| Mary Boswell (Herndon) | | 235 | Hebe | | 78 |
| Mary C. | | 305 | Mary Elizabeth Wagener | 163 | 206 |
| Mary Cattlet Beale | | 150 | Susan | | 27 |
| Mary Frazer Beale | | 154 | William | 163 | 206 |

| | | | |
|--------------------------|---------|----------------------------|-------------|
| Green, | 313 | Grove, Mary | 121 |
| Albert Anderson | 296 | Mary Ann Hite | 120 |
| Calista Smith | 313 | Phillip | 121 |
| Laura Lillian | 296 | Robert | 121 |
| Hazel Kathryn | 296 | Sarah Louise Berry | 121 |
| Hazel Sisson | 296 | Thomas | 121 |
| Martha | 296 | Thomas Clagett | 121 |
| Retta | 200 | Washington Berry | 121 |
| Richard | 296 | Grover, A. E. | 87 |
| Stella Batte | 296 | Sadie L. | 87 |
| Stella Mae | 296 | Grymes, Alice | 157 |
| Virginia | 296 | Benjamin Andrew | 156 157 |
| Greenaway, Samuel | 234 | Charles | 244 262 |
| Sarah | 234 | Eugenia E. | 156 |
| Greene, Albert Beale | 136 | Harriett Beale | 156 |
| Albert E. S. | 136 | Kate | 157 |
| Albert S. | 136 | Lucy | 239 244 |
| Ellen Marbury Beale | 136 | Randolph | 157 |
| Francina Singleton | 136 | Sadie | 157 |
| James Francis | 136 | Sarah | 262 |
| Greenwell, Joshua | 177 | William S. | 152 157 |
| Robert | 177 | Gum, Mary | 199 |
| Greer, Anna Bertrand | 45 | Gurley, George | 192 193 |
| Richard | 45 | Guthrie, | 116 |
| Gregory, Mary | 264 | Corinna H. B. Shreve | 116 |
| Greist, Elizabeth | 181 | Grace Shreve | 116 |
| Griffen, Frances Beal | 171 | Joseph Andrew | 116 |
| James | 171 | Guyther, Mary Beale | 78 |
| Vincent | 171 | Gwathmay, Elizabeth B. | 20 |
| William | 171 | Gwyn, Edward | 254 |
| Griffin, Allice Corbin | 214 | Lucy | 254 |
| Alice Currie | 220 | Mary | 254 |
| Corbin | 235 | | |
| Katherine | 224 235 | Hacket, Mary | 175 |
| Leroy | 220 235 | Mary Magdalen | 175 |
| Mary Griggs | 180 | Randolph | 175 |
| Richard | 180 | Hackett, | 294 |
| Samuel | 224 | Katherine Wolffarth | 294 |
| Thomas | 175 235 | Kathryn | 294 |
| Winifred | 235 | Haden, Lenna | 200 |
| Winifred Corbin | 235 | Margaret | 75 |
| Griffith, Fannie Tyler | 69 72 | Hagood, | 171 |
| Sarah Dorsey | 118 | Frances Cooper | 171 |
| Trelauney | 118 | Haines, Sol | 190 |
| Gross, June Elizabeth | 255 | Halber, | 308 |
| Grosvenor, Gawin | 217 | Hale, Anne Carter Bronaugh | 209 213 |
| Winifred | 217 | Anna M. | 101 |
| Grove, Alice | 121 | Channing | 101 |
| Elizabeth Pascoe Thomson | 121 | Eleanor Harrison | 274 |
| Jacob | 120 | Howard | 101 |
| James Hite | 121 | Joseph | 208 209 213 |
| Juliet Baker | 121 | | |

| | | | | | |
|----------------------------|-----|-----|-------------------------|-----|-----|
| Hale, Margaret Bronaugh | 208 | 209 | Hamilton, Charles | 56 | 73 |
| Mary Margaret Beale | | 274 | Charles Beale | 56 | 73 |
| Phillip William | 100 | 101 | Edward | 56 | 73 |
| Robert | | 101 | Edward Allen | 56 | 73 |
| Susannah Payne | | 274 | Effie | | 81 |
| William | | 274 | Elizabeth | | 81 |
| William Beale | | 101 | Elizabeth Bell Weaver | | 120 |
| William Payne | 100 | 274 | Frank H. | | 120 |
| Hall, Cary | | 119 | George | | 25 |
| Catherine C. | | 122 | Gilbert | 32 | 34 |
| Cecil Dempsey | | 296 | Jane | 55 | 56 |
| Cecil Edmund | | 296 | Janet | | 78 |
| Charles | | 273 | John | | 212 |
| Crayton Green | | 296 | John Tayloe | 38 | 56 |
| Edward Jacquelin | | 119 | John Tayloe | 39 | 55 |
| Eliza F. | | 78 | Lucy Landon | | 73 |
| Elizabeth | | 119 | Lucy Landon | | 56 |
| Elizabeth Briscoe | 119 | 121 | Maria | 40 | 42 |
| Elizabeth Caroline Briscoe | | 119 | Marie | | 46 |
| Elizabeth Hite | | 122 | Martha | | 73 |
| Elizabeth Susan Hite | | 122 | Mary Elizabeth | | 56 |
| Ellen Ann | | 119 | Nancy | | 56 |
| Ida Mae Crochet | | 296 | Reuben Beale | | 73 |
| James | | 190 | Richard Henry | | 56 |
| John Hite | | 122 | Robert | | 73 |
| Juliet Wood | | 119 | Robert T. | 56 | 73 |
| Larry | | 296 | Robert Wormely | | 74 |
| Laura Lillian Green | | 296 | Sarah Carter | | 56 |
| Littleton Aisquith | | 119 | Susan | | 73 |
| Louisa | | 122 | Susan Ann | | 18 |
| Louisa Tapscott Tabb | | 122 | Susanna | 38 | 39 |
| Martha King Moffett | | 271 | Susanna Beale | | 40 |
| Mary Bennett | | 178 | Susanna H. | | 56 |
| Rhoda | | 273 | Thomas Beale | | 56 |
| Sumpter | | 119 | Turner | | 73 |
| Susan Caroline | 119 | 121 | William | | 56 |
| Virginia | | 122 | William B. | | 46 |
| William | | 271 | William Beale | | 56 |
| William Baker | | 122 | Hammersley, T. H. S. | | 73 |
| William George | | 119 | Hamrick, Ena J. | | 223 |
| W. H. D. | 118 | 121 | Hambrick, Rebecca | | 199 |
| Hamblin, Mrs. A. C. | | 174 | Hampton, Thomas | | 199 |
| Hambright, | | 306 | Hancock, Anne Elizabeth | | 252 |
| Josie Gordon | | 306 | Judy | | 71 |
| Hamersley, | | 64 | Hannah, David | | 94 |
| Hamill, Elizabeth V. | | 216 | Erma | | 97 |
| James | | 216 | Hanno, Mary F. | | 200 |
| Mary Cooke | | 216 | Harcum, Ray | | 90 |
| Hamilton, Achsah | | 18 | Hardaway, A. E. | | 231 |
| Ann | 73 | 168 | Virginia Beal | | 189 |
| Anne Beale | | 73 | Hardin, Lydia | | 189 |
| Ann H. | 56 | 73 | Hardrick, William | | 273 |
| | | | Hare, Emily P. | | 20 |
| | | | Horace Binney | 133 | 133 |

| | | | | | |
|-----------------------------|---------|--------------------------|-----|-----|---------|
| Harmondson, Elizabeth | 47 | Harrison, Benjamin | 55 | 211 | 236 |
| Harness, Rebecca | 108 | Burr | 83 | 116 | 236 |
| Harper, | 186 | Cuthbert | 115 | 117 | 235 236 |
| Robert | 86 89 | D. H. | | | 185 |
| Sarah Elizabeth | 88 | Eleanor | | 100 | 274 |
| Harrell, Alice | 180 | Eliza | | | 185 |
| Avie | 180 | Elizabeth | | | 236 |
| Eber Shaw | 180 | Elizabeth Beale | 115 | 116 | 236 |
| Elijah | 182 | Elizabeth Hall | | | 119 |
| Elizabeth Sollers Kelley | 180 | Frances Holt | | | 116 |
| Emily Theresa | 180 | George | | 115 | 236 |
| Lilly Kelly | 180 | Hannah | 148 | 203 | 236 |
| Lois | 180 | Hannah Churchill | | | 236 |
| Naomi | 180 | Jane | | | 236 |
| Rachel Beals | 182 | Jane Beale | | | 185 |
| Richard | 180 | John | | 185 | 235 |
| Harris, | 205 306 | Lixon Longsdale | | | 235 |
| Anne Nelson | 20 21 | Lulu Gordon | | | 306 |
| B. B. | 20 | Margaret J. | | | 185 |
| Bertha W. | 21 | Mary | | 148 | 234 |
| Diana Chisman | 21 | Mary | | | 236 |
| Elizabeth | 49 | Mary Cary | | | 236 |
| Elizabeth Doswell | 20 21 | Mary Smith | | | 236 |
| Fanny | 21 | Matthew | | 236 | 274 |
| Frances Goodwin | 20 | Nathaniel | | | 236 |
| Genevieve Gordon Laughorney | 152 | Sarah | | | 236 |
| Graham H. | 152 | Seth | | | 236 |
| H. L. | 313 | Taverner | | | 115 |
| Jemina B. | 21 | T. B. | | | 157 |
| John | 21 | Thomas | | 235 | 236 |
| John Goodwin | 20 | Vincent Edmund | | | 119 |
| John Overton | 21 | William | | | 236 |
| Julia Gordon | 306 | Zelia | | | 185 |
| Maria Drummond | 21 | Harrold, Alice May | | | 180 |
| Martha W. | 21 | Catherine | | | 181 |
| Mary Garland | 20 | Charity | | | 181 |
| Mary Goodwin | 21 | Eber Shaw | | | 180 |
| Minnie Catharine Smith | 313 | Elizabeth Sollers Kelley | | | 180 |
| Overton | 20 21 | Jonathan | | | 181 |
| Sarah Overton | 21 | Mary | | | 182 |
| Temperance | 21 | Mary Ann Beals | | | 181 |
| Thomas Doswell | 21 | Richard | | 181 | 182 |
| William Overton | 20 | Hart, Elizabeth | | | 251 |
| Harrison, | 306 | John D. | | | 195 |
| Alice Grymes | 157 | Naje | | | 195 |
| Ann | 236 | Harvey, Nila Margaret | | | 294 |
| Ann | 235 | Harwar, Ann | 37 | 40 | 208 237 |
| Ann Barnes | 116 236 | Elizabeth | | | 237 |
| Ann Frances | 116 | Hannah | | | 237 |
| Anne | 78 229 | Harwar | | | 37 |
| Anne Beale | 115 236 | Samuel | | | 237 |
| Anne Carter | 211 | Susannah | | | 251 |

| | | | |
|---------------------------|---------|---------------------------|-------------|
| Harwar, Thomas | 237 | Henry, Martha Williams | 238 |
| Hawkins, Elizabeth | 16 | Mary | 238 |
| Richard | 16 | Mary Beale | 238 |
| Hawes, Cadwalader | 275 | Patrick 65 83 222 238 | 264 |
| Napoleon | 275 | Samuel | 238 |
| Simpronia Neale | 275 | Samuel Hugh | 54 |
| Hawthorne, Ray Lawrence | 76 | Sarah Elizabeth | 238 |
| Hay, Timothy | 237 | Sarah Scarburg | 238 |
| William | 14 | Tabitha | 238 |
| Hayden, Horace E. | 204 | Hereford, Anne | 238 |
| Hayes, John | 147 | Anne Marie | 100 239 |
| Haymond, Delia | 111 | Elizabeth | 238 |
| Hayward, John | 12 | Elizabeth P. | 88 |
| Heale, George | 267 | Elizabeth Pope | 238 |
| Priscilla Pownman | 267 | Frances | 238 |
| David Porter | 143 | John | 209 238 |
| Elizabeth B. Beale | 143 | Kitty | 238 |
| Samuel Lawrence | 143 | Margaret Ammon | 238 |
| Violet Blair Beale | 143 | Mary Catherine | 100 |
| Heard, Elinor | 178 | Mary Mason Bronaugh | 209 238 |
| Susanna | 177 178 | Peggy | 238 |
| Hebb, | 178 | Robert | 209 213 238 |
| Nellie Beale | 178 | Thomas | 238 |
| Hedrick, Henry | 83 | William | 238 |
| Susannah | 83 | Herndon, Joseph | 305 |
| Hefley, Helen | 296 | Mary Boswell | 305 |
| Helm, Henderson | 158 | Sarah | 306 |
| Mary Eliza Beale | 158 | Herrick, Robert | 129 |
| Hemphill, Constance Beale | 139 | Herring, Alice | 293 |
| Ella Rebecca Beale | 139 | Anderson | 293 |
| Margaret Beale | 139 | Beal | 293 |
| William Edgar | 139 | Embrene | 293 |
| Henderson, John | 183 | George | 293 |
| Mary | 183 | Lee Beal | 293 |
| Hendley, Ann Beale | 180 | Hethersall, John | 22 |
| James | 176 180 | Rebecca | 22 |
| Mary | 176 | Heydt, Anna Maria du Bois | 239 |
| Mary M. | 177 | Baron | 239 |
| Mary Magdalen | 180 | Jost | 239 |
| Robert | 177 | Hickman, Abbie Beal | 293 |
| Hendricks, William | 183 | Jess | 293 |
| Hennett, Morgan | 12 | Hicks, Margaret | 2 |
| Henry, Alexander | 238 | Pharis, Malinda Beal L. | |
| Anne Catherine Temple | 238 | (Campbell) | 294 |
| Ann Elizabeth Braxton | 238 | Higgins, Mary Beale | 106 |
| Charles Scarborough | 54 238 | Peter | 106 111 |
| Edward Hugh | 238 | Hill, Edward | 13 211 |
| James | 54 237 | Elizabeth | 211 |
| James Hugh | 54 238 | Esther G. | 137 |
| Jean Robertson | 238 | Leonard | 237 |
| John | 54 238 | Lucy | 188 |
| Martha C. | 238 | Martha L. | |

| | | | | |
|-----------------------|---------------|---------|--------------------------|-------------|
| Hill, Mary | 224 | 254 | Hite, Lucy | 79 |
| Nancy | | 21 | Lydia Peterson | 122 |
| William | | 75 | M. Brookover | 123 |
| William H. | | 44 | Marcus C. | 122 |
| Hillard, John | | 232 | Mary | 239 |
| Sarah | | 232 | Mary Ann | 120 |
| Hinkle, Allie Beale | | 200 | Mary Eltinge | 121 |
| Allie E. | | 201 | Mary Virginia | 123 |
| Floyd E. | | 200 | Minnie Richardson | 123 |
| Hite, Abraham | | 239 | Peter Yost | 122 123 |
| Alcinda Baker | | 120 | Reba | 123 |
| Alexander | | 239 | Rebecca Bowman | 122 |
| Amelia Baker | | 120 | Rolfe Millar | 122 |
| Andrew | | 239 | Samuel R. | 122 |
| Appolina Keller | | 239 | Sarah | 239 |
| Arabella Wood | | 121 | Sarah | 239 |
| Beatrice | | 122 | Susan R. | 123 |
| Caroline M. | | 121 | Susan R. Richardson | 122 |
| Catherine | | 239 | Thomas | 117 120 239 |
| Charles James | | 122 | Hobert, Edwin H. | 315 |
| Clara Boydston | | 122 | Ellie Beal Welch | 315 |
| Daniel | | 239 | Hobson, Alice | 236 |
| Eleanor | | 122 | Hodges, Bonnie Anne | 300 |
| Eleanor Briscoe | 119 | 121 | Doris May Krick (Conley) | 299 300 |
| Eleanor Mae | | 123 | | |
| Elizabeth | 82 85 | 122 239 | Frances Beal Smith | 299 |
| Elizabeth Briscoe | | 121 | Heather Ann | 300 |
| Elizabeth J. | | 122 | Luke | 299 |
| Elizabeth Millard | | 122 | Luke Oxsheer | 299 300 |
| Elizabeth Susan | | 122 | Hodgkinson, Mary | 34 |
| Frances Conway | | 118 | William | 34 |
| Frances Madison | 117 118 | 247 | Hoffman, Ann | 255 |
| Frances Madison Beale | 117 | 239 | Helen Scott Lewis | 257 |
| George | | 239 | J. Ogden | 257 |
| Hattie L. | | 122 | Holdaman, | 121 |
| Helen Ruth | | 123 | Juliet Buckey | 121 |
| Isaac | 119 | 121 239 | Holloway, F. M. | 275 |
| Jacob | 82 85 117 119 | 239 247 | Sybil Bassett | 275 |
| Jacob O'Bannon | | 239 | Holt, Frances | 116 |
| James | | 122 | Mary H. | 19 |
| James B. | | 122 | Holton, Catherine | 177 |
| James Madison | 117 | 121 122 | Catherine Beale | 180 |
| John | | 122 239 | Mary | 180 |
| John Briscoe | | 122 | William | 177 180 |
| John James | | 122 | Homan, Grace | 302 |
| John Yost | | 123 | Hooe, Bernard | 28 |
| Josh | | 121 | John | 266 |
| Juliet | | 118 | Mary Anne | 266 |
| Juliet Wood | | 118 | Hopkins, Henry H. | 53 |
| Louise M. West | | 122 | Henry Melmoth | 53 167 |
| Louise Virginia | | 123 | Mrs. J. M. | 174 |
| Lucille Mildred | | 123 | Hopper, Alexander | 306 |

| | | | | | | | | |
|---------------------------------|----|----|-----|-----|-----------------------|-----|-----|-----|
| Hopper, Jane Gordon | | | | 306 | Hunt, Sanford Conley | | | 76 |
| Horby, Daniel | | | | 31 | Virginia Bright | | | 76 |
| Hornby, Daniel | 23 | 33 | 82 | 213 | Hunter, James I. | | | 150 |
| David | | | | 168 | Jefferson | | | 88 |
| Horner, William M. | | | | 150 | Margaret | | | 234 |
| Horsby, Daniel | | | | 55 | Mary M. | | | 88 |
| Hortman, | | | | 313 | Hurst, Ada | | | 294 |
| Kate Huguley | | | | 313 | John | | | 294 |
| Houser, Lillian | | | | 113 | Pharis | | | 294 |
| Howard, Francis Lord | | | | 259 | Hutchinson, Amy Lewis | | | 257 |
| Sir Henry | | | 117 | 118 | Pemberton Sidney | | | 257 |
| Lady Judith | | | | 117 | Hutton, Franklyn L. | | | 99 |
| Susanna | | | | 117 | Huxthal, William E. | | | 61 |
| Thomas | | | | 118 | | | | |
| Howell, Frances Amelia Gallaher | | | | 120 | Inge, | | | 188 |
| John Walton | | | | 120 | Homie Alice Beale | | | 188 |
| Howison, Alexander | | | | 240 | Ingram, William | | | 6 |
| Ann Wood | | | | 240 | Irby, | | | 293 |
| Helen Rose | | | | 240 | Isler, | | | 78 |
| Jane Briggs | | | 154 | 240 | Jack, Effie G. | | | 185 |
| J. F. | | | | 240 | Jackson, | 297 | 306 | 311 |
| John | | | | 240 | Kate Ingersol | | | 98 |
| Mary | | | | 240 | Munro | | | 98 |
| Mary Brooke | | | | 240 | Nathan | | | 193 |
| R. C. | | | | 240 | Sarah | | | 193 |
| Robert R. | | | | 240 | Stonewall | | | 260 |
| Samuel | | | | 240 | Jacob, Richard | | | 218 |
| Stephen | | | | 240 | James, David | | | 149 |
| Howry, Charles Bowen | | | 52 | 166 | Jameson, Mary | | | 302 |
| Lucien Beverly | | | 52 | 67 | Jauncey, Elizabeth | | | 221 |
| Maude | | | | 52 | Sarah | | | 221 |
| Williard Carter | | | | 52 | William | | | 221 |
| Hoyle, Samuel | | | | 237 | Jefferson, Lola | | | 45 |
| Hubard, William | | | | 191 | Peter | | | 258 |
| Huckins, Mary | | | | 275 | Thomas | | 193 | 258 |
| Huffman, Lucy | | | | 102 | Jeffries, Nan | | | 222 |
| Lucy Preston Beale | | | | 102 | Johns, Margaret | | | 28 |
| Oscar Beale | | | | 102 | Johnson, Benjamin | | 192 | 197 |
| O. C. | | | | 102 | Clyde | | | 93 |
| Hughes, Henry | | | | 13 | Edmund | | | 197 |
| Huguley, | | | 313 | 314 | Eugene | | | 93 |
| Elizabeth Smith | | | | 314 | George | | | 29 |
| Eula | | | | 313 | Henry | | | 192 |
| Kate | | | | 313 | Jacob | | | 192 |
| Minnie | | | | 313 | Jesse | | | 192 |
| Susan Smith | | | | 313 | Job | | | 192 |
| Huhne, Nancy George | | | | 159 | Joseph | | | 192 |
| Hull, Ann Conway (Eustace) | | | | 222 | Joseph E. | | | 230 |
| Edwin | | | | 222 | Liddia | | | 192 |
| Hunt, Mary Frances | | | | 76 | Lucy | | | 192 |

| | | | | | | |
|----------------------------|-----|-----|---------------------------|-----|-----|-----|
| Johnson, Mary | 192 | 205 | Jordan, John | 82 | 85 | 260 |
| Polly | | 197 | Mary Bibb | | 85 | 260 |
| Stephen | 191 | 192 | Tavener | | | 94 |
| William | | 93 | Jorgensen, Margareth | | | 132 |
| Johnston, John | | 192 | Joyner, Amos | | | 198 |
| William | | 192 | Bridgeman | 191 | | 197 |
| Jolly, Anna Sherrill | | 308 | Elizabeth | | | 197 |
| Joseph | | 308 | Jacob | | | 197 |
| Jones, | | 269 | Joseph | | | 192 |
| Albridgeton | | 191 | Joshua | | | 192 |
| Angelo | | 173 | Lemuel | | | 198 |
| Daniel | | 161 | Sally | | | 197 |
| E. Alfred | | 232 | Sally Beale | | | 197 |
| Elizabeth Dixon | | 221 | Sarah | | | 198 |
| Emanuel | 262 | 267 | Karson, Kit | | | 140 |
| Frances Tucker | | 42 | Kay, | | | 306 |
| Hannah | | 181 | Dones | | | 315 |
| James | | 197 | Lois Colleen Welch | | | 315 |
| Jane Skelton | | 42 | Nancy Gordon | | | 306 |
| Jesse | | 99 | Tony | | | 315 |
| Jesse B. | | 172 | Keene, Elizabeth | 210 | | 224 |
| John | 26 | 268 | Emma | | | 76 |
| John Paul | | 262 | Hannah | 210 | | 224 |
| Joseph | | 182 | Hannash | | | 203 |
| Lettice Corbin Turberville | | 269 | William | 210 | | 224 |
| Lindsey | | 221 | Keith, | | | 313 |
| Lucy Booth | | 262 | Minnie Huguley | | | 313 |
| Lucy Taliaferro (Carter) | | 262 | Richie Roena | | | 156 |
| Maria | | 293 | Kelle, Richard | | | 197 |
| Martha Taliaferro | | 266 | Kelleher, Daniel | | | 83 |
| Mark | | 51 | Keller, Appolina | | | 239 |
| Mary | | 51 | Kelley, Elizabeth Sollers | | | 180 |
| Mazie Tucker | | 268 | Maria Theresa Beale | | | 180 |
| Merriwether P. | | 51 | William H. | | | 180 |
| Parson | | 27 | Kelly, Eleanor | | 134 | 143 |
| Patience Beals | | 182 | John | 134 | 139 | 143 |
| Richard | | 266 | Mabel | | | 180 |
| Robert | | 14 | Maria | | 134 | 143 |
| Rodaham | | 161 | Mary | | 139 | 143 |
| Sarah | 175 | 262 | Sallie | | | 216 |
| T. A. Catesby | | 51 | Kendall, Mary | | | 245 |
| William | 246 | 262 | William | | | 245 |
| Jordan, | | 190 | Kennard, Elizabeth | | | 268 |
| Beale | | 94 | Kennedy, | | 27 | 270 |
| Betsy | | 93 | Mary Jane Gatewood | 105 | | 270 |
| Catherine | 94 | 104 | Kenner, Frances | | | 222 |
| Catherine Beale | 85 | 260 | Naith | | | 163 |
| Charles | | 93 | Kennerly, Ann Winston | | | 158 |
| Elizabeth | | 85 | Annie May | | | 157 |
| Honour | | 190 | Gordon Winston | | | 158 |
| Honour Beal | | 190 | Joseph McKendree | | | 157 |
| Jermiah | | 85 | Josepha Ann Beale | | | 157 |

| | | | |
|---------------------------------|-------------|----------------------------|-----------------|
| Kennerly, Martha Mason | 158 | Knox, Thomas P. | 151 |
| Nellie Cooke | 158 | Krebs, Adeline | 91 |
| Thomas Miller | 158 | George | 91 |
| Kent, | 270 | Mary | 91 |
| Ker, Barbara | 256 | Kyle, Anna | 106 |
| Walter | 256 | | |
| Kerby, Elizabeth Goodwin(Moss) | 233 | Lamb, Clarissa | 194 |
| Robert | 233 | Elizabeth | 194 |
| Kercheval, Robert | 27 | Harriett | 194 |
| Kerfoot, John B. | 78 | Margaret Patience | 193 |
| Kerley, Elizabeth Ann | 311 | Richard | 193 194 |
| Kerr, Arthur | 90 | Sophia | 194 |
| James E. | 90 | William Boswell | 194 |
| Kerving, | 312 | William W. | 194 |
| Keys, Josie | 175 | Lancaster, Sadie E. | 87 |
| King, Charity | 306 | Landon, Elizabeth | 211 |
| Giles | 226 | Thomas | 211 |
| J. | 111 | Lane, Eleanor | 136 |
| Mary | 28 226 | Elizabeth Van Meter | 216 |
| Robert | 189 | Jane | 218 |
| Virginia Blackford | 111 | John | 136 |
| William | 189 | Langhorney, Genevieve | |
| Kingsbury, Grace | 61 | Gordon (Peyton) | 152 |
| Kippax, Peter | 33 | Harry L. | 152 |
| Kirk, Ann R. Clark | 304 | Lasater, Glenna Lee Gibson | 314 |
| Ann Rebecca Clark | 304 | Mitchell | 314 |
| Eliza | 307 | Richard | 314 |
| Gustavas A. | 307 | Law, John | 49 115 |
| Jane Elison | 307 | Thomas | 49 |
| Martha Elizabeth | 304 307 311 | Lawler, Daisy May | 295 |
| Mary Jane | 307 | Laws, Florence | 163 |
| Parham | 307 | Lawrence, Elizabeth | 12 |
| Rebecca | 307 | Emma | 265 |
| Randolph | 25 | George | 191 |
| Selvester | 307 | Rheta | 45 |
| Susan A. | 307 | Richard | 12 |
| Thomas A. | 307 | Sally Beal | 191 |
| William | 307 | Lawson, Henry | 147 |
| William A. | 304 | Katharine | 120 |
| William A. A. | 307 | Mary | 313 |
| Winifred Ann | 307 | Leader, R. H. Amphlett | 129 |
| Winship Stedman | 307 | Lee, | 222 |
| Kirkman, Sallie | 175 | Alice | 244 |
| Kiser, | 260 | Alice Harrell | 180 |
| Elizabeth Ann Gaines | | Alice Harrold | 180 |
| (Steenbergen) | 260 | Alicia | 241 |
| Kite, John P. | 153 | Ann | 128 144 145 242 |
| Mary Lee Beale | 153 | Anna | 245 |
| Mary Lizzie | 153 | Anne | 221 228 244 246 |
| Virginia Beale | 153 | Anne Aylett | 243 |
| William Harrison | 153 | Anne Fairfax (Washington) | 243 |
| Knights of the Golden Horseshoe | | Anne G. | 160 |
| | 287 | | |

| | | | |
|--------------------------------|---------|----------------------------|---------|
| Lee, Anne Hill Carter | 244 | Lee Martha Silk | 243 |
| Arthur | 244 | Mary | 50 |
| Catherine | 50 | Mary Anne Randolph Custis | 229 244 |
| Catherine Hite | 239 | Mary Aylett | 243 |
| Charles 82 145 147 244 246 | 269 | Mary Bland | 244 |
| Early G. | 180 181 | Mary Kendall | 245 |
| Edmund Jennings | 227 | Mary Randolph Custis | 272 |
| Edward | 241 | Mary Sarah Allerton | 246 |
| Eliza E. | 160 | Mary Smith (Ball) | 244 |
| Eliza Metstead | 246 | Mary W. | 160 |
| Elizabeth 50 145 147 | 246 | Mary Willis 246 247 | 273 |
| Elizabeth Bendy | 242 | Matilda | 160 |
| Elizabeth Ludwell | 53 | Oliver | 241 |
| Elizabeth Pinkard | 246 | Pamela | 160 |
| Elizabeth Corbine | 241 | Petronilla | 241 |
| Emeline | 160 | Phillip | 243 |
| Fanny Carter | 243 | Phillip Ludwell | 243 |
| Ferdinand | 241 | Rebecca Tayloe | 243 264 |
| Frances | 160 | Richard 26 41 160 203 | 219 |
| Francis 243 246 | | 228 239 241 242 243 244 | 246 |
| Francis Lightfoot | 244 264 | Richard Ewen | 145 |
| George | 243 | Richard Henry 222 243 | 244 |
| Gilbert | 241 242 | Robert | 241 312 |
| Hancock 28 128 144 145 148 160 | | Robert E. 229 242 244 262 | 272 |
| 203 221 245 246 247 | 273 | Sally Polythress | 244 |
| Hannah | 218 244 | Sarah | 246 |
| Hannah Ludwell | 243 | Sarah Allerton 203 | 245 |
| Henry 26 239 | 244 | Sarah Brooke | 243 |
| Humphrey | 241 | Sarah Gordon | 235 |
| Isaac | 246 | S. P. | 135 |
| Jane | 160 | Susan Richard | 246 |
| Jasper | 241 | Tamar | 246 |
| Jocosa Packington | 241 | Thesdorie | 239 |
| Johanna Morton | 241 | Thomas 160 218 241 243 | 246 |
| Johannes | 241 | Thomas L. | 243 |
| John 241 242 244 246 | 312 | Thomas Ludwell 50 | 243 |
| John Arthur | 160 | William 241 244 245 246 | 312 |
| Josias | 241 | William W. | 149 |
| Joyce Rommey | 241 | Willis | 160 |
| Judith Wormeley | 243 | Willis W. | 149 |
| Katherina Blount | 241 | Winifred 50 | 145 |
| Kendall | 235 | Winifred Beale | 246 |
| Leeanna | 246 | Winifred Eustace Beale 160 | 246 |
| Letitia | 269 | Leeper, Mina | 90 |
| Letitia Corbin | 242 | Lees, Anna | 185 |
| Lettice 26 219 243 | 244 | Legg, David | 293 |
| Lettice Corbin 26 | 229 | George C. | 293 |
| Lois Elizabeth | 180 | Irby | 293 |
| Lucy Drury | 246 | Lavenia Beal | 293 |
| Lucy Grymes 239 | 244 | Lawrence | 293 |
| Margaret Ormand | 246 | Lee M. | 293 |
| Martha 218 243 | 268 | | |

| | | | |
|------------------------|----------|-------------------------------|-----------|
| Legg, Nora | 293 | Lewis, Katherine Daingerfield | 220 |
| Lehman, Jessie Mae | 296 | Margaret | 86 89 256 |
| Leland, Mary | 222 | Margaret Gatewood Adams | 106 |
| Lemmon, Frances | 50 | Margaret Skillern | 100 |
| Isabell | 50 | Maria | 85 257 |
| J. S. | 50 | Maria Litchfield | 138 |
| Mary | 50 | Maria Litchfield Scott | 257 |
| Rebecca | 50 | Mary Catherine | 100 |
| Lemon, Jacob | 106 | Mary Emily | 106 |
| Lenoir, Mary | 305 | Mary Vada Tyson | 296 |
| Letcher, Joseph | 307 | Peter S. | 85 |
| Medora Melvina Oxsheer | 307 | Rachel Sherrill | 308 |
| Lewis, | 78 308 | Rebecca C. | 257 |
| A. | 310 | Robert | 250 |
| Abraham | 308 | Samuel Rolin | 100 |
| Amy | 257 | Sarah A. | 92 |
| Ann Lewis Bratton | 86 | Sarah Ann | 86 |
| Anna McClellan | 139 | Shadrack | 191 |
| Annette | 86 89 | Thomas | 100 |
| Bess Lewsater | 296 | Thomas Henry | 106 |
| Betsy | 96 | Thomas William | 100 |
| Betty Washington | 273 | Tillie Mae | 296 |
| Caroline | 85 | Virginia | 86 89 |
| Carrie | 87 | Walter | 85 |
| Chambres | 256 | Warner | 232 |
| Charles | 85 | William G. | 311 |
| Charles Cameron | 85 86 89 | William N. | 86 89 |
| Charles Robert | 100 | Wright Finley | 296 |
| David | 308 | Lewsater, Bess | 296 |
| Edgar | 296 | Lilly, Mary | 254 |
| Edgar Allen | 296 | Lindsay, Elizabeth | 234 |
| Elenor Bowles (Gooch) | 232 | Florence | 91 |
| Eliza | 100 | William O. | 91 |
| Elizabeth Oxsheer | 311 | Mary | 184 |
| Fielding | 273 | Linn, Margaret | 294 |
| Florence Virginia | 106 | Linney, Charles B. | 152 |
| Frances | 257 | Harrington Beale | 152 |
| Francis A. | 139 | H. M. | 152 |
| George | 220 | J. H. | 152 |
| George Madison | 100 | Lucy | 152 |
| Guy Harold | 106 | Lucy Gordon Beale | 152 |
| Helen Scott | 257 | Linton, | 236 |
| Henry Byrd | 52 166 | Jane Harrison | 236 |
| James Hite | 100 | Lippitt, Lewis | 178 |
| Jane Meriwether | 250 | Myrtle Beale | 178 |
| Jessie Mae Lehman | 296 | Lister, Edmund | 242 |
| John | 96 | Little, Caroline Ella | 171 |
| John Beale | 100 | Lloyd, Alice Paige | 304 |
| John D. | 108 | Edward | 264 |
| John Thompson | 257 | Elizabeth Tayloe | 264 |
| Judith | 308 | Margene West | 304 |
| Julia Darneal | 108 | | |

| | | | | |
|---------------------------|-------|----------------------------|-----------------|-----|
| Lloyd, Marian | 304 | Lucas, Margaret | 15 | 16 |
| William Richard | 304 | Robert | | 16 |
| Lockland, Patty Willis | 117 | Winifred | | 304 |
| Samuel | 117 | Ludlow, Gabriel | | 211 |
| Lockridge, Maggie E. | 97 | George | | 237 |
| Logan, Anne Montgomery | 249 | Sarah | | 211 |
| Benjamin | 249 | Ludwell, Hannah | | 243 |
| Charlie | 293 | Phillip | | 243 |
| David | 249 | Thomas | | 12 |
| Easter Adaline Beal | 294 | Lumsden, | | 190 |
| Elwood B. | 293 | Lundsford, Nannie A. | | 187 |
| James | 294 | Irving, C. | | 151 |
| Jane McKinley | 249 | Kathleen Ribble | | 151 |
| Julia | 293 | Luter, John | | 191 |
| Malinda Beal | 293 | Mary Beal | | 191 |
| Mary J. Beale | 185 | Lutley, Felecia | | 217 |
| Mattie Blaylock | 293 | John | | 217 |
| Pleasant | 293 | Lyde, Elizabeth Gwynn | | 219 |
| W. R. | 185 | Lyle, George T. | | 88 |
| Lomax, Anne Corbin Tayloe | 264 | Lynton, Lettice | | 212 |
| Thomas | 264 | | | |
| Long, Bessie Curl | 105 | MacGregor, Ellen | | 45 |
| Bill | 315 | Helen Woods | | 45 |
| Billy | 315 | Mackinnie, Donald Theodore | | 101 |
| Edwin | 105 | Eva Maria | | 101 |
| James Melchoir | 105 | Eva Marie Wendell | | 101 |
| Kate Gatewood | 105 | Evangeline | | 101 |
| Lee | 260 | John P. | | 101 |
| Lillian L. | 297 | McAuliffe, Gladys Beale | | 172 |
| Lois Colleen Welch (Kay) | 315 | Gladys Elizabeth | | 172 |
| Margaret Cesario | 105 | W. L. | | 172 |
| Margaret Skillern Bias | 105 | McBlair, Eugenie | | 62 |
| Robert Emmett | 105 | McBride, Sally | 56 | 73 |
| Longsdale, Lixon | 235 | McCabe, Merta M. Beale | | 185 |
| Loraine, Lew | 110 | Sydney J. | | 185 |
| Mary Munzell | 110 | McCarty, Albert G. | | 64 |
| Loughborough, Jane | 79 | Ann | 163 | 206 |
| Love, David Snyder | 301 | Anne | | 29 |
| John Beal | 301 | Anne Barbar | 230 | 248 |
| Lenora Beal Barton | 301 | Anne Lee Fitzhugh | 35 | 228 |
| Lucy | 302 | | 230 | 245 |
| Thomas B. | 301 | Armistead Thompson Mason | | 29 |
| Thomas Stafford | 301 | Billington | 245 | 249 |
| Lovell, Alice Galle | 156 | Daniel | 27 30 31 63 | 64 |
| Lowe, Taylor | 194 | | 205 206 228 230 | 245 |
| Lowrance, Margaret | 307 | | 248 249 | 267 |
| Lowry, Nellie | 77 | Dennis | 27 29 35 245 | 249 |
| Loyd, | 181 | Elizabeth | 245 | 249 |
| Luburg, Elma | 186 | Elizabeth | | 248 |
| Lucas, Charles | 16 | Emily Mason | | 29 |
| Elizabeth | 15 16 | Enoch Francis | | 29 |
| John | 16 | George Billington | | 29 |

| | | | |
|--------------------------------|----------------|---------------------------|---------|
| McCarty, George Washington | 28 | McCulloch, John Daniel | 86 |
| James William | 29 | John Ryan | 87 |
| John Chew | 29 | Margaret P. | 85 |
| Lucy | 64 | Maria S. | 86 |
| Marie French | 28 | Mary | 87 |
| Maria Louise | 29 | Mary Bryan | 85 |
| Mary | 248 | Mary E. | 87 |
| Sarah | 27 29 30 35 | Olivia Morgan | 86 |
| | 36 206 248 266 | Sallie L. | 92 |
| Sarah Ball | 245 249 | Sallie Lewis | 86 |
| Sarah Richardson | 29 | McCune, Rosanna | 184 |
| Sinah | 206 | McCurdy, Carrie Gordon | 306 |
| Sinah Ball | 206 249 | T. S. | 306 |
| Stephen Washington | 29 | McCutchen, Donald | 45 |
| Thaddeus | 28 245 249 | McDonald, Mary | 154 |
| Virginia | 64 | Minerva | 196 |
| William | 64 | Robert | 27 |
| William Downman | 64 | McDonough, Myrtle Oxsheer | |
| William Thaddeus | 28 29 | (Smith) | 300 |
| Winifred | 245 249 | William Ira | 300 |
| Winifred Hall | 29 | McDowell, Sarah | 248 |
| McChesney, Rachel Ella Moffett | 271 | McFarland, Frances | 54 |
| Robert | 271 | Mary E. | 53 |
| McClanahan, Jane T. Oxsheer | 312 | William | 53 |
| Preston | 312 | McGowan, Grace Douglas | 116 |
| McClelland, Barbetta J. | 315 | James | 116 |
| Estelle Marie Beal | 315 | McGrew, Alexander | 174 |
| Lester W. | 315 | Martha | 174 |
| Richard Linn | 315 | McGrouther, Alexander | 45 |
| McClintic, Guthrie | 270 | McGuinnis, Allen Bryan | 161 |
| Ida | 104 | Margaret | 161 |
| Ida Warwick | 104 | McKie, Fanny Lovie | 52 166 |
| Jacob | 104 | McKimpson, Edward | 56 73 |
| Katherine Cornell | 270 | McKinley, David | 249 |
| McClung, Archibald | 103 | Esther | 249 |
| Charles | 103 | James | 249 |
| Jane | 75 | Jane | 249 |
| Mary Ann Beale | 103 | John | 249 |
| McComb, Helen | 174 | Nancy Allison | 249 |
| McConnell, Hal O. | 300 | Polly Rose | 249 |
| Myrtle Edwyna Smith | 300 | Sarah Grey | 249 |
| McCowell, | 188 | William | 249 |
| McCoy, Lee | 312 | McKinney, Louvassie | 309 |
| McCulloch, Alexander | 86 87 | McLean, Anne Carroll Meem | 142 |
| McCracken, Elizabeth Wilson | 171 | Elizabeth Brooke Reeves | 142 |
| James | 171 | Edward Beale | 141 142 |
| McCulloch, Charlotte B. | 92 | Evalyn W. | 142 |
| Charlotte Byers | 86 | Evelyn Walsh | 141 |
| Cordelia | 87 | Frances | 90 |
| Janette | 87 | Garfield T. | 90 |
| John | 85 86 87 92 | John R. | 141 |
| John D. | 92 | 'Jock' | 142 |

| | | | |
|----------------------------------|--------------------|------------------------------|-------------|
| McLean, John Randolph | 142 | Marbury, Fanny | 127 |
| Manuela Hudson Vanderbilt | 142 | Marmaduke, Samuel | 37 |
| 'Ned' | 142 | Marsh, Emily Theresa Harrell | 180 |
| Vinson Walsh | 142 | Walter Frederick | 180 |
| McMahan, Mary | 183 | W. R. | 180 |
| McMillan, Eva Marie W. Mackinnie | 101 | Marshall, Edward | 230 |
| George M. | 101 | Elizabeth | 214 |
| Marjorie | 101 | John | 214 |
| McNees, Charity Beals | 181 | Richard Coke | 137 |
| Marmaduke | 181 | Thomas | 83 84 160 |
| McPherson, Fitzhugh | 230 | Martiau, Elizabeth | 16 248 254 |
| James | 62 73 | Isabella Beech | 248 |
| McQueen, Caroline Beale | 194 | Jane Berkeley | 248 |
| Jesse Beale | 194 | Mary | 248 |
| John | 194 | Nicholas | 248 254 274 |
| McRae, Lucy | 194 | Sarah | 248 |
| Machir, Alexander | 84 168 | Martin, Alexander | 309 |
| Madison, Ambrose | 215 246 | Annie | 293 |
| | 247 265 273 | Mary Jane | 175 |
| Catlett | 247 | Robert | 82 |
| Eleanor Rose Conway | 215 247 | Sallie Bell | 120 |
| Elizabeth | 169 220 247 273 | Marye, James | 82 |
| Frances | 239 247 | Maryson, Francis | 13 |
| Frances Taylor | 247 265 | Mason, Ann | 28 |
| Francis | 43 47 82 | Belle | 49 |
| George William | 215 | Edward | 266 |
| James | 82 215 246 247 273 | Frances | 266 |
| John | 247 | George | 212 229 |
| Lucy Throckmorton | 215 | James W. | 216 |
| Mary Willis Lee | 246 247 273 | Margaret | 212 |
| Nellie | 126 | Martha Cook | 216 |
| Nelly | 247 | Mary | 229 308 |
| Nelly Conway | 247 | Thomas | 28 206 |
| Reuben | 247 | Massenburg, W. A. | 196 |
| Sarah | 247 | Massey, Bettie Beale | 156 |
| William | 43 47 247 | Caleb Gillenway | 156 |
| Madox, | 172 | Eva Douglas | 156 |
| Magness, Corrine | 295 | Lille | 156 |
| Magruder, Eleanor | 45 | Lille Baker Beale | 156 |
| John Smith | 45 | Lille Douglas | 156 |
| Mallory, G. R. | 194 | Mabel Cook | 156 |
| Malory, Edward | 22 | Masters, Elizabeth | 3 |
| Mandew, Thomas | 192 | Matthew, John | 233 |
| Mann, | 78 | Matthews, Andrew G. | 97 |
| Isaac | 109 | Elinor | 234 |
| Nancy Beale | 109 | Elizabeth Woods Poage | 271 |
| William T. | 109 | George | 66 |
| Manning, Mary Monroe | 316 | Jacob W. | 97 |
| Maples, Katherine | 4 | Joel | 271 |
| Marbury, Fannie Sawyer | 136 | Mary M. Sherrill | 308 |
| | | Mary Warwick | 270 |
| | | Sampson | 97 270 |

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|------------|-------------------------|---------------|
| Matthews, Sampson G. | 97 | Merriman, Susannah | 274 |
| Samuel | 248 | Merwin, Mary Merline | 303 |
| Thomas D. | 308 | Merye, Leyrle | 153 |
| Maupin, Gabriel | 19 | Metstead, Eliza | 246 |
| May, John | 191 | Thomas | 246 |
| Patience | 191 | Michie, Mollie | 152 |
| William | 191 | Micon, Margaret | 224 |
| Maydbury, Christine | 225 | Micou, Margaret | 168 |
| Mayhew, Anna | 275 | Mitchel, Hannah | 30 |
| Mayo, Cynthia | 181 | Middleton, Fae Caroline | |
| Isabel | 191 | Anderson | 172 |
| James | 191 | George S. | 172 |
| John | 191 | Milburn, Elinor | 178 |
| Margaret | 191 | Millard, Elizabeth | 122 |
| Mary | 191 | Miller, Barbara | 84 |
| Patience | 191 192 | Caroline | 119 |
| Peter | 191 | Charles | 118 |
| William | 191 192 | Charles R. | 102 |
| Meade, Everd | 110 | Elizabeth | 119 |
| Josephine Darneal Beale | 110 | Frank | 118 |
| William | 110 | Jacob | 84 |
| Meem, Anne Carroll | 142 | Jacob Lyon | 128 |
| Barker Harry Grant | 142 | Juliet Baker Briscoe | 118 |
| Elise | 83 | Juliet Hite | 118 |
| G. S. | 83 | Norman | 118 119 |
| John G. | 83 114 260 | Robert | 59 |
| Menager, Caroline Steenbergen | 91 | Mrs. Samuel F. | 108 |
| Charles B. | 88 | Millier, Hannah Winters | 248 |
| Claudius Romon | 87 | Milner, Betty | 26 |
| Ida L. | 91 | Francis | 26 |
| Julius L. | 92 | Hannah | 26 |
| Louis B. | 87 88 91 | Margaret | 26 |
| Maria Louise | 87 | Minnis, Charles | 22 |
| Meriweather, Francis | 207 208 | Mims, | 117 |
| Mary | 208 | Fanny Madison Willis | 117 |
| Mary Bathurst | 207 208 | Minor, Lillian | 69 72 |
| Meriwether, | 210 | Peter | 65 |
| David | 249 250 | Mitchell, David | 181 |
| Elizabeth Bushrod | 210 250 | Elizabeth Beals | 181 |
| Elizabeth Crawford | 250 | Libbie | 186 |
| Francis | 250 | Richard | 30 |
| Jane | 250 | Robert | 30 39 |
| John | 250 | Susan | 30 |
| Lucy | 250 | William | 30 |
| Mary | 250 | Moffett, | 103 |
| Mary Bathurst | 250 | Adelaide | 98 |
| Nicholas | 249 250 | George | 248 |
| Richard | 250 | George Boone | 96 97 248 271 |
| Sarah | 250 | George H. | 271 |
| Thomas | 250 | George Henry | 271 |
| William | 249 250 | George Hoxie | 271 |
| Merriman, Richard | 274 | George Munro | 100 |

| | | | | | | | | | | |
|-----------------------------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|---------------------------|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|
| Moffett, Hannah Winters (Millier) | | | | | Morgan, John | | | | 110 | |
| | | | | 248 | John W. | | | | 110 | |
| H. M. | | | | 97 | Nannie Cooke Beale | | | | 156 | |
| Helen | | | | 100 | O. B. | | | | 67 | |
| Henry Miller | 96 | 97 | 248 | 271 | Olivia | | | | 86 | |
| Jackson | | | | 98 | Sarah Allen | | | | 156 | |
| James A. | | 97 | 99 | 100 | Will | | | | 175 | |
| James Andrew | | | 98 | 99 | William N. | | | | 156 | |
| James McDowell | | | | 248 | Morin, Marian | | | | 257 | |
| John | | | | 248 | Peter | | | | 257 | |
| Margaret | | | | 98 | Morris, Elizabeth Tucker | | | | 268 | |
| Margaret Elizabeth Beale | 248 | | | 271 | John C. | | | | 255 | |
| Marietta Moore | | | | 271 | William | | 63 | | 268 | |
| Martha King | | | | 271 | Morrison, | | | | 295 | |
| Mary Christian | | | | 248 | Jane | | | | 60 | |
| Mary Evelina | | | | 271 | Jeannie | | | | 60 | |
| Mary Vance Poage (Beale) | | | | 271 | Susan Stoneham (Beal) | | | | 295 | |
| Mary Winters | | | | 97 | Morrow, Catherine | | | | 265 | |
| Melissa | | | | 100 | William | | | | 265 | |
| Rachel Ella | | | | 271 | Mortimer, Edward | | | | 273 | |
| Robert Arkell | | | | 98 | Elizabeth | | | | 274 | |
| Robert Henry | | | | 97 | Philippa Plantagenent | | | | 273 | |
| Ruth | | | | 99 | Morton, | | | | 146 | |
| Sally | | | | 271 | Frances Colston | | | | 213 | |
| Sally Gatewood | | | | 271 | James | | | | 213 | |
| Sarah McDowell | | | | 248 | Johanna | | | | 241 | |
| William | | | | 51 | Linda B. | | | | 163 | |
| William T. | | | | 248 | Robert | | | | 241 | |
| Moncure, Sarah Elizabeth Henry | | | | 238 | Sinah B. | | | | 206 | |
| William | | | | 238 | Sinah B. Wagener | | | | 206 | |
| Montgomery, Anne | | 249 | | 273 | William | | | | 82 | |
| Lucinda | | | | 21 | Moss, | | | | 64 | |
| William | | 249 | | 273 | Edward | | | | 17 | |
| Moone, Anne | | | | 153 | Elizabeth Goodwin | | | | 233 | |
| Moore, Ali | | | | 200 | Frances Goodwin | | | | 18 | |
| Elizabeth | | | | 233 | Frances Harness Van Meter | | | | 110 | |
| Gertrude L. | | | | 63 | Harriett A. | | | | 64 | |
| Hazel Kirk | | | | 106 | John | | | | 110 | |
| Helen Rose | | | | 240 | Lucinda | | | | 64 | |
| James | | | | 17 | Mary | | | | 20 | |
| John I. | | | | 91 | Olive | | | | 110 | |
| Lavinia | | | | 161 | Raymond | | | | 110 | |
| Lee | | | | 293 | Richard H. | | | | 64 | |
| Lida | | | | 186 | William | | | | 233 | |
| Marietta | | | | 271 | Mosser, Ann | | | | 113 | |
| Mary Ellen | | | | 161 | Louise Duncan | | | | 113 | |
| Mary Virginia | | | | 158 | O. D. | | | | 113 | |
| Mercia | | | | 200 | Muhenburg, Peter | 82 | 107 | 108 | 115 | |
| Samuel | | | | 107 | Murdock, Jermiah | | | | 224 | |
| Virginia | | | | 91 | Margaret | | | | 208 | |
| Morgan, Elizabeth Ann Beale | | | | 110 | Mary | | 126 | 127 | 128 | 133 |
| Elizabeth L. | | | | 156 | Peggy | | | | | 224 |

| | | | |
|-------------------------|----------|----------------------------|------------|
| Murdock, Thomas | 126 | Neely, Mary | 113 |
| William | 133 | Sam | 113 |
| Murfee, Burwell | 195 196 | Neff, Benjamin W. | 108 |
| Lydia | 195 | John F. | 108 |
| Polly | 195 | Negus, Amy | 226 |
| Polly Beal | 196 | Henry | 226 |
| Simon | 195 106 | Nelson, Elizabeth | 181 |
| Murfrey, William | 190 | Louisa M. | 81 |
| Murphy, George | 67 | Margaret | 16 |
| Louise | 67 71 | Margaret Reade | 254 |
| Mary Cook | 216 | Thomas | 16 254 |
| Winterton | 216 | Nesom, Rosa | 172 |
| Murray, Amelia | 256 | Nevill, John | 190 |
| Muse, | 48 | Joseph | 190 |
| Myers, Betty | 303 | Thomas | 190 |
| Harry James | 74 | Neville, Eleanor | 274 |
| | | John | 190 |
| Nash, William E. | 90 | Martha | 190 |
| Neal, Lucy F. n | 275 | Robert | 50 |
| Tremellah | 275 | Nevins, Henry Van Dyke | 48 |
| Virginia | 89 | Newhouse, S. H. | 150 |
| William | 275 | Newport, John | 263 |
| Neale, | 210 | Newton, John | 203 226 |
| Albert Leslie | 90 | Mary Allerton | 203 |
| Alice Beale | 89 | Robert M. | 68 |
| Anne Marie | 88 | Rose Tucker Fitzhugh | |
| Bettie B. | 90 | (Gerard) | 226 |
| Caroline | 239 | Sarah | 62 |
| Catherine M. | 89 | Nicholas, Elizabeth Carter | |
| Catherine Marshall | 86 | (Burwell) | 211 |
| Charles Albert | 89 | G. | 211 |
| Charles Beale Waggener | 89 | Nicklin, John Bailey | 274 |
| Edward L. | 89 90 | Niehaus, Bernard | 130 |
| Ellen S. | 88 | Nisbet, Christian | 256 |
| Hannah Bushrod | 210 | William | 256 |
| Helen Virginia Waggener | 86 | Noblett, Thelma | 301 |
| Margaret L. | 89 | Noland, Emily P. | 64 |
| Mary Alice | 90 | Peyton | 64 |
| Mary Susan | 89 | Norce, Blanche | 233 |
| Robert James | 90 | Norris, Mary | 202 |
| Sabrinie | 275 | Mary E. | 61 |
| Simpronia | 275 | Mary Jane | 310 |
| Virginia Caroline | 88 | Minerva | 175 |
| William | 275 | Thaddeus | 61 |
| W. P. L. | 86 88 89 | Nutting, Elizabeth | 18 |
| William P. L. | 89 | Mary | 16 254 |
| William Presley | 88 | Thomas | 18 |
| Needler, Alice Corbin | 219 | | |
| Benjamin | 219 | O'Bannon, Catherine | 85 117 239 |
| Neely, Alice Schmucker | 113 | O'Gallagher, Heremon | 230 |
| J. C. | 113 | Milesius | 230 |
| Martha | 113 | Oge, Marie | 141 |

| | | | |
|-----------------------------|-------------|---------------------------|-------------|
| Ogg, Elizabeth Imogen | 155 | Oxsheer, George Euphrates | 311 |
| Ogle, | 264 | Georgia May Brown | 300 |
| Rebecca | 264 | Harriett Taylor | 300 |
| Old Churches, Ministers & | | Jane | 311 |
| Families of Virginia | 288 | Jane Elizabeth | 301 |
| Oldham, | 29 | Jane T. | 312 |
| Oliver, Annie Laurie | 119 | Jane Walker | 310 |
| Olmsted, E. Frazier | 119 | Jemina | 310 |
| Frances Arabella Davidson | | Johanna Alexander | 311 |
| Henry H. | 119 121 | John Drennan | 301 |
| Juliet Wood Hall | 119 | Kitty Ann | 312 |
| Walter Gregory | 119 | Lena Mabel | 298 |
| O'Neill, Lydia | 155 | Lucy Chaney | 301 |
| Olney, Margaret | 265 | Martha Elizabeth Kirk | 304 307 311 |
| Robert | 265 | Martha Smith | 310 |
| Opie, Sarah | 48 | Mary | 311 312 |
| Ormand, Margaret | 246 | Mary Beal | 301 |
| Orme, Elly | 311 | Mary Jane Norris | 310 |
| Ormes, Elle | 312 | Mary V. Beal | 297 298 300 |
| Polly Oxsheer | 312 | | 300 312 313 |
| Taylor | 312 | Medora Melvina | 307 |
| Orr, Alexander | 27 | Myrtle George | 298 306 313 |
| Alexander Dalrymple | 27 | Nancy | 311 |
| Alice | 68 | Nancy Bryant | 310 |
| Bertha | 68 72 | Polly | 310 312 |
| Isaac C. | 53 | Rebecca | 312 |
| John | 27 | Richard Coke | 301 |
| Susan Grayson | 27 | Sally | 311 |
| Osborne, Susannah | 307 | Samuel | 309 310 311 |
| Owen, Eleanor | 172 | Saphrona | 311 |
| Ben L. | 172 | Sarah | 310 311 |
| Dorothy | 172 | Sarah Wilson | 310 |
| Nellie Beale | 172 | Thelma Noblett | 301 |
| Rose Mary | 172 | Viola Malinda | 307 |
| Owens, Charles A. | 61 62 | William Ashford | 300 |
| Marion M. | 62 | William Elmore | 310 |
| William B. | 62 | Willaim Wilson | 297 301 304 |
| Oxee, Samuel | 310 | | 307 311 312 |
| Oxer, Samuel | 310 | Wilson Taylor | 300 |
| Oxsheer, Allie Hood (Young) | 300 | William | 311 |
| Carey | 312 | Ozier, Alice | 293 |
| Daniel | 311 | | |
| Dorothy Helen | 301 | Packett, Capt. | 121 |
| Edna Phyllis Webb | 301 | Louise | 121 |
| Elizabeth | 311 | Washington | 121 |
| Elizabeth Ann Kerley | 311 | Packington, Jacosa | 241 |
| Elizabeth Katherine | 311 | Paddock, Isabell | 75 |
| F. G. | 298 300 | Page, Elizabeth | 229 |
| Fountain Goodlett | 297 298 307 | E. W. | 154 |
| | 312 313 | Havana | 93 |
| George | 310 311 | John | 229 |

| | | | | | |
|--------------------------------|-----|------------|----------------------------|------------|-----|
| Page, Judith Carter | | 211 | Payne, Charles E. F. | | 61 |
| Lucy Cook Beale Brent | | 154 | Charles Fitzhugh | | 62 |
| Mann | 211 | 264 | Edward | | 245 |
| Mary Tayloe | | 264 | Elizabeth | | 89 |
| Pardeman, Fannie | | 159 | Elizabeth Henry | | 27 |
| Parker, Alexander | 48 | 54 251 | George | 25 | 274 |
| Alexander Hyde | | 47 251 | James Keith | | 62 |
| Anne Harwar | | 48 | John | | 220 |
| Eliza Sparks | | 47 | Josiah | | 274 |
| Elizabeth Beale | 39 | 251 | Judith | | 26 |
| Elizabeth Foushee | | 47 | Judith Throckmorton | | 27 |
| Elizabeth Harwar | 48 | 220 | Kate Gatewood Long | | 105 |
| Foxhall Alexander | | 48 | Marion | | 61 |
| Frances | | 48 | Marion Morrison | | 61 |
| George | 18 | 251 | Martie Byrne | | 62 |
| John | 31 | 48 | Marvin | | 105 |
| John A. | | 48 | Mary | | 245 |
| Josiah | | 65 | Mary Woodson | | 274 |
| Juliet Octavia | 48 | 49 | Merriman | | 26 |
| Margaret Foushee | | 48 | Nancy McBlair | | 62 |
| Mary | | 190 | Nannie Brooke | | 62 |
| Mary Beale | 190 | 220 | Nancy | | 27 |
| Polly Beale | | 251 | Olivia | | 65 |
| Richard | 38 | 39 47 48 | R. A. | | 64 |
| | | 82 220 251 | Richard | | 274 |
| Richard Elliott | | 47 | Susannah | | 274 |
| Susannah Harwar | | 251 | Thomas K. | 148 | 256 |
| Thomas | 38 | 48 | Thomas | | 175 |
| William | 190 | 251 | Thomas Kempe | | 27 |
| William Clinton | | 48 | William | 27 245 249 | 274 |
| William Harwar | | 47 | Winifred McCarty | 245 | 249 |
| Parry, Blanche | | 233 | Peachy, Alice Corbin | | 221 |
| Parsons, Samuel | | 307 | Le Roy | | 40 |
| Sarah | | 307 | Samuel | 31 | 221 |
| Pastor, Barbetta J. McClelland | 315 | 315 | Pearson, Grace Butte | | 187 |
| John | | 315 | William | | 187 |
| John Richard | | 315 | Peasley, Michale | | 215 |
| Pate, Anne Reade | | 254 | Susannah | | 215 |
| Mathew | | 254 | Peeples, Helen Payne | | 62 |
| Patton, | | 270 | Howell | | 62 |
| Elizabeth | | 253 | Jeannie Brooke | | 62 |
| Frances Gatewood | | 270 | Pelikin, Catherine E. | | 93 |
| Paxton, | | 85 | Joseph M. | | 93 |
| James | | 94 | Pemberton, Euphrania Ellts | | 190 |
| Payne, Ann | | 177 | Sophia | | 189 |
| Ann Fleming | | 274 | Pembroke, George W. | | 179 |
| Anne | | 245 | Pendleton, Alexander | | 118 |
| Anne Walker | | 220 | Ann Mason Chichester | | 206 |
| Betty | | 245 | Catherine | | 265 |
| Bishop | | 64 | Charles | | 206 |
| Brooke | | 61 | Elizabeth | | 251 |
| Brooke McBlair | | 62 | Elizabeth | | 251 |

| | | | |
|------------------------------|---------|------------------------------|---------------|
| Pendleton, Elizabeth Clayton | 251 | Peyton, John | 236 |
| Elizabeth Hart | 251 | John Elliott | 28 |
| Elizabeth Pettingoll | 251 | Josephine Garth | 153 |
| Fanny Gibson | 118 | Leyrle Merye | 153 |
| George | 251 | Lucy | 153 |
| Henry | 251 264 | Lucy Beale | 64 |
| Mary Taylor | 251 264 | Margaret | 28 |
| Nathaniel | 251 | Marion Beale | 152 |
| Philip | 251 | Marion Helen Beale | 152 |
| Susan Camden | 251 | Mary B. Washington | 28 |
| Penn, | 293 | Mary Dent | 28 |
| Charles | 258 | Mary Elizabeth Garth | 152 |
| Irby Legg | 293 | Mollie Michie | 152 |
| Nancy Ann Skillern | 258 | Phillip Barbour | 153 |
| William | 181 | Richard | 64 |
| Pennington, Malinda | 200 | Robert | 64 |
| Pennybacker, Dirck | 261 | Seth Harrison | 236 |
| Percy, Eleanor Neville | 274 | Townsend Dade | 64 |
| Eleanor Pynings | 274 | Valentine | 28 |
| Elizabeth Mortimer | 274 | William Herbert | 152 153 |
| Henry | 274 | William Snyder | 153 |
| Margaret | 274 | Phelan, | 275 |
| Perkins, | 307 | Carrie | 194 275 |
| Mary Sherrill | 307 | Tremellah Neal | 275 |
| Pescud, Elizabeth | 16 | Phillips, John | 22 |
| Peter, Ann | 272 | Pickering, Elizabeth | 265 |
| Ellen Marbury Beale | 127 | John | 265 |
| Walter Gibson | 127 136 | Pierce, Ann Selina Hazeltine | 60 |
| Peters, Jesse | 161 | Rachael | 182 |
| Matilda | 62 | Randall | 60 |
| Peterson, Lydia | 122 | Pinick, Paul | 271 |
| Pettingoll, Elizabeth | 251 | Pinkard, Elizabeth | 246 |
| John | 251 | Elizabeth Downman | 267 |
| Pettus, John | 251 | Thomas | 267 |
| Thomas | 251 | Pinner, John | 193 |
| Peyton, Alfred | 64 | Margaret Beale Daughtrie | 193 |
| Alice Colston | 64 | Pines, Anne | 212 |
| Alice T. | 64 | Pipper, Isaac | 19 |
| Ann | 64 | Plant, Alan | 6 |
| Ann Harrison | 236 | Plantagenent, Lionel | 273 |
| Anne Moon | 153 | Philippa | 273 |
| Charles Livingston Beale | 153 | Plater, George | 219 264 |
| Clay Michie | 152 | Rebecca | 219 264 |
| Craven | 236 | Poage, Elizabeth Woods | 271 |
| Elizabeth Bronaugh | 208 | John | 251 |
| Emily | 64 | Julia Colleson | 272 |
| Frances Dade | 64 | Margaret Davies | 271 |
| Francis | 64 | Margaret Davis | 252 |
| Francis Bradley | 152 | Mary Blair | 251 |
| Genevieve Gordon | 152 | Mary Vance | 96 97 252 271 |
| Harrietta | 64 | Nancy Warwick | 96 |
| Henry | 208 | Nancy Warwick (Gatewood) | 252 271 |

| | | | | |
|-------------------------|--------|-----|--------------------------|-----|
| Poage, Rachel Cameron | | 271 | Prather, William R. | 75 |
| William | 96 252 | 271 | Preston, Ann Taylor | 253 |
| William Woods | | 271 | Charles Campbell | 102 |
| Pogue, D. W. | | 316 | Elizabeth Patton | 253 |
| Fanny Beale Willis | | 316 | James Patton | 253 |
| Polythress, Sally | | 244 | John | 253 |
| Pool, Nancy Wilson | | 171 | Lucinda S. Redd | 253 |
| Robert | | 171 | Lucy | 253 |
| Pollard, James | | 147 | Mary Beale | 102 |
| Pomeroy, Charles R. | | 91 | Susanna Smith | 253 |
| Fannie | | 91 | William Ballard | 253 |
| Pope, Ann Louise | | 196 | William P. | 253 |
| Ann Louise Beale | | 196 | Pretz, Christiana Maria | 112 |
| Anne | | 272 | Price, Allie | 77 |
| George C. | | 196 | Ida Roberts | 293 |
| Lucy | | 272 | James A. | 97 |
| Nathaniel | | 272 | Sterling | 293 |
| Porter, John | | 233 | Pride, Helen | 314 |
| Posey, Thomas | | 55 | Prosser, Sam | 252 |
| Post, Rev. Beale | | 1 | Pryor, Ann | 76 |
| Elizabeth | 53 | 167 | Pymchim, Wales | 6 |
| Pott, Auguste Frederick | | 239 | Pynings, Eleanor | 274 |
| Powell, Benjamin | 252 | 253 | | |
| Edward | | 252 | Quigley, Hope Truxton B. | |
| Elizabeth | 14 | 23 | Cromwell | 139 |
| Henri | | 252 | John | 216 |
| Hudson | | 252 | Sinah Cooke | 216 |
| Ida | | 50 | William A. | 139 |
| Irma | | 159 | Quill, | 202 |
| Isaac | | 23 | Elizabeth Allerton Eyres | 202 |
| James | | 252 | Margaret | 202 |
| Jane | | 252 | Sarah | 202 |
| John | | 252 | Quinn, Florine Goodlett | 298 |
| Katherine | | 252 | John | 298 |
| Liven | | 236 | John Thomas | 298 |
| Mary | | 252 | Katherine Udine Welsh | 298 |
| Mary Toplady | | 252 | Lena Mabel Oxsheer | 298 |
| Sarah Harrison | | 236 | | |
| Seymour | | 252 | Railey, John | 196 |
| Thomas | | 252 | Julia Beale | 196 |
| William | 23 191 | 252 | Ramsay, Dennis | 29 |
| Power, Elizabeth | | 138 | George | 29 |
| Nancy Bryant Oxsheer | | 310 | George Washington | 29 |
| Nicholas | | 138 | William | 29 |
| Rebecca | | 138 | Ramsey, Alice | 217 |
| Stephen | | 310 | Thomas | 217 |
| Powers, | 292 | 293 | Randolph, Anne | 229 |
| Mary Grove | | 121 | Betty | 80 |
| Mary Jane | | 294 | Eva | 50 |
| Philip H. | | 121 | Evan | 139 |
| Prather, Carson B. | | 75 | Harrison | 38 |
| Logan D. | | 75 | Lucy (Boling) | 229 |

| | | | | | | | |
|----------------------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|--------------------------|-----|-----|
| Randolph, Peter | | | | 229 | Rebel, William | | 110 |
| Rankin, Susie Beale Snyder | | | | | William Robert | | 110 |
| (Smith) | | | | 302 | Red, | | 186 |
| Walter | | | | 302 | Redd, Alma | | 163 |
| Rascow, Ruth | 15 | | | 17 | Doddridge P. C. | | 163 |
| Rathbone, Camdey | | | | 111 | Joseph B. | 163 | 206 |
| Ravencroft, Frances | | | | 205 | Lucinda S. | | 253 |
| Rawleigh, Walter | | | | 267 | Mary | | 163 |
| Read, Elizabeth Beale | | | | 142 | Pidge | | 163 |
| George | 12 | | | 142 | Sarah Chichester | | 206 |
| John | 15 | | | 22 | Susan W. Beale | | 163 |
| Thomas | 15 | | | 22 | Redley, | 15 | 17 |
| William | | | | 142 | Redman, | | 48 |
| Reade, Andrew | | | | 16 | Reeves, Elizabeth Brooke | | 142 |
| Ann | | | | 254 | Renaker, Beale | | 162 |
| Anne | | | | 254 | Cornelius, A. | | 162 |
| Anne Booth | | | | 254 | Julia Beale | 162 | 268 |
| Benjamin | 14 | 23 | | 254 | Violette | | 162 |
| Clement | | | | 254 | Repington, Anne | | 217 |
| Elizabeth | | 16 | | 254 | William | | 217 |
| Elizabeth Martiau | | 248 | | 254 | Reve, Anne | | 4 |
| Elizabeth Tiplady | | | | 16 | Thomas | | 4 |
| Frances Yates | | | | 254 | Reynolds, | | 161 |
| Francis | 14 | 16 | 23 | 254 | Alberta | | 44 |
| George | 13 | 15 | 16 | 248 | Evalyn R. McLean | | 142 |
| | 253 | 254 | 255 | 274 | Frances Beale | | 161 |
| George Beale | | | | 187 | Robert R. | | 142 |
| Hawkins | | | | 16 | Rhodes, Charles P. | | 21 |
| Jane Chisman | | | | 254 | Roberta | | 78 |
| James | | | | 254 | Ribble, John Francis | | 151 |
| John | | 16 | | 254 | Kathleen | | 151 |
| Lucy | | 221 | | 254 | K. F. | | 151 |
| Lucy Gwyn | | | | 254 | Mary Beale | | 151 |
| Margaret | | 16 | | 254 | Mary Gordon Beale | | 151 |
| Mary | | 16 | 254 | 266 | William J. | | 151 |
| Mary Gwyn | | | | 254 | Rice, Henry | | 37 |
| Mary Hill | | | | 254 | John | | 267 |
| Mary Lilly | | | | 254 | Rebecca | | 267 |
| Mary Nutting | | | | 254 | Rich, Susan | | 207 |
| Meredith | | | | 15 | Thomas | | 207 |
| Mildred | 16 | 221 | 232 | 254 | Richard, | | 160 |
| Mildred Windebank | | 253 | 273 | 274 | John | | 160 |
| Richard Hawkins | | | | 16 | Susan | | 246 |
| Robert | 15 | 16 | 23 | 253 | Willis Lee | | 160 |
| | 254 | 255 | 273 | 274 | Richards, Henry | | 160 |
| Samuel | | | 16 | 254 | Richardson, Henry | | 254 |
| Sarah | | | | 254 | Minnie | | 123 |
| Thomas | 14 | 15 | 16 | 23 | Sarah | | 90 |
| | | 221 | 254 | 266 | Susan R. | | 122 |
| Rebel, Elmine | | | | 110 | William | | 176 |
| Lillian Vause Van Meter | | | | 110 | Ridge, Elizabeth | | 14 |
| Madeline | | | | 110 | Ridgely, Richard | | 162 |

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|--------|-----------------------------|---------|
| Ridgely, Sarah Margaret Beale | 163 | Rogers, Barbara | 234 |
| Riley, | 187 | Elizabeth | 205 |
| Georgia Anna | 313 | H. H. | 98 |
| Nellie L. Beale | 187 | James Russell | 76 |
| Rinehart, Jonas | 83 | Roland, Betty | 85 93 |
| Ringgold, T. | 50 | Catherine | 85 93 |
| Rish, Elizabeth | 91 | David | 93 |
| Risk, | 94 | Frances | 85 93 |
| Robert, James | 275 | Mary | 85 93 |
| Sabrinie Neale | 275 | Romme, John | 241 |
| Roberts, Brooke | 60 | Joyce | 241 |
| Clara | 60 | Ronney, Elizabeth | 205 |
| Clyde | 60 | Rootes, John | 254 |
| Earle | 60 | Lucy | 221 254 |
| Elizabeth Beale | 59 | Mary Reed | 234 |
| Ellen Davis | 59 | Mildred Reade | 254 |
| George Brooke | 59 | Philip | 221 254 |
| Harry | 293 | Sarah | 254 |
| Helen Virginia | 89 | Sarah Reade | 254 |
| Henry Clarke | 60 | Roots, Essie Beale | 158 |
| Ida | 293 | J. O. | 158 |
| James Henry | 60 | Rose, Arthur Irving | 301 |
| Jane Martha | 59 | Catherine Brooke | 210 |
| John Browning | 60 | Georgia Beal Sneed (Barton) | 301 |
| John Gideon | 59 | | 249 |
| Julia Logan | 293 | Polly | 210 |
| Lillian | 60 | Robert | 301 |
| Lucian | 60 | Sandra | 109 |
| Lucy Hannah | 59 | Roseberry, A. Horton | 109 |
| Mary Isabelle | 59 | Ann | 109 |
| Robert Lewis | 60 | Frederick Horton | 109 |
| Sarah Lee | 76 | James Beale | 109 |
| Thomas A. | 89 | Julia Lewis | 109 |
| William | 293 | Julia Lewis Beale | 109 |
| William Henry | 58 | William Owens | 109 |
| Robertson, Alice | 303 | Rotollo, Bernedine Marie | 295 |
| Andrew | 30 | Rousseau, John | 305 |
| Beverly | 150 | Sarah Gordon | 305 |
| George | 76 | Rowzee, | 210 |
| Jane Hunt | 76 | Susanna Brooke | 210 |
| Jean | 238 | Roy, Frances | 159 |
| Maclin | 303 | John D. | 159 |
| Robinson, Caroline Virginia | 68 | Judith | 158 |
| Clack | 68 | Louise | 159 |
| Frances | 170 | Rude, A. R. | 260 |
| John | 20 207 | Elizabeth Caperton | 260 |
| Lucretia | 44 | Steenbergen | 111 |
| Mary Bathurst | 207 | Rue, Gene | 61 |
| Roddenberry, Bertha | 159 | Ruffin, Edmund Sumter | 18 |
| Roe, Cordal | 198 | Rumholz, Gottlob | 31 213 |
| Jerusha | 198 | Russell, Joseph | 172 |
| Rogers, Agnes | 259 | Lillian | |

| | | | |
|------------------------------|---------|----------------------------|-------------|
| Rust, Elizabeth | 68 | Schaller, George | 182 |
| Metta Maund | 68 | Schemerhorn, Dorothy Helen | |
| William R. | 68 | Oxsheer | 301 |
| Rutgers, Helena | 257 | Robert | 301 |
| Petrus | 257 | Schenk, | 117 |
| Rutherford, John | 256 | Peachy Willis | 117 |
| Margaret | 256 | Schmitton, Lilly Jane | 315 |
| Ryan, John | 87 | Schmucker, Alice | 113 |
| Julia A. | 87 | Ann Hoffman | 255 |
| Rydle, Roger | 6 | Beale Melanchton | 112 256 |
| Ryland, Elizabeth | 117 | Caroline | 111 |
| | | Charles | 113 |
| Sadler, Alfred | 112 | Catharine | 113 |
| Balkmore | 111 | Christiana Maria Pretz | 112 |
| Benjamin | 111 112 | Constance | 113 |
| Caroline Schmucker | 111 | Delia Fellers | 112 |
| Charles | 111 112 | Dorothy Matilda | 112 |
| Clara | 112 | Eleanor Geiger | 256 |
| Edward | 112 | Elenora | 112 |
| Ellen..... | 112 | Francis | 113 |
| John | 112 | Fredinand | 255 |
| Kate | 111 | George W. | 112 |
| Laura | 112 | Helen Bridges | 113 |
| Rose Slicer | 112 | John George | 255 |
| Samuel | 111 | Josie | 112 |
| William | 112 | June Elizabeth (Gross) | 255 |
| Sager, P. William | 204 | Katharine E. Weaver | 112 |
| Sale, Charles | 155 | Margaret Farr | 113 |
| Charles Wister | 155 | Maria | 112 |
| Dandridge Latane | 155 | Mary | 113 |
| Fannie Brice Beale | 155 | Mary Catherine | 112 |
| Humphrey | 210 | Mary Catherine Steenbergen | 111 256 260 |
| Mary (Polly) Brooke | 210 | Nicholas | 255 |
| Sangster, Elizabeth Eustace | | Robert | 113 |
| Beale | 144 | Samuel Christian | 112 |
| John | 144 | Samuel D. | 113 |
| Thomas | 160 | Samuel S. | 111 255 260 |
| Savage, Byron Tyre | 295 | Schuricht, Hermann | 107 |
| Etta Louise Beal | 295 | Scott, Amelia Murray | 256 |
| John Edgar | 295 | Anne Wallace | 256 |
| Walter Ronald | 295 | Arthur | 256 |
| Saxe, John | 62 | Barbara Ker | 256 |
| Scarborough, | 254 | Charles | 256 |
| John | 248 | Christian Nisbet | 256 |
| John Hugh | 301 | Elizabeth | 256 |
| Mary Beal Oxsheer (Toombs) | 301 | Elizabeth Anderson | 256 |
| Mary Martiau | 248 | Elizabeth Bennett | 256 |
| Mary Reade | 254 | Fanny | 80 |
| Sarah | 238 | Francis | 256 |
| Scarburg, Sarah | 238 | George | 256 |
| Schaffe, Emily | 183 | Harriett Graham | 256 |
| Schaller, Bettina Byrd Beals | 182 | | |

| | | | |
|-------------------------|-------------|---------------------------|-------------|
| Scott, Helena Rutgers | 257 | Sherman, | 248 |
| Helena Vincent | 257 | Elizabeth McCarty | 248 |
| Henry Warren | 256 | Sherrard, Anne | 27 |
| James | 192 198 | Joseph H. | 27 |
| James Jordan | 191 192 197 | William T. | 27 |
| John | 256 257 | Sherrill, Adam | 307 308 |
| John Morin | 256 257 | Agnes White | 307 |
| Joseph | 198 | Anna | 308 |
| Juliana Sitgreaves | 257 | Aquilla | 308 |
| Lewis Allaire | 257 | David | 308 |
| Margaret | 256 | Easter | 293 308 |
| Margaret Lewis | 256 | Eleanor | 308 |
| Margaret Rutherford | 256 | Esther Amanda | 293 304 308 |
| Maria Litchfield | 257 | Isaac | 308 |
| Marian Morin | 257 | Jacob | 307 308 |
| Mary | 80 | John | 308 |
| Mary Emlen | 257 | Joseph | 308 |
| Patrick | 256 | Joshua | 307 |
| Richard | 80 | Judith | 308 |
| Robert | 80 | Judith Lewis | 308 |
| Rosa | 80 | Lewis | 308 |
| Sallie Ann | 155 | Mahala Dickerson | 308 |
| Will | 192 | Margaret Cady | 307 |
| William | 256 | Margaret Lowrance | 307 |
| W. W. | 82 | Mary | 307 308 |
| Scroggie, Carol Ann | 302 | Mary M. | 308 |
| Frances Anne Beal | 302 | Mary Mason | 308 |
| Val Dean | 302 | Mason | 308 |
| Val Jeanne | 302 | Moses | 308 |
| William Beal | 302 | Rachel | 308 |
| Scroggins, Ella | 293 | Recompence | 307 |
| Seaton, Elizabeth James | 162 | Rusanna | 307 |
| James | 162 | Samuel | 307 308 |
| Margaret | 162 | Sarah | 307 308 |
| See, Adam | 271 | Sarah Parson | 307 |
| Margaret Warwick | 271 | Susannah Osborne | 307 |
| Sehon, Fannie | 91 | Uriah | 308 |
| Seibert, Diana | 153 | Ute | 308 |
| Serry, Erle | 45 | William | 307 |
| Settle, William | 44 | Shield, Robert | 16 |
| Shaner, John D. | 185 | Shippen Alice Lee | 244 |
| Margaret Beale | 185 | William | 244 |
| Sharp, Eliza | 200 | Shoemaker, Donald A. | 314 |
| Shearman, Raleigh | 147 | Edna Joe Beal | 314 |
| Shelby, | 78 | Wanda Joe | 314 |
| Shelly, Robert | 190 | Shreve, Charles | 116 |
| Shelton, William O. | 79 | Corinna Harrison Brashear | 116 |
| Shenault, James Albert | 120 | Grace Douglas McGowan | 116 |
| Ollie Lee Weaver | 120 | Robert Sidney | 116 |
| Roy Edward | 120 | Shuford, Constance Beale | 139 |
| Shepard, Sam | 95 | Constance Beale Hemphill | 139 |
| Sheppard, W. A. | 67 | Edward Lindsay | 139 |

| | | | |
|-----------------------------|---------------|--------------------------|-----------------|
| Siegel, John B. | 71 | Sloan, Carter | 167 |
| Silk, Martha | 242 | Eugene William | 53 167 |
| Simmons, Diana Lewis | 196 | Isla | 53 167 |
| Reb | 196 | James Melmoth | 53 167 |
| Simpson, Ann McCarty | 163 206 | Lucia | 53 167 |
| George | 181 | Margaret Bell Dunnington | 155 |
| John | 163 206 | Margaret Estill | 155 |
| Mary | 181 | Mary | 53 167 |
| Reuben | 307 | Mary Harwar Carter | 167 |
| Richard | 64 | Mildred | 53 167 |
| Sarah Sherrill | 307 | Ruth Dunnington | 155 |
| Sims, Edna Earl | 109 | Thomas Dwight | 155 |
| John | 178 | Small, Mary | 21 |
| Lavinia | 62 | Smith, | 254 |
| Thetus Willrett | 109 | Abel | 312 313 |
| Singleton, | 27 | Ann (Alexander) | 273 |
| Anne | 27 | Anne | 177 |
| Elizabeth | 27 | Arland J. | 302 |
| Fannie | 27 | Augustus Boston | 313 |
| Francina | 136 | Bessie | 300 306 |
| James | 27 | Betty Jo Beal | 302 |
| Judith | 27 | Calista | 313 |
| Lucy | 27 | Caroline Jean | 76 |
| Sisson, Hazel | 296 | Casander | 314 |
| Sitgreaves, Julian | 257 | Catherine | 268 |
| William | 257 | Catherine Barnes | 312 313 |
| Skeen, Catherine Beale | 106 | Catherine E. | 93 |
| William | 106 | Chandler | 313 |
| Skelton, | 249 | Charles | 63 |
| Skillern, Betsy Brown | 258 | Edna Frances Gordon | 307 313 |
| Eliza | 104 | Edward | 236 |
| Elizabeth | 103 257 258 | Edwin Francis | 298 299 306 313 |
| George | 95 96 103 258 | Elizabeth | 314 |
| Isabel | 258 | Emerson Warfield | 155 |
| Margaret | 89 258 | Frances Beal | 299 306 |
| Margaret (Peggy) | 96 | Francis | 250 |
| Mary Anderson | 258 | Francis Dunnington | 155 |
| Nancy Ann | 258 | Franklin | 313 |
| Sarah | 258 | George Lilia | 313 |
| William | 257 258 | George Washington | 313 |
| William Preston | 258 | George William | 250 |
| Skinker, Annie May Kennerly | 157 | Georgia Anna Riley | 313 |
| Clothilde Madison | 158 | Harriett | 314 |
| Dorothy Ann | 158 | H. F. | 307 |
| J. Hampson | 157 | Homer | 109 |
| Skinner, Alexander | 65 | Howard Spencer | 109 |
| Skipwith, Guy | 212 | James | 313 |
| Slaughter, Francis | 108 | Jane | 200 |
| Slauter, John David | 303 | Jean | 29 |
| Lee | 303 | Jean McDonald Dunnington | 155 |
| Marguerite Beal | 303 | John | 26 213 263 |
| Slicer, Rose | 112 | John Griffith | 109 |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-------------|----------------------|-------------|
| Smith, John Rockwell | 155 | Smith, William | 313 |
| Joseph | 313 | Woodrow W. | 302 |
| Josephine Bennett | 109 | Smitson, | 306 |
| J. P. R. B. | 109 | Elva Gordon | 306 |
| Juliet Lewis | 109 | Smoot, Ann | 176 177 |
| Katherine C. Beale | 139 | George | 175 176 177 |
| Lafayette | 314 | John | 175 176 177 |
| Laura Daughtrie | 193 | Mary | 176 177 |
| Lawrence | 262 | Sarah | 177 |
| Lawson | 313 | William R. | 176 |
| Lila | 178 | William Read | 176 177 |
| Lowell | 313 | Smyth, Henry | 17 |
| Lucy Beale | 102 | John | 15 17 |
| Lucy Meriwether | 250 | Lawrence | 226 |
| Mabel Lee | 76 | Margaret | 226 |
| Mary | 133 236 | Sarah | 15 17 |
| Mary Ann | 199 | William | 16 |
| Mary Colston | 213 | Smythe, Anne | 259 |
| Mary Kelly | 139 | Elizabeth | 259 |
| Mary Lawson | 313 | Henry | 259 |
| Mary M. | 88 | John | 259 |
| Mary Vause Beale | 109 | Sarah | 259 |
| Mattie | 313 | William | 258 |
| Mattie Catherine | 76 | Snapp, Lawrence | 84 168 |
| Meriwether | 250 | Snat, Thomas | 3 4 |
| Mildred Reade | 254 | Sneed, Alice Bond | 303 |
| Minnie Catharine | 313 | Alice Robertson | 303 304 |
| Minnie L. | 314 | Cara | 302 |
| Myrtle Edwyna | 300 | Cara Weber | 301 |
| Myrtle George Oxsheer | 298 299 | Ellen Douglas | 303 |
| | 300 306 | Georgia | 301 |
| Nathan | 109 | Georgie Beal | 301 |
| Oliver Perry | 139 | Georgia H. Beal | 301 |
| Owen Riley | 313 | Harold Marvin | 302 |
| Pulaski | 306 313 | James Phillip | 303 |
| Ralph | 102 | John Beal | 301 |
| Robert | 193 | Joseph Tyre | 301 |
| Robert Carles | 76 | Lenora | 301 |
| Robert Carter | 76 | Lillian Bond | 303 |
| Robert Lee | 76 | Lillian Itaska Beal | 303 |
| Rockwell Emerson | 155 | Lucy Love | 302 |
| Samantha Ann | 314 | Marguerite | 302 |
| Sarah | 41 | Marvin | 301 |
| Sarah Beale | 41 | Tyre | 302 |
| Sarah Elizabeth | 262 | Zella | 301 |
| Susan | 313 | Snyder, Dudley Hiram | 302 |
| Susanna | 253 | Frank Davis | 302 |
| Susie Beal Snyder | 302 | Gloria Gibbons | 302 |
| Thomas | 133 139 143 | Lena | 301 |
| Vause Poage | 109 | Mary | 302 |
| Veta Lee William | 109 | Mary Helen | 302 |
| Viola Malinda Oxsheer | 307 | Susie Beal | 302 |

| | | | |
|----------------------------|-----------|-------------------------------|----------------|
| Snyder, Texie B. David | 302 | Steenbergen, Ellen D. | 92 |
| Spalding, Thomas | 178 | Frances | 93 |
| Spann, Priscilla Churchill | 26 | Frances Ann | 93 |
| Sparke, Ann | 235 | Isaac V. | 93 |
| Sparks, | 48 | Isabella | 260 |
| Eliza | 47 | Jean | 86 92 |
| Speaks, | 268 | John Beale | 113 114 |
| Polly Tucker | 268 | John D. | 92 |
| Spencer, David | 193 | John Daniel | 86 |
| Edmund | 192 193 | John H. | 93 |
| Elizabeth C. | 92 | John William | 86 87 92 |
| Ezekiel | 193 | Maria | 92 |
| Jesse | 193 | Martha Bibb Jordan | 260 |
| John Samuel | 92 | Mary | 86 |
| Joseph | 92 | Mary Bierne | 113 |
| Lelia V. | 92 | Mary Casey | 92 106 108 260 |
| Mary O. | 192 193 | Mary C. | 260 |
| Mary E. | 92 | Mary Catherine | 111 256 |
| Samuel S. | 92 | Mary Gordon | 93 |
| William | 193 | Peter | 259 260 |
| William S. | 92 | Peter H. | 86 88 92 |
| Spnay, Minnie | 303 | Peter Higgins | 85 92 260 |
| Spotswood, Alexander | 242 | Rhoda | 92 |
| Spreuell, Andrew | 32 34 | Robert | 260 |
| Squibb, Mary | 182 | Robert L. | 86 92 |
| Stanfield, David | 182 | Sarah Ann | 90 |
| Elizabeth Beals | 182 | Sarah Casey | 260 |
| Stamford, Perlle Louise | 74 | Sarah E. | 92 |
| Standiford, Charles Albert | 180 | Sarah Eliza | 86 |
| Ella Theresa | 180 | Sarah Van Meter | 93 |
| Mabel Kelley | 180 | Susan V. | 92 |
| Upton | 180 | Susannah | 260 |
| Stanfred, Laura | 91 | William | 83 87 92 107 |
| Star, Butler | 76 | | 111 260 261 |
| Starr, Benjamin | 202 | William D. | 93 256 |
| Elizabeth Allerton | 202 | Steinrod, Emma | 78 |
| Steele, Hattie | 315 | Stephens, Lutie | 87 |
| Steenbergen, Aletta | 260 | Stephenson, Elizabeth Warwick | 104 |
| Beale | 83 113 | | 104 |
| Caroline | 87 91 111 | J. W. | 104 |
| Catherine B. | 88 | Steptoe, Elizabeth (Eustace) | 222 |
| Catherine E. | 93 | John | 222 |
| Charles | 86 93 260 | Stevenson, | 316 |
| Charles L. | 93 | B. | 316 |
| Cornelia | 88 91 | Fanny Beale | 316 |
| Dirk | 259 | Fanny Madison Willis | 316 |
| Dorothy | 93 | Mary Eleanor | 316 |
| Eliza | 85 | Stewart, Annie Turner | 75 |
| Elizabeth | 111 260 | Butler | 75 |
| Elizabeth Ann Gaines | 259 | Carter | 75 |
| Elizabeth Beale | 111 256 | Elizabeth C. | 75 |
| Elizabeth Caperton | 260 | George J. | 75 |

| | | | |
|---------------------------------|---------|-----------------------------|---------|
| Stewart, Hayward | 75 | Sutphen, Samuel C. | 311 |
| Joe | 196 | Saphrona Ann Oxsheer | 311 |
| Lucy Beale | 196 | Sarah Wilson Oxsheer | 310 |
| Lulie Townsend | 75 | William T. | 310 |
| Mary Eugenia | 75 | Sutton, Felecia | 217 |
| Silas | 75 | John | 217 |
| Thomas | 75 | Swanne, Thomas | 5 13 |
| Thornton | 75 | Swerengen, Joseph | 177 |
| Townsend | 75 | Swicegood, Beverly Joan | 315 |
| William Wormely | 75 | Etta Jean | 315 |
| Stinson, Billie Free | 174 | Joyce Dean | 315 |
| Emma Bealle | 173 | Monta Ray | 315 |
| John A. | 173 | Peggy Lois Beal | 294 315 |
| Peyton | 174 | Robert Larry | 315 |
| Will | 173 174 | Walter | 294 315 |
| William | 174 | Swisher, Ella | 110 |
| Stolle, Caroline | 90 | Swope, Edmond David | 316 |
| Stoneham, Anna | 294 | Edmond Donald | 316 |
| May Rebecca | 302 | Marla Louise | 316 |
| Susan | 295 | Viva Dones Beal (Applegate) | 316 |
| Storney, Johanna | 217 | | 28 |
| William | 217 | Sydnor, | 208 250 |
| Story, Edwin R. | 196 | Ruth | 213 |
| Zacharias | 192 | Symes, Elizabeth | 29 |
| Stover, Okey May | 88 | Ellen | 213 |
| Stribling, Allen N. | 88 | Thomas | |
| Caroline Neale | 239 | | |
| Catherine B. | 88 | Tabb, | 212 |
| Cornelia A. | 88 | Katie Carter | 212 |
| Donna Maria | 88 | Louise Tapscott | 122 |
| Elizabeth | 88 | Talbois, Anne | 274 |
| Elizabeth Page | 238 | Elizabeth Gascoigne | 274 |
| Elizabeth Wright | 238 | George | 274 |
| Jewell C. | 88 | Talbutt, William | 237 |
| Mathew W. | 88 238 | Taliaferro, Alexander G. | 262 |
| Otis F. | 88 238 | Ann Hay | 210 |
| Taliaferro | 239 | Ann Walker (Carter) | 262 |
| Thomas B. Snickers | 239 | Baron | 261 |
| William N. | 88 | Ben F. | 79 |
| Stuart, Florence Holcombe Beale | | Charles | 78 |
| Gordon Clark | 137 | Elizabeth Catlett | 262 |
| Sophia Clarkson | 136 | Frances Amanda Booth | 262 |
| Stubbs, William Carter | 216 | Francis | 262 |
| Sturgeon, | 126 | Harriet Throckmorton | 266 |
| Sturman, Mary | 47 | Harriett | 262 |
| Suesserott, Benjamin J. | 112 | James | 262 |
| Marie Schmucker | 112 | James Baytop | 262 |
| Sullivan, Kathryn | 173 | James Monroe | 262 |
| Surcegood, Monterey | 294 | Jane | 80 |
| Peggy Beal | 294 | John | 262 |
| Walter | 294 | John Wishart | 262 |
| | | Lawrence | 262 |

| | | | | |
|--------------------------------|----------------|---------|--------------------------|-----------------|
| Taliaferro, Lucy | 211 | 262 | Taylor, Benjamin Binford | 139 |
| Lucy Booth Jones | | 262 | Catherian Jean | 315 |
| Mary | | 262 | Catherine Pendleton | 265 |
| Mary Throckmorton | 262 | 266 | Edmund | 264 |
| Phillip | | 262 | Elizabeth | 264 |
| Robert | | 262 | Elizabeth | 265 |
| Sarah | 79 | 210 | Elizabeth Lee | 246 |
| Sarah Baytop | | 262 | Erasmus | 247 |
| Sarah Elizabeth Smith | | 262 | Frances | 215 246 247 265 |
| Sarah Grymes | | 262 | Frances | 264 |
| Walker | 20 | 262 | Frances Merle Gibson | 315 |
| Warner, T. | | 262 | George | 152 247 |
| Warner Throckmorton | | 262 | Gladys | 196 |
| William | 247 | 262 266 | Harriett | 300 |
| Talk, Alice Bond Sneed | | 303 | James | 31 247 264 265 |
| Arthur Lynn | | 303 | John | 265 |
| Oscar Pleasants | | 303 | June Allen | 29 |
| Talley, Mary Mildred | | 60 | Maria Parker | 139 |
| Taussig, Katherine Meredith | | | Martha | 265 |
| Thomas | | 182 | Martha Thompson | 265 |
| Tavener, George | | 263 | Mary | 251 264 |
| Taverner, Elizabeth | 30 31 | 124 | Mary Gregory | 264 |
| Elizabeth | 125 127 128 | 263 | Milly | 247 |
| John | 30 | 132 263 | Rhoda Trigg Beale | 102 |
| Rebekah | | 132 263 | Robert | 253 |
| Richard | | 263 | Stanley Charles | 315 |
| Sarah | | 263 | Susan | 147 |
| William | | 263 | Winifred | 293 |
| Tayloe, Ann Corbin | 219 | 263 264 | Zachary | 246 265 |
| Catherine | 49 | 219 264 | Temple, | 190 |
| Eleanor | | 264 | Anne Catherine | 54 238 |
| Elizabeth | 218 | 219 264 | Templeton, | 234 |
| Elizabeth Griffin Fauntleroy | | 263 | Anne Gordon | 234 |
| Elizabeth Gwyn (Lide) | | 263 | Terrell, Glenn | 172 |
| Elizabeth Gwynn Lyde | 219 | 263 | H. D. | 172 |
| Elizabeth M. | | 49 | Jean | 172 |
| Jane | | 264 | Jessie Beale | 172 |
| John | 31 37 40 41 43 | 46 | Zachery | 21 |
| | 49 218 219 244 | 263 264 | Terrent, Leonard | 210 |
| Mary | | 264 | Mary Brooke | 210 |
| Rebecca | | 244 264 | Thacker, | 188 |
| Rebecca Ogle | | 264 | Eltonhead Conway | 214 |
| Rebecca Plater | | 219 | Henry | 214 |
| Richard | | 42 | Thomas, James | 121 |
| Sarah | | 264 | Job | 144 |
| William | 30 31 | 219 263 | Maria L. | 109 |
| Taylor, Alice Thornton Catlett | | 265 | Marian Buckey | 121 |
| Allen | | 102 258 | William A. | 177 |
| Ann | | 253 264 | Thompson, Agnes Reed | 76 |
| Anna | | 205 | Caroline Tucker | 268 |
| | | | Elizabeth | 215 271 |
| | | | Georgia | 301 |

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|---------|-----------------------------|-----------------|
| Thompson, Georgia Sneed | 301 | Throckmorton, Frances Mason | 266 |
| Gilles | 49 | Gabriel | 254 265 266 |
| Jessie | 186 | Harriet | 266 |
| Joseph | 161 | Johanna Beaufoe | 265 |
| J. V. | 123 | John | 265 266 |
| Lewis Stienrod | 271 | John Aris | 266 273 |
| Lillian Blanche | 301 | Judith | 27 |
| Margaret Elizabeth | 171 | Julia Langhorne | 266 |
| Martha | 247 265 | Lucy | 215 266 |
| Mary Evelina Moffett | 271 | Margaret Olney | 265 |
| Phillip | 301 | Martha | 266 |
| Robert | 21 | Mary | 262 266 |
| Terry | 301 | Mary Anne Hooe | 266 |
| Williams | 265 268 | Mary Barnes | 266 |
| William A. | 161 | Mary Reade | 254 266 |
| William P. | 271 | Mildred | 266 |
| William Payne | 98 | Mordecai | 254 266 |
| Thomson, Elizabeth Pascoe | 121 | Richard | 265 |
| John J. | 110 | Robert | 215 265 266 |
| Mary Caroline Beale | 110 | Sarah | 266 |
| Thornburg, Elizabeth | 161 | Sarah McCarty | 266 |
| Thornton, | 51 | Thomas | 265 266 |
| Adeline S. | 80 | Warner | 266 |
| Carter | 80 | Thurman, John | 312 |
| Charles H. | 90 | Rebecca Oxsheer | 312 |
| Elizabeth | 57 | Thurston, Foster | 77 |
| Elizabeth Fitzhugh | 229 | M. F. | 77 |
| Francis | 229 | Tidball, | 103 |
| Lucy | 80 | Joseph | 81 |
| William | 229 | Josiah | 54 |
| William H. | 80 | Tilden, Elizabeth | 275 |
| Thorp, Edmund | 195 | Timberlake, John S. | 19 |
| Mary | 180 | Nancy | 19 |
| Threadgill, Lois | 172 | Tillinghast, Joseph Leonard | 138 |
| Thro, Myrtle Edwyna Smith | | Mary Anne | 133 138 |
| (McConnell) | 300 | Tingey, Thomas | 134 |
| William M. | 300 | Tiplady, | 261 |
| Throckmorton, Agnes Alderbury | 265 | Elizabeth | 15 16 22 233 |
| Agnes Besford | 265 | John | 15 17 22 23 233 |
| Albion | 266 | Matthew | 15 |
| Alice Bedles | 266 | Rebecca | 17 18 22 |
| Anne Chore | 266 | Ruth | 15 22 |
| Catherine Morrow | 265 | Ruth Beale | 233 |
| Charles B. | 266 273 | Susanna | 15 22 23 |
| C. Wickliffe | 273 | Tippett, George W. | 91 |
| Charles Wickliffe | 266 273 | James B. | 91 |
| Eleanor de Spineto | 265 | James C. | 91 |
| Elizabeth Baynham | 265 | James F. | 91 |
| Elizabeth Pickering | 265 | Tipton, John | 108 |
| Emma Lawrence | 265 | John Butler | 181 |
| Fanny Hall (Wickliffe) | 266 273 | Lavinia | 181 |
| Frances Cook | 266 | Todd, | 171 |

| | | | |
|---------------------------|----------------------|--------------------------|-------------|
| Todd, Elizabeth Wilson | 171 | Trevelian, William | 18 |
| Todhunter, Sarah | 183 | Trever, Karl L. | 131 143 |
| Tollett, John | 309 | Trigg, Abram | 102 |
| Margaret | 309 | Rhoda | 102 |
| Nancy Wilson | 309 | Trimble, John | 248 |
| Tomlin, Alice Olivia | 65 | Mary Christian (Moffett) | 248 |
| Elizabeth | 35 36 | Triplet, Eliza | 78 |
| Elizabeth Bathurst | 207 220 | Trossback, | 178 |
| Fanny | 50 | Ellen Beale | 178 |
| Lucy | 50 | Truxton, Emily | 128 138 |
| Maria | 50 | Mary | 128 |
| Mary | 50 | Thomas | 128 138 |
| Robert | 32 35 | Tucker, | 188 |
| Robert Y. | 65 | Adeline | 188 |
| Susan Fauntleroy | 65 | Alexander | 268 |
| W. B. | 50 | Amanda Frances | 268 |
| Walker | 39 | Caroline | 268 |
| William | 207 220 | Catherine Smith | 268 |
| Tompkins, Anne Dickson | 18 | Edward | 268 |
| Benjamin J. | 18 | Elizabeth | 268 |
| Claudius | 18 | Elizabeth Day | 268 |
| Emily | 18 | Elizabeth Glaze | 268 |
| Frances | 18 | Elizabeth Kennard | 268 |
| Hardenia L. | 18 | Franklin Beale | 268 |
| Reuben R. | 18 | Jane Gibbons | 268 |
| Robert | 18 | Johanna | 219 218 269 |
| Sarah Day | 18 | Johanna Corbin | 219 |
| Susan Goodwin | 18 | John | 226 268 |
| William | 265 | John Beale | 162 268 |
| Toombs, Mary Beal Oxsheer | 301 | John Fletcher | 268 |
| Roy A. | 301 | Joseph Milton | 268 |
| Toplady, John | 252 | Maria | 268 |
| Mary | 252 | Mary Ann Day | 268 |
| Samuel | 16 | Mary Anne Mildred | 268 |
| William | 252 | Mary Dapana Curtis | 268 |
| Torrence, William Clayton | 248 254 | Matilda Dills | 268 |
| Towers, James | 131 | Mazie | 268 |
| Travers, Elizabeth | 203 211 267 | Mildred Beale | 268 |
| Elizabeth | 267 | Myrtle | 178 |
| Frances Allerton | 203 | Polly | 268 |
| Giles | 267 | Robert | 218 219 |
| Hannah Ball | 205 267 | Rose | 226 |
| Lucy Carter | 267 | Rose | 228 |
| Million | 267 | Sallie | 268 |
| Rawleigh | 23 31 42 205 213 267 | Samuel | 268 |
| Rebecca | 203 214 267 | Sarah | 226 227 |
| Samuel | 203 205 214 267 | Virginia Way | 268 |
| William | 49 214 267 | William | 268 |
| Winifred | 203 267 | William Greenville | 268 |
| Traversesee Travers | 267 | Tulloch, Barbara Garland | 22 |
| Travis, Josie Beale | 194 | Jane | 22 |
| Phillip A. | 194 | Thomas | 22 |

| | | | | | | | |
|---------------------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----------------------------|---------|
| Turberville, Eliza Tayloe | 43 | | | | | Tyler, Katherine Garnett | 71 |
| Elizabeth | | | | 268 | | Lyon G. | 138 |
| Elizabeth Tayloe | 219 | | | 269 | | Marty Elizabeth | 186 |
| Elizabeth Tayloe Corbin | | | | | | Walter | 71 |
| | 218 | 219 | | 269 | | Tyler's Quarterly | 277 |
| Frances Ashton | | | | 268 | | Tyson, Boone | 296 |
| Gawin Corbin | 218 | 219 | | 269 | | Daniel Wright | 296 |
| George | 218 | 219 | 229 | 243 | | Helen Hefley | 296 |
| | | | | 245 | 268 | Helen Jane | 296 |
| George B. | | | | | 80 | Julia Beal (Batte) | 296 |
| George L. | 42 | 43 | 44 | | 66 | Lillian | 296 |
| George Lee | 66 | 218 | 219 | | 269 | Mary Vada | 296 |
| George Richard Lee | 218 | 219 | | | 269 | Mazie Boone | 296 |
| Hannah Lee | 218 | 219 | | | 269 | Samuel | 296 |
| Johanna | | | | | 219 | Samuel Wright | 297 |
| Henrietta Lee | | | | | 269 | Selwyn | 296 |
| John | 37 | 40 | 42 | 44 | 66 | | |
| | | 218 | 219 | 243 | 269 | Umsted, Margaret Beale | |
| Lettice | | | | | 268 | Hemphill | 140 |
| Lettice Corbin | | | | | 269 | Scott | 140 |
| Lettice Fitzhugh | 229 | 245 | | | 268 | Underwood, Margaret | 209 |
| Martha Corbin | 219 | 243 | | | 269 | Rebecca | 182 |
| Martha Felicia | 66 | 218 | 219 | | 269 | William | 31 |
| Martha Lee | | | | 243 | 268 | Unger, Elsie | 173 |
| Mary Daingerfield | | | | | 269 | Upton, John | 209 |
| Troilus Lewis | | | | | 269 | Margaret Underwood | 209 |
| Turner, Annie | | | | | 75 | Urry, William C. | 6 |
| Boynton | | | | | 79 | Utie, George | 248 |
| Jane | | | | | 80 | Util, Elizabeth Carter | 211 |
| Jane Fauntleroy | | | | | 224 | Nathaniel | 211 |
| Joseph | | | | | 197 | | |
| Lucy | | | | | 59 | Valentine, Nina Mae | 303 |
| Mary E. | 56 | | | | 73 | Vance, John F. | 270 |
| Sallie | | | | | 151 | John P. | 252 |
| Sally Fauntleroy | | | | | 224 | Mary | 252 270 |
| Thomas | 79 | | | | 224 | M. E. | 303 |
| Tutt, | | | | | 251 | Vanderbilt, Alfred Gwyne | 142 |
| Ann Brown | | | | | 251 | Mrs. George | 138 |
| Ann Mason Chichester | | | | | 251 | Manuela Hudson | 142 |
| Benjamin | 28 | | | | 251 | 'Molly' | 142 |
| Charles Pendleton | 28 | | | | 251 | Vandergrift, May | 153 |
| Elizabeth Pendleton | | | | | 251 | Van Meter, Charles Taverner | 110 |
| James | | | | | 251 | Edwin Harness | 110 |
| Tuttle, Mary | | | | | 77 | Edwin L. | 110 |
| Twyman, T. Barton | | | | | 60 | Elenor M. Beale | 110 |
| Tyler, | | | | | 27 | Frances Harness | 110 |
| Alice Jane | | | | | 45 | Isaac C. | 92 110 |
| Ashton | | | | | 80 | Kathleen | 110 |
| Frances Beale | | | | | 71 | Lillian Vause | 110 |
| Frank | 1 | | | | 14 | Mary Munzell Loraine | 110 |
| John | 71 | | | | 186 | Mauding | 110 |
| Judge | | | | | 27 | Rebecca Beale | 110 |

| | | | | |
|------------------------------|---------|-----------------------|---------|-----|
| Van Meter, Sarah E. | 92 | Walker, George | 68 | 72 |
| Syble Iline | 110 | Hardin | 68 | 72 |
| Van Reener, Frances | 199 | Herbert | | 174 |
| Van Winkle, Mary | 111 | Jane | | 310 |
| Vass, Alex | 28 30 | John | | 220 |
| Vaughn, Bruce | 159 | Kate Bealle | | 174 |
| Ed | 159 | Kathryn Bealle | | 174 |
| Fannie Beale Goodson | 159 | Margaret | | 174 |
| Ray | 159 | Mary Ann | | 305 |
| R. B. | 159 | Olive Todd | | 308 |
| Vauson, Sarah | 15 17 | Rosa | 68 | 72 |
| Vauters, Richard | 57 | William | 68 | 72 |
| Vick, Joseph | 191 | Winifred | | 174 |
| Vidian, Mary | 5 | Wallace, Ann B. | | 54 |
| Vincent, | 64 | Anne | | 256 |
| Adrian | 257 | Arthur | | 53 |
| Helena | 257 | Eliza C. | | 54 |
| John | 257 | Gustavus | | 53 |
| Vines, William | 189 | Gustavus B. | | 54 |
| Virginia Magazine of History | | James | | 26 |
| & Biography | 276 277 | James W. M. | | 152 |
| Vivian, | 311 | Jean | | 234 |
| Vivion, Lena | 56 73 | John M. | | 54 |
| Voss, | 210 | Mary | | 26 |
| Elizabeth Brooke | 210 | William | | 256 |
| Vowles, Charles | 153 | William M. | | 53 |
| Henry | 153 | Waller, | | 188 |
| Mary Frazier | 153 | Elbert | | 163 |
| Susan | 153 | Elizabeth | | 207 |
| Walter | 153 | Robert | | 207 |
| Zachariah | 153 | Sarah Elizabeth Beale | | 188 |
| | | Walsh, Evelyn | | 141 |
| Waddell, James Gordon | 235 | Thomas | | 141 |
| Lucy Gordon | 235 | Walton, James | | 177 |
| Waddill, Ella | 194 | Ward, | | 171 |
| Waddy, Elizabeth | 21 | Tabitha Cooper | | 171 |
| Wade, Robert | 181 | Warde, Thomas | | 22 |
| Wagener, Ann McCarty | 206 | Catherine | | 174 |
| Mary Elizabeth | 163 206 | Charles Crossfield | | 174 |
| Peter | 163 206 | Frances | | 174 |
| Sarah | 206 | Ida Bealle | | 174 |
| Sarah Chichester | 206 | Louisiana | | 181 |
| Sinah | 163 | Maria F. | | 21 |
| Sinah B. | 206 | Warner, Augustine | 16 205 | 254 |
| Sinah McCarty | 206 | | | 274 |
| Waggener, Andrew | 55 | Mildred Reade | | 254 |
| Attarah B. | 89 | Warrick, Sallie | | 200 |
| Charles B. | 89 | Warwick, Andrew | | 271 |
| Helen Virginia | 86 89 | Agnes Dunlap | | 271 |
| Walke, Mary | 211 | Charles | | 270 |
| Walker, Anne | 220 | Charles Cameron | | 104 |
| Eleanor | 68 72 | Elizabeth | 104 270 | 271 |

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|-------------|--------------------------|---------|
| Warwick, Elizabeth Dunlap | 270 | Waters, Eleanor Magruder | |
| Eliza Gatewood | 271 | Briscoe | 118 |
| Ida | 104 | Frances Conway Hite | 118 |
| Jacob | 104 270 | Susan | 118 |
| James Wood | 104 271 | Tilghman | 118 |
| Jane | 103 104 270 | Washington | 118 |
| John | 270 | William | 118 |
| John Andrew | 104 | Watkins, Henry | 22 |
| Lillie | 104 | John | 22 |
| Margaret | 271 | Mary Jane | 175 |
| Mary | 104 270 271 | Rebecca | 23 |
| Mary Vance | 270 | William | 23 |
| Rachel | 270 | Watson, Ann Robison | 253 255 |
| Washington, | 210 | Watts, Catherine | 21 |
| Amphillis | 272 | John | 190 |
| Ann Peter | 272 | Waugh, Gowry | 268 |
| Anne | 273 | Lettice Turberville | 268 |
| Anne Brodhurst (Brett) | 273 | Way, Virginia | 268 |
| Anne Fairfax | 243 | Wayne, Anthony | 183 |
| Anne Pope | 272 | Weaver, Elizabeth Bell | |
| Augustine | 272 | Gallaher | 120 |
| Betty | 273 | Ernest Marvin | 120 |
| Bushrod | 117 | Katharine E. | 112 |
| Catherine Whiting | 272 | Ollie Lee | 120 |
| Charles | 205 272 | Webb, | 27 313 |
| Eleanor Orme | 272 | Edna Phyllis | 301 |
| Elizabeth | 205 272 | Ernest | 313 |
| Emma Willis | 117 | Eula | 314 |
| Frances Appleton | 272 | George | 313 |
| George 65 117 121 192 204 208 | 264 | Joe | 313 |
| 220 224 229 259 | 272 | Leon | 314 |
| George Corbin | 272 | Margaret | 27 |
| George Eskridge | 205 272 | Mattie Smith | 313 |
| Hannah | 272 | Samatha Ann | 314 |
| Hannah Bushrod | 210 | Weber, Cara | 301 |
| Hannah Fairfax | 272 | Welch, Colleen | 294 |
| Jennie | 117 | Ellie Beal | 294 315 |
| John | 80 272 | Lois Colleen | 315 |
| John Augustine | 117 205 272 | Marion O. | 294 315 |
| Lawrence | 243 272 | Sarah | 178 |
| Martha Custis | 205 | Weldon, George | 160 |
| Mary B. | 28 | Weems, M. L. | 44 |
| Mary Ball | 205 272 | Welford, A. L. | 49 |
| Mildred | 272 273 | A. N. | 49 |
| Mildred Wernero | 272 | B. Randolph | 49 |
| Samuel Bonam | 205 272 | R. Carter | 49 |
| Sarah Tayloe | 264 | Weller, Catherine | 90 |
| Thomas | 272 | Porter, A. | 90 |
| Warner | 272 | Wellford, T. Dabney | 145 |
| Welles | 273 | Wells, Helen Jane Tyson | 296 |
| William Augustine | 264 | R. W. | 296 |
| Waters, Ann Pattinger | 118 | Welsh, Katherine Udine | 298 |

| | | | |
|----------------------------|---------|--------------------------|---------|
| Wendell, Anna M. Hale | 101 | Wickliffe, Charles | 273 |
| Eva Marie | 101 | Elizabeth | 273 |
| Jacob A. T. | 101 | Fanny Hall | 266 273 |
| Romain P. | 102 | Lydia Hardin | 273 |
| Wenero, Augustine | 272 | Nathaniel | 249 273 |
| Mildred | 272 | Rhoda Hall | 273 |
| West, A. M. | 29 | Robert | 273 |
| Alice Robertson (Sneed) | 304 | Robert Logan | 273 |
| James Marion | 304 | Wier, | 122 |
| Louise M. | 122 | Elizabeth Hite | 122 |
| Margene | 304 | Wilhoit, James N. | 153 |
| Marian | 304 | Mary Lizzie Kite | 153 |
| Rachel | 181 | Wiley, Jane | 161 |
| Westbrook, Jack | 315 | Wilkie, Alice MacKenzie | 59 |
| Michel Larry | 315 | William & Mary Quarterly | 277 287 |
| Monta Ray Swicegood | 315 | Williams, | 159 198 |
| Weymouth, Thomas Viscount | 223 | A. D. | 109 |
| Wheatley, Garland T. | 216 | Ann | 177 180 |
| Sarah Cook | 216 | Anne | 198 |
| Wheeler, Emily Beale | 142 | Arthur | 192 |
| Elizabeth Brown | 128 142 | Drury | 198 |
| George | 315 | Eleanor Lee | 186 |
| John | 142 | Eleanor Lee Bassett | 186 |
| Junius | 142 | Elizabeth | 198 |
| Logan K. | 315 | Elizabeth Beal | 198 |
| Lois Collen Welch (Long) | 315 | George | 191 192 |
| Wherret, John | 178 | Gertie Goodson | 159 |
| Marie Beale | 178 | Hugh Lawson | 186 |
| Whiting, Catherine | 272 | Isaac | 192 |
| White, Agnes | 307 | James | 177 |
| Harry | 184 | Jeremiah | 198 |
| James | 177 | John | 194 |
| Martha | 106 | Lillian Long (Beal) | 314 |
| Mary | 297 | Lucy Beale | 194 |
| Wesley | 83 261 | Maria Elizabeth | 186 |
| William | 83 261 | Martha | 238 |
| Whitehead, Margaret P. | 193 194 | Mary Van Meter | 260 |
| Mary | 139 | P. M. | 314 |
| Richard | 193 194 | Polly | 198 |
| Whitfield, Benjamin | 192 195 | Polly Beal | 198 |
| Whiting, Anne Countess | 190 | Robert | 197 |
| Catherine | 272 | Ruth | 172 |
| Euphrania Ellts Pemberton | 190 | Veta Lee | 109 |
| Henry Augustine | 190 | Vincent | 260 |
| John R. | 189 190 | William | 198 |
| Julia Emeline | 190 | Williamson, | 205 |
| Louisa E. Beal | 189 | Catherine | 106 |
| Louisa Randolph | 190 | Jacob | 106 |
| Thomas Lewis | 190 | Mary Beale Higgins | 106 |
| Whittaker, Rebecca | 4 | Martha White | 106 |
| Whittington, Howell | 192 193 | Willis, | 12 |
| Wickliffe, Anne Montgomery | | Ann Alexander (Smith) | 273 |
| Logan | 249 273 | | |

| | | | | |
|-----------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|------------|-----|
| Willis, Ann Madison | 117 | Wilson, Greenberry | 308 | 309 |
| C. B. | 156 | Hannah | | 161 |
| Carver | 316 | James | 171 | 172 |
| Elizabeth | 169 | James Ewell | | 45 |
| Elizabeth Craigbill | 316 | James Henry Thomas | | 172 |
| Elizabeth Landon | 211 | John | 161 182 | 195 |
| Elizabeth Madison | 247 273 | Jordan | | 195 |
| Elizabeth Ryland | 117 | Joshua | | 116 |
| Elizabeth Washington | 205 272 | Louvassie McKinney | | 309 |
| Emma | 117 | Lynn Snyder | | 301 |
| Fanny Beale | 316 | Mabel | 128 | 143 |
| Fanny Madison | 117 316 | Margaret Tollett | | 309 |
| Francis Madison | 316 | Martha Beals | | 182 |
| Frances Madison Hite | 117 | Mary | | 171 |
| Harry | 169 | Nancy | 171 | 309 |
| Henry | 33 246 247 273 | Nanny | | 195 |
| John | 169 220 273 | Polly | | 309 |
| Louise Edrington | 316 | Rebecca Whitfield | | 172 |
| Mary | 160 220 246 247 273 | Robert | | 90 |
| Mary Alice Beale | 156 | Sarah | 309 | 310 |
| Mary Evelyn | 316 | Susan | | 301 |
| Mary Monroe Manning | 316 | Tabitha Beal | | 171 |
| Nathaniel | 117 205 272 | Virginia Sue Atwell | | 301 |
| Patty | 117 | William | | 171 |
| Peachy | 117 | William B. | 309 | 311 |
| Roberta | 117 | William C. | | 195 |
| Thomas Carver | 117 | Windebanks, Frances Dymoke | | 274 |
| Thomas Hite | 117 | Francis | 15 | 255 |
| William Ballard | 316 | Mildred | 16 253 273 | 274 |
| William Beale | 316 | Thomas | 253 | 274 |
| William Manning | 316 | Winslow, Benjamin | | 82 |
| Winifred Beale | 169 247 273 | Susannah | | 82 |
| Willison, Rachel | 275 | Winston, Ann | | 158 |
| Willoughby, Elizabeth | 202 | James | | 21 |
| Thomas | 202 | Martha | | 234 |
| Wilson, | 308 | Maude | | 154 |
| Archibald | 163 206 | William | | 158 |
| Arthur Morton | 139 | Wise, Charles | | 233 |
| Benjamin | 197 | Frances | | 233 |
| Carey | 309 | John | | 238 |
| Charity | 195 | Mary Henry | | 238 |
| Charles Bratcher | 309 | Rachel Goodwin | | 233 |
| Cherry | 195 | Withers, Emily Theresa Harrell | | |
| Edward | 45 | (Marsh) | | 180 |
| Edward Ewell | 45 | Guy | 180 | 181 |
| Effie M. | 90 | Withrow, James | | 48 |
| Elizabeth | 171 | Sally Morris Edgar | | 48 |
| Elizabeth L. | 91 | Wolffarth, Anna | | 294 |
| Emily Power Beale | 139 | John T. | | 294 |
| Forbes | 301 | Katherine | | 294 |
| Francis Ewell | 45 | Mary Carter Beal | | 294 |
| Goodhue | 309 | Scott | | 294 |

| | | | |
|---------------------------|---------------------|-----------------------|---------|
| Wolffarth, Scott Edward | 294 | Wright, Frances | 208 |
| Wolgate, Alicia | 128 | Francis | 273 |
| Wood, Ann | 240 | Job | 191 192 |
| Brereton J. | 59 | Mary | 250 |
| C. Russell | 59 | Wyndock, Harlette | 111 |
| Charles Dudley | 59 | Wyatt, Eleanor Waters | |
| Elizabeth | 113 | Aisquith | 119 |
| Eliza Roberts | 59 | H. . | 309 |
| Elizabeth Fauntleroy | 223 | James Edward | 119 |
| Sir Henry | 118 | Jemina | 309 |
| James | 55 95 310 | Jemira | 309 |
| John | 113 | Lee | 309 |
| John Dudley | 59 | Ruth | 309 |
| Judith Howard | 117 | Wythe, John | 22 |
| Lily Kelly Harrell | 180 | Rebecca | 22 23 |
| Lois Theresa | 180 | | |
| Lucy Henry | 59 | Yates, | 64 |
| Mary Neely | 113 | Frances | 254 |
| Mattie | 59 | Sarah | 64 |
| Myrtle Elizabeth | 180 | Yeatman, Charles | 68 |
| Nellie Roberts | 59 | Yerby, Thomas | 161 |
| Ophelia | 103 | Youell, Anne Lee | 246 |
| Peter | 117 118 | Thomas | 246 |
| S. E. | 180 | Young, Allie Hood | 300 |
| Stanley Edison | 180 | Edwin | 84 |
| Susanna | 118 | James A. | 88 |
| Walker | 113 | Lucy | 304 |
| Woods, | 271 | Norbone | 88 |
| Elizabeth Warwick | 271 | Otis S. | 88 |
| William | 271 | Sarah | 26 |
| Woodson, Elizabeth Ferris | 274 | Thad H. | 68 |
| H. M. | 274 | Younger, | 188 |
| John | 274 | | |
| Mary | 274 | | |
| Robert | 274 | | |
| Sara | 274 | | |
| Woodward, | 197 | | |
| Mary | 19 | | |
| Temperance | 191 197 | | |
| Wooten, Anne | 192 | | |
| Wormeley, Catherine | 218 243 | | |
| Eleanor Tayloe | 264 | | |
| Elizabeth | 211 | | |
| Elizabeth Armistead | 203 | | |
| John | 243 | | |
| Judith | 243 | | |
| Ralph | 148 203 211 218 264 | | |
| Ralph Randolph | 148 | | |
| Worrell, Thomas B. | 195 196 | | |
| Worthington, John | 202 | | |
| Wright, AnneWashington | 273 | | |
| David | 198 | | |

